MADHURATTHAVILĀSINĪ
NĀMA
BUDDHAVAṂSAṬṬHAKATHĀ

OF

BHADANTÂCARIYA BUDDHADATTA MAHĀTHERA

Pali Text Society
TEXT SERIES No. 55

Madhuratthavilāsinī nāma Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathā

of

Bhadantācariya Buddhadatta Mahāthera

EDITED BY

I. B. HORNER
FELLOW OF NEWNHAM COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE

Published by
THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY, LONDON
Distributed by
ROUTLEDGE & KEGAN PAUL LTD.
LONDON, HENLEY AND BOSTON
1978

First published 1919
Reprinted 1978

ISBN 0 7100 0110 X

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN BY
UNWIN BROTHERS LIMITED
THE GRESHAM PRESS, OLD WOKING, SURREY, ENGLAND
A MEMBER OF THE STAPLES PRINTING GROUP

PREFACE

THIS edition of the *Madhuratthavilāsinī*, the Commentary on the *Buddhavaṃsa*, is based on the Simon Hewavitarne Bequest edition, edited by Paṇḍit Yagirala Paññānanda Thera and revised by Mahāgoda Siri Ñānissara Thera, and published in Colombo in 1922 (B.E. 2465). The Colombo edition, referred to as *H.* in the present edition, is based on six Sinhalese MSS., denoted as *Sī.* I, II, III, IV, V and *Ma.*

Any variant readings among these that have been noticed by *H.* have been reproduced in the footnotes to the present volume. In the footnotes also any references to Pali works mentioned by *H.* are signalised by (*H.*) printed after the reference. Although *H.* usually gives only the name of the work, and does not refer to any particular edition, volume or page number, it has been of help in tracing references. In several cases it has been possible to add more as well as to provide others not noticed by *H.*

Again in the footnotes, *Budv.* stands for Morris' edition of the *Buddhavaṃsa* made in 1882 for the Pali Text Society. This is a somewhat faulty piece of work, which may now sometimes be corrected by what appears to be the more careful handling of the Colombo editors. The edition of Morris rested on only two MSS., and the MSS. used by *H.* as well as the Commentary show a different tradition.

This is visible in a number of different readings, and is particularly striking when Buddhadatta, the commentator, having given his reading of a phrase in the *Buddhavaṃsa*, puts another one beside it saying, "This is also a reading," or "Some read, or say, this," for it sometimes turns out that this second reading is the one found in Morris. It is again visible not only in a number of variant spellings of proper names, but also in those cases where a completely different name is given to the same person. This is especially to be noticed in the case of the lady who was Gotama's wife. She is called Bhaddakaccā in Morris' *Buddhavaṃsa* (XXVI. 15), but Yasodharā in Buddhadatta's Commentary (p. 293 of the present edition). Buddhadatta also notices the reading Subhaddakā as given in *Sī.* II, III, IV. All such variations are interesting from the point of view of the growth of the legend.

This edition does not, however, attempt to be a critical edition of the *Buddhavaṃsa*, but only to reproduce as closely as possible the tradition as found in one edition of the Commentary. The great use that this makes in its Introduction of the *Jātakanidāna* should, however, be pointed out, for if anyone were ever to make any critical attempt to find out what the author of the *Buddhavaṃsa* originally wrote, the

Jātakanidāna with its independent readings and its fine treatment in Fausböll's hands, could not be ignored.

Attention has been drawn to this parallelism by Dr. E. J. Thomas in his *History of Buddhist Thought*, p. 141, who there also remarks on the important contribution made to the legend by the *Buddhavaṃsa Commentary* in giving a list of the places where Gotama stayed during the first twenty years of his preaching. This list is not, however, exclusive to the *Buddhavaṃsa Commentary* for a corresponding one occurs in the *Anguttara Commentary*, vol. II, p. 124-5 (P.T.S. edition).

The *Buddhavaṃsa Commentary* gives the fullest accounts of *bhaddakappa* and *maṇḍakappa* that I have yet seen on the subject of *kappas*, or æons when one or more Buddhas have arisen in the world. Another point of interest is that there is little doubt that, as compared with other Commentaries, that on the *Buddhavaṃsa* is late, as may be judged by its references to some of the others and by the quotations it draws from these.

In the Hewavitarne edition the letter *ṇ* often follows after an *r* where it is not now the custom to use the *ṇ* in Pali; for example *nibbāna* is always printed *nibbāṇa*. I have changed such readings when they occur, and without showing them in the footnotes, to the more usual Pali *n*. But the fact that they do occur must show that either the editors of the Hewavitarne edition or Buddhadatta himself, the commentator, was working in the Sanskrit tradition, and may point to one or other of them, or both, having at some time made use of a Sanskrit version of the *Buddhavaṃsa*.

The numbers in brackets at the top of the left-hand pages refer to the corresponding pages in the Hewavitarne edition. Those at the top of the right-hand pages refer to the sections and verses of the *Buddhavaṃsa* as found in Morris.

The Index of works and subjects comprises only the words in the *Buddhavaṃsa* (of course as recognised by Buddhadatta) that are commented upon by the *Madhuratthavilāsinī*. Consideration of space and paper shortage have precluded a fuller Index. In the Index of proper names, on the other hand, all the proper names: personal, geographical, names of months and names of Pali works, found in the Commentary have been recorded. It is here that the variant spellings, already referred to, may best be consulted.

In conclusion, I wish to express to Dr. E. J. Thomas my thanks and gratitude for his help in several of the intricate passages.

I. B. HORNER

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Madhuratthavilāsinī
nāma
Buddhavaṃsatthakathā

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA

NIDĀNAVAṆṆANĀ

**Anantañāṇaṃ karuṇālayaṃ layaṃ
malassa buddhaṃ susamāhitaṃ hitaṃ
namāmi dhammaṃ bhavasaṃvaraṃ varaṃ
guṇākarañ c' eva niraṅgaṇaṃ gaṇaṃ.**

**Paññāya seṭṭho jinasāvakānaṃ
yaṃ Dhammasenāpati dhammarājaṃ
apucchi satthāram apārapāraguṃ
niraṅgaṇaṃ ñātigaṇassa majjhe.**

**Subuddhavaṃsen' idha Buddhavaṃso
visuddhavaṃsena vināyakena
hatâvakāsena pakāsito so
samācitaṃsena tathāgatena.**

**Yāv' ajjakālā avināsayantā
pālikkamaṃ c' eva ca pāliyatthaṃ
kathânusandhiṃ sugatassa puttā
yathāsutaṃ[1] yeva samāhariṃsu.**

**Tass' eva sambuddhavaratvayassa
sadā janānaṃ savanâmatassa
pasādapaññājananassa yasmā
saṃvaṇṇanânukkamato pavattā.**

**Sakkacca saddhammaratena buddha-
sīhena sīlâdhiguṇoditena
āyācito 'haṃ suciram pi kālaṃ
tasmā 'ssa saṃvaṇṇanam ārabhissaṃ.**

---

[1] *Si.* I and II rutaṃ (*H.*).

Sadā janānaṃ kalināsanassa[1]
ciraṭṭhitatthaṃ jinasāsanassa
mamâ pi puññodayavuddhiyatthaṃ
pasādanatthañ ca mahājanassa.

Mahāvihārâgatapālimagga-
sannissitā saṅkaradosahīnā
samāsato 'yaṃ pana Buddhavaṃsa-
saṃvaṇṇanā hessati sārabhūtā.

Sotabbarūpaṃ pana Buddhavaṃsa-
kathāya aññaṃ idha n' atthi yasmā
pasādanaṃ buddhaguṇe ratānaṃ
pavāhanaṃ pāpamahāmalassa,

Tasmā hi sakkacca samādhiyuttā
vihāya vikkhepam anaññacittā
saṃvaṇṇanaṃ vaṇṇayato suvaṇṇaṃ
nidhāya kaṇṇaṃ madhuraṃ suṇātha.

Sabbam pi hitvā pana kiccam aññaṃ
Sakkacca maccen' idha niccakālaṃ
sotuṃ kathetum pi buddhena yuttā
kathā pan' âyaṃ atidullabhā ti.

Tattha 'Buddhavaṃsasaṃvaṇṇanā hessati sārabhūtā' ti vuttattā Buddhavaṃso tāva vavatthapetabbo, tatr' idaṃ vavatthānaṃ: ito heṭṭhā kappasatasahassâdhikesu catusu asaṅkheyyesu uppannānaṃ pañcavīsatiyā buddhānaṃ uppannakappâdiparicchedavasena paveṇivitthārakathā Buddhavaṃso nāmā ti veditabbo.

Svāyaṃ kappaparicchedo nāmaparicchedo gottaparicchedo jātiparicchedo nagaraparicchedo pituparicchedo mātuparicchedo bodhiparicchedo dhammacakkappavattanaparicchedo abhisamayaparicchedo sāvakasannipātaparicchedo aggasāvakaparicchedo upaṭṭhākaparicchedo aggasāvikāparicchedo parivārabhikkhuparicchedo raṃsiparicchedo sarīrappamāṇaparicchedo bodhisattâdhikāraparicchedo vyākaraṇaparicchedo bodhisattassa padhānaparicchedo āyuparicchedo parinibbānaparicchedo iti imehi pāliyā āgatehi bāvīsatiyā paricchedehi paricchinno vavatthito. Pāli-anārūḷho pana sambahulavāro p' ettha ānetabbo. So agāravāsaparicchedo pāsādattayaparicchedo nāṭakitthiparicchedo aggamahesiparicchedo puttaparicchedo yānaparicchedo

---

[1] *Sī.* I, II, III, IV sāsanassa.

abhinikkhamanaparicchedo padhānaparicchedo upaṭṭhākaparicchedo vihāraparicchedo dasadhāvavatthito hoti.

Taṃ sambahulavāram pi yathāṭṭhāne mayaṃ pana
dassetvā va gamissāma[1] tattha tattha samāsato.

So evaṃ vavatthito pana:

Ken' âyaṃ* desito kattha kass' atthāya ca desito
kim atthāya kadā kassa vacanaṃ kena c' âbhato?

Sabbam etaṃ viddhiṃ vatvā pubbam eva samāsato
pacch' âhaṃ Buddhavaṃsassa karissām' atthavaṇṇanaṃ.

Tattha *ken' âyaṃ desito* ti? Ayaṃ Buddhavaṃso kena desito? Sabbadhammesu appaṭihatañāṇacārena dasabalena catuvesārajjavisāradena dhammarājena dhammassāminā tathāgatena sabbaññūnā sammāsambuddhena desito. *Kattha desito* ti? Kapilavatthumahānagare Nigrodhârāmamahāvihāre paramarucirasandassane devamanussanayananipātabhūte Ratanacaṅkame caṅkamantena desito. *Kass' atthāya ca desito* ti? Dvāsītiyā ñātisahassānaṃ anekakoṭīnañ ca devamanussānaṃ atthāya desito. "*Kim atthāya desito* ti? Caturoghanittaraṇatthāya desito."† *Kadā desito* ti? "'Bhagavā hi paṭhamabodhiyaṃ vīsati vassāni anibaddhavāso hutvā'‡ yattha yattha phāsu hoti tattha tatth' eva gantvā vasi. Kathaṃ? Paṭhamavassaṃ Isipatane dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā aṭṭhārasabrahmakoṭiyo amatapānaṃ pāyetvā Bārāṇasiṃ upanissāya Isipatane migadāye vasi, dutiyavassaṃ Rājagahaṃ upanissāya Veḷuvanamahāvihāre, tatiyacatutthāni pi tatth' eva, pañcamaṃ Vesāliṃ upanissāya Mahāvane Kuṭâgārasālāyaṃ, chaṭṭhamaṃ Maṅkulapabbate, sattamaṃ Tāvatiṃsabhavane, aṭṭhamaṃ Bhagge Suṃsumāragiriṃ upanissāya Bhesakalāvane, navamaṃ Kosambiyaṃ, dasamaṃ Pārileyyakavanasaṇḍe, ekādasamaṃ Nālāyabrāhmaṇagāme, dvādasamaṃ Verañjāyaṃ, terasamaṃ Cāliyapabbate, cuddasamaṃ Jetavanamahāvihāre, pañcadasamaṃ Kapilavatthumahānagare, soḷasamaṃ Āḷavakaṃ[2] dametvā caturāsītipāṇasahassāni amatapānaṃ pāyetvā Āḷaviyaṃ,[2] sattarasamaṃ Rājagahe yeva, aṭṭharasamaṃ Cāliyapabbate va, tathā ekūnavīsatimaṃ, vīsatimaṃ pana vassaṃ Rājagahe yeva vasi.

* Morris, *Buddhavaṃsa* (P.T.S.), Preface, p. viii *ff. cites from here to* p. 5 *below, giving also Turnour's translation.*

† *Cf. Asl.* 32. ‡ *Cf. MA.* ii. 165.

[1] *Sī.* I, III kathessāma (*H.*). [2] *H.* Āḷa-.

Tena vuttaṃ: bhagavā hi paṭhamabodhiyaṃ vīsati vassāni anibaddhavāso hutvā yattha yattha phāsukaṃ hoti tattha tatth' eva gantvā vasî "* ti. Tato paṭṭhāya pana Sāvatthiṃ yeva upanissāya Jetavanamahāvihāre ca Pubbârāme ca dhuvaparibhogavasena vasi. Yadā pana " satthā buddho hutvā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye paṭhamavassaṃ vasitvā vutthavasso pavāretvā Uruvelaṃ gantvā tattha tayo māse vasanto tebhātikajaṭile dametvā bhikkhusahassehi kataparivāro Phussamāsapuṇṇamāyaṃ Rājagahaṃ gantvā dve māse tatth' eva vasi; tadā Bārāṇasito nikkhantassa pañca māsā jātā, sakalo hemanto atikkanto Udāyittherassa āgatadivasato sattaṭṭhadivasā vītivattā. So pana Phaggunamāsiyaṃ cintesi: atikkanto hemanto, vasantakālo anuppatto,"† samayo tathāgatassa Kapilapuraṃ gantun ti. " So evaṃ cintento paṭhamattāhi gāthāhi gamanavaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇesi."‡ Atha satthā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā ñātisaṅgahaṃ kātukāmo hutvā " Aṅgamagadhavāsīnaṃ dasahi sahassehi Kapilavatthuvāsīnaṃ dasahi sahassehî ti sabbeh' eva vīsatiyā khīṇâsavasahassehi parivuto Rājagahato nikkhamitvā divase divase yojanaṃ gacchanto Rājagahato saṭṭhiyojanaṃ Kapilapuraṃ dvīhi māsehi sampāpuṇitvā "§ tattha ñātīnaṃ vandāpanatthaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi. Tad' âyaṃ Buddhavaṃso desito. *Kassa vacanan* ti? Sāvakapaccekabuddhānaṃ asādhāraṇaṃ sammāsambuddhass' eva vacanaṃ. " *Kena c' ābhato* ti? Ācariyaparamparāya ābhato. Ayaṃ hi Sāriputtatthero Bhaddajī Tisso Kosiyaputto Siggavo Moggaliputto Sudatto Dhammiko Dāsako Sonako Revato ti evam ādīhi yāva tatiyasaṅgītikālā ābhato, tato uddham pi tesaṃ yeva sissânusissehî ti evaṃ tāva ācariyaparamparāya yāv' ajjakālā ābhato "|| ti veditabbo. Ettāvatā:

Ken' âyaṃ desito kattha kass' atthāya ca desito
Kim' atthāya kadā kassa vacanaṃ kena c' ābhato ti,

ayaṃ gāthā[1] vuttatthā hoti. Evaṃ ābhatassa pan' assa idāni Aṭṭhavaṇṇanā hoti. Sā pan' âyaṃ Aṭṭhavaṇṇanā yasmā Dūrenidānaṃ¶ Avidūrenidānaṃ** Santikenidānan†† ti, imāni tīṇi nidānāni dassetvā va vaṇṇitā suvaṇṇitā nāma hoti. Ye ca naṃ suṇanti tehi

* *Cf. AA.* ii. 124-5 *to which H. refers last sentence.* † *Cf. Jā.* i. 86.

‡ *Jā.* i. 87. *Morris reads* (*Budv.* p. x): so evaṃ cintetvā kulanagaragamanatthāya saṭṭhimattāhi gāthāhi gamanavaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇeti.

§ *Cf. Jā.* i. 87. || *Cf. Asl.* 32. ¶ *Cf. Jā.* i. 2-47.

** *Cf. Jā.* i. 47-77. †† *Cf. Jā.* i. 77-94.

[1] *Morris, failing to perceive that foregoing is a* śloka, *wrongly emended* gāthā (*in the MSS.*) *to* kathā.

samudagamato paṭṭhāya viññātattā suviññātā va hoti, tasmā tāni nidānāni dassetvā va vaṇṇayissāma.

Tattha ādito paṭṭhāya tāva tesaṃ nidānānaṃ paricchedo veditabbo. Tatth' âyaṃ saṅkhepato atthadīpanā:—" Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa pādamūle katâbhinīhārassa mahāsattassa yāva Vessantarattabhāvā cavitvā Tusitabhavane nibbatti, tāva pavattā kathā Dūrenidānaṃ nāma."* "Tusitabhavanato cavitvā yāva bodhimaṇḍe sabbaññutappatti tāva pavattā kathā Avidūrenidānaṃ nāma."† " Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme "‡ ti ca " Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe "‡ ti ca " Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūṭâgārasālāyan "‡ ti ca evaṃ " mahābodhimaṇḍe sabbaññutañāṇappattito yāva parinibbānamañcā[1] etasmiṃ antare bhagavā yattha yattha vihāsi taṃ taṃ Santikenidānaṃ nāmâ "§ ti veditabbaṃ. Ettāvatā saṅkhepen' eva tiṇṇaṃ Durâvidūrasantikenidānānaṃ vasena Bāhiranidānavaṇṇanā samattā hoti.||

Idāni pana:

[I. 1] " Brahmā ca lokâdhipatī[2] Sahampatī
katañjalī anadhivaraṃ ayācatha:—
sant' îdha sattâpparajakkhajātikā
desehi dhammaṃ anukamp' imaṃ[3] pajan " ti

ādinayappavattassa Abbhantaranidānassa atthavaṇṇanā hoti.

Tattha[4] ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe ti ādisuttantesu viya: ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârāme. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ Buddhavaṃsaṃ āpucchî ti. Evam ādinā nayena nidānam avatvā kasmā *Brahmā ca lokâdhipatī Sahampatī katañjalī anadhivaraṃ ayācathâ* ti ādinā nayena nidānaṃ vuttan ti? Vuccate: bhagavato sabbadhammadesanâkāraṇabhūtāya Brahmuno dhammadesanâyācanāya sandassanatthaṃ vuttan ti.

" Kad' âyaṃ dhammadesanatthaṃ ajjhiṭṭho Brahmunā jino
Kadā kattha ca ken' âyaṃ gāthā hi samudīritâ "¶ ti

* *Cf Jā.* i. 47, *CpA.* 3. † *Cf. Jā.* i, 77, *CpA.* 3.
‡ *Constantly in Canon, but probably referring to Jā.* i. 77 (*where Rājagaha is omitted*). § *Cf. Jā.* i. 94.
|| *To here from* *, p. 3=*Morris's version at Budv.* (P.T.S.) p. viii-xii.
¶ *As below*, p. 11.

[1] *Ma.* °mañco (*H.*). [2] *Budv.* I. 1 °pati.
[3] *Budv.* I. 1 imaṃ. [4] *Ma.* ettha (*H.*).

vuccate, buddhabhūtassa pana bhagavato aṭṭhame sattâhe satthā dhammadesanatthāya Brahmunā ajjhiṭṭho āyācito, tatr' âyaṃ ānupubbīkathā: mahāpuriso kira katâbhinīhāro mahâbhinikkhamanadivase vivaṭapākaṭabībhacchasayanâsanaceṭikā nāṭakitthiyo disvā atīva saṃviggahadayo pāṭekkadesāvacchannaṃ Channaṃ āmantetvā: arinaravaramanthakaṃ Kanthakaṃ nāma turaṅgavaram āharâ ti āharāpetvā Channasahāyo varaturaṅgam āruyha nagaradvāre adhivatthāya devatāya nagaradvāre vivaṭe nagarato nikkhamitvā tīṇi rajjāni tena rattâvasesena atikkamitvā Anomasatto "Anomāya nāma nadiyā tīre ṭhatvā Channam evam āha: Channa, tvaṃ mama imāni aññehi asubharāni ābharaṇāni Kanthakañ ca varaturaṅgam ādāya Kapilapuraṃ gacchāhî"* ti Channaṃ vissajjetvā asitoraganīluppalasadisenâsinā[1] sakesam akūṭam chinditvā ākāse ukkhipitvā devadattiyaṃ pattacīvaraṃ gahetvā sayam eva pabbajitvā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno anilabalasamuddhutataraṅgabhaṅgaṃ asaṅgaṃ Gaṅgaṃ nadiṃ uttaritvā maṇigaṇaraṃsijālavijjotitarājagahaṃ Rājagahaṃ nāma nagaraṃ pavisitvā tattha issariyamadamattaṃ janaṃ parihāsayanto viya uddhatavesassa janassa lajjam uppādayamāno viya ca vayakantīhi nāgarajanahadayāni attani bandhanto viya dvattiṃsavaramahāpurisalakkhaṇavirājitāya rūpasiriyā sabbajananayanāni vilumpanto viya ca rūpīpādasañcaro[2] puññasañcayo viya pabbato viya ca gagaṇo[3] nissaṅgo santindriyo santamānaso yugamattaṃ pekkhamāno Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā yāpanamattaṃ bhattaṃ gahetvā nagarato nikkhamitvā Paṇḍavapabbatapasse† chāyûdakasampanne subhūmibhāge paramaramaṇīye pavivitte okāse nisīditvā paṭisaṅkhānabalena missakabhattaṃ paribhuñjitvā Mandāragirisârena narasārena Bimbisārena Magadhamahārājena mahāpurisassa santikaṃ gantvā nāmagottaṃ pucchitvā: tena pamuditahadayena mama rajjabhāgaṃ gaṇhāhî ti rajjena nimantiyamāno: alaṃ mahārāja na mayhaṃ rajjena attho, ahaṃ rajjaṃ pahāya lokahitatthāya padhānam anuyuñjitvā loke vivattacchado buddho bhavissāmî ti nikkhanto ti vatvā: tena ca buddho hutvā sabbapaṭhamaṃ mayhaṃ vijitaṃ osāreyyāthâ ti vutto: sādhû ti tassa paṭiññaṃ datvā Āḷārañ ca Uddakañ ca upasaṅkamitvā tesaṃ dhammadesanāya sāraṃ avindanto tato pakkhamitvā Uruvelāyaṃ chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ karonto pi amataṃ adhigantuṃ asakkonto oḷārikâhārapaṭisevanena sarīraṃ santappesi.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 64. † *Cf. Jā.* i. 66, *DhA.* i. 85.

[1] *St.* III and IV asitodaka-. [2] *Ma.* -sañcayo.
[3] gamano (*version not given*).

"Tadā pana Uruvelāyaṃ Senāninigame Senānikuṭumbikassa dhītā Sujātā nāma dārikā vayappattā ekasmiṃ nigrodharukkhe patthanam akāsi: sac' âhaṃ samajātikaṃ kulagharaṃ gantvā paṭhamagabbhe puttaṃ labhissāmi balikammaṃ karissāmî ti. Tassā sā patthanā samijjhi. Sā Visākhapuṇṇamadivase: ajja balikammaṃ karissāmî ti"* pātova pāyāsaṃ anāyāsaṃ paramamadhuraṃ sampaṭipādesi. Bodhisatto tadah' eva katasarīrapaṭijaggano bhikkhâcārakālaṃ āgamayamāno pātova gantvā tasmiṃ nigrodharukkhamūle nisīdi. "Atha kho Puṇṇā nāma dāsī tassā dhātī rukkhamūlasodhanatthāya gatā bodhisattaṃ pācīnalokadhātuṃ olokayamānaṃ nisinnaṃ"† sañjhāppabhânurañjita-vara-kanaka-giri-sikhara-sadisa-sarīrasobhaṃ timiranikaranidhanakaraṃ kamalavanavikasanakaraṃ ghanavivaragataṃ divasakaram iva taruvaram upagataṃ munidivasakaraṃ addasa. Sarīrato c' assa nikkhantāhi pabhāhi sakalañ ca taṃ rukkhaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ disvā tassā etad ahosi:

Ajja amhākaṃ devatā rukkhato oruyha sahatthen' eva baliṃ paṭiggahetukāmā hutvā nisinnâ ti, sā vegena gantvā Sujātāya etam atthaṃ ārocesi. Tadā Sujātā sañjātasaddhā hutvā sabbâlaṅkārena alaṅkaritvā satasahassagghanikaṃ suvaṇṇapātiṃ paramamadhurassa madhupāyāsassa pūretvā aparāya suvaṇṇapātiyā pidahitvā sīsen' âdāya nigrodhâbhimukhī agamāsi. Sā gacchantī durato va taṃ bodhisattaṃ rukkhadevatam iva sakalaṃ taṃ rukkhaṃ sarīrappabhāya suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ katvā puññasañcayam iva rūpavantaṃ nisinnaṃ disvā pītisomanassajātā rukkhadevatâ ti saññāya diṭṭhaṭṭhānato paṭṭhāya onatonatā gantvā sīsato suvaṇṇapātiṃ otāretvā mahāsattassa hatthe ṭhapetvā pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā: yathā mama manoratho nipphanno evaṃ tumhākam pi nipphajjatû ti vatvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho bodhisatto pi "suvaṇṇapātiṃ gahetvā Nerañjarāya nadiyā tīraṃ gantvā Suppatiṭṭhitassa nāma titthassa tīre suvaṇṇapātiṃ ṭhapetvā nahātvā paccuttaritvā ekūnapaññāsa piṇḍe karonto taṃ pāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā: sac' âhaṃ ajja buddho bhavāmi ayaṃ suvaṇṇapāti paṭisotaṃ gacchatû ti khipi. Sā pāti paṭisotaṃ gantvā Kālassa nāma nāgarājassa bhavanaṃ pavisitvā tiṇṇaṃ buddhānaṃ thālakāni ukkhipitvā tesaṃ heṭṭhā aṭṭhāsi.

'Mahāsatto tatth' eva vanasaṇḍe divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Sotthiyena nāma tiṇahārakena mahāpurisassâkāraṃ ñatvā dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo'‡ gahetvā bodhimaṇḍam āruyha dakkhiṇadisābhāge aṭṭhāsi."§ So pana padeso paduminipaṇṇe udakabindu viya akampittha. Bodhisatto: ayaṃ mama guṇaṃ dhāretuṃ asam-

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 68. † *Cf. Jā.* i. 69.
‡ *Cf. SnA.* ii. 391. § *Cf. Jā.* i. 70-71.

attho ti pacchimadisābhāgam agamāsi. So pi tath' eva kampittha. Puna uttaradisābhāgam agamāsi. So pi tath' eva kampittha. Puna puratthimadisābhāgam agamāsi. Tattha pallaṅkappamāṇaṭṭhānaṃ niccalaṃ ahosi. Mahāpuriso: idaṃ ṭhānaṃ kilesaviddhaṃsanaṭṭhānan ti sanniṭṭhānaṃ katvā " tāni tiṇāni agge gahetvā cālesi. Tāni tulikaggena paricchinnāni viya ahesuṃ. Bodhisatto: bodhiṃ appatvā va imaṃ pallaṅkaṃ na bhindissāmî ti caturaṅgaviriyam adhiṭṭhahitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā bodhikkhandhaṃ piṭṭhito katvā puratthâbhimukho nisīdi.

Taṅkkhaṇañ ñeva sabbalokâbhihāro Māro bāhusahassaṃ māpetvā diyaḍḍhayojanasatikaṃ himagirisikharasadisaṃ Girimekhalaṃ nāma arivāraṇaṃ varavāraṇaṃ āruyha navayojanikena dhanurasipharasusarasattisabalenâ ti balena saṃparivuto samantato pabbato viya ajjhottharanto mahāsappattaṃ viya mahāsattaṃ samupāgami. Mahāpuriso suriye dharamāne yeva atitumulaṃ Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā vikasitajayasumanakusumasadisassa cīvarassa upari patamānehi rattapavālaṅkurasadisaruciradassanehi bodhirukkhaṅkurehi pītiyā viya pūjiyamāno eva paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsânussatiñāṇaṃ majjhimayāme dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ visodhetvā pacchimayāme paṭiccasamuppāde ñāṇaṃ otāretvā vaṭṭavivaṭṭaṃ sammasanto aruṇodaye buddho hutvā:

" Anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissaṃ anibbisaṃ,
gahakārakaṃ gavesanto, dukkhā jātipunappunaṃ.

Gahakāraka diṭṭho 'si, puna gehaṃ na kāhasi,
sabbā te phāsukā bhaggā gahakūṭaṃ visaṅkhitaṃ,
visaṅkhāragataṃ cittaṃ taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagâ "* ti

imaṃ udānaṃ udānento sattâhaṃ vimuttisukhapaṭisevanena vītināmetvā " aṭṭhame divase samāpattito vuṭṭhāya devatānaṃ kaṅkhaṃ ñatvā tāsaṃ kaṅkhāvidhamanatthaṃ ākāse uppatitvā yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā tāsaṃ kaṅkhaṃ vidhametvā ' pallaṅkato īsakaṃ pācīnanissite uttaradisābhāge ṭhatvā: imasmiṃ vata me pallaṅke sabbaññutañāṇaṃ paṭividdhan ti cattāri asaṅkkheyyāni kappasatasahassañ ca pūritānaṃ pāramīnaṃ phalādhigamaṭṭhānaṃ pallaṅkañ c' eva bodhirukkhañ ca animisehi akkhīhi ōlokayamāno sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Animisacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Atha pallaṅkassa ca ṭhitaṭṭhānassa ca antarā puratthimapacchimato āyate Ratanacaṅkame caṅkamanto sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanacaṅ-

---

* *Dhp.* 153-4 (*H.*). *Jā.* i. 76. *Referred to at UdA.* 208; *quoted VA.* 17, *KhuA.* 12, *DA.* 16, *Asl.* 18. *First line at Thag.* 78.

kamanacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Tato pacchimadisābhāge devatā Ratanagharaṃ nāma māpayiṃsu, tattha pallaṅkena nisīditvā Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ visesato c' ettha anantanayaṃ samantapaṭṭhānaṃ vicinanto sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanagharacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ.

Evaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva cattāri sattâhāni vītināmetvā pañcame sattâhe bodhirukkhamūlā yena Ajapālanigrodho ten' upasaṅkami."* Tatrā pi dhammaṃ vicinanto yeva vimuttisukhañ ca paṭisaṃvedento '† Ajapālanigrodhe sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Evaṃ aparaṃ sattâhaṃ Mucalinde nisīdi. Tassa nisinnamattass' eva bhagavato sakalacakkavāḷagabbhaṃ pūrento mahā-akālamegho udapādi. Tasmiñ ca pana uppanne Mucalindo nāgarājā cintesi: ayaṃ mahāmegho satthari mayhaṃ bhavanaṃ paviṭṭhamatte uppanno vāsâgāram assa laddhuṃ vaṭṭatî ti. So sattaratanam ayaṃ devavimānasadisaṃ dibbavimānaṃ nimminituṃ samattho pi evaṃ kate: na mayhaṃ mahapphalaṃ bhavissati dasabalassa kāyaveyyāvaccaṃ karissāmî ti, atimahantaṃ attabhāvaṃ katvā " satthāraṃ sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhipitvā upari mahantaṃ phaṇaṃ katvā aṭṭhāsi. Atha bhagavā parikkhepassa anto va mahati okāse sabbaratanamaye maṇḍape pallaṅke upari ca viniggalantavividhasurabhikusumavitāne vividhasurabhigandhavāsine gandhakuṭiyaṃ viharanto viya vihāsi. Evaṃ bhagavā taṃ sattâhaṃ tattha vītināmetvā tato aparaṃ sattâhaṃ Rājâyatane nisīdi. Tatthā pi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī yeva. Ettāvatā sattasattâhāni paripuṇṇāni ahesuṃ. Etth' antare bhagavā jhānasukhena phalasukhena c' eva vītināmesi.

Ath' assa sattasattâhâtikkame: mukhaṃ dhovissāmî ti cittaṃ uppajji. Sakko devānam indo agadaharīṭakaṃ āharitvā adāsi. Ath' assa Sakko nāgalatādantakaṭṭhañ' ca mukhadhovana-udakañ ca adāsi. Tato bhagavā dantakaṭṭhaṃ khāditvā Anotattadahodakena mukhaṃ dhovitvā Rājâyatanamūle nisīdi. Tasmiṃ samaye catuhi lokapālehi upanite paccagghe selamaye patte Tapassu-Bhallikānaṃ manthañ ca madhupiṇḍikañ ca paṭiggahetvā paribhuñjitvā "‡ paccāgantvā Ajapālanigrodhamūle nisīdi. Ath' assa tattha nisinnamattass' eva attanā adhigatassa dhammassa gambhīrabhāvaṃ paccavekkhantassa sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇo: " adhigato kho my âyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedanīyo "§ ti paresaṃ dhammaṃ adesetukāmâkārappatto parivitakko udapādi.

---

* *Cf. VA.* v. 957. † *Cf. Jā.* i. 77-78. ‡ *Cf. Jā.* i. 80.
§ *Vin.* i. 4. " Adhigato . . . dhammo " *quoted also at* p. 291 *below.*

Atha Brahmā Sahampatī dasabalassa cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya: "nassati vata bho loko"* ti vācaṃ nicchārento dasasahassacakkavāḷabrahmagaṇaparivuto Sakka-Suyāma-Santusita-Paranimmita-Vasavattīhi anugato āgantvā bhagavato purato pāturahosi. So attano patiṭṭhānatthāya paṭhaviṃ nimminitvā dakkhiṇaṃ jāṇumaṇḍalaṃ paṭhaviyaṃ nihantvā jalamānâmalâvikala-kamalamakula[1]-sadisaṃ dasa nakhasamodhānasamujjalam añjaliṃ sirasmiṃ katvā: "desetu bhante bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu sugato dhammaṃ, santi sattā apparajakkhajātikā assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro"† ti.

"Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe
dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito,
avāpur' etaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ
suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenânubuddhaṃ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhani-ṭṭhito
yathā pi passe janataṃ samantato,
tathûpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha
pāsādam āruyha samantacakkhu
sokâvatiṇṇaṃ[2] janatam apetasoko
avekkhassu jātijarâbhibhūtaṃ.

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasaṅgāma,
satthavāha aṇana vicara loke,
desassu bhagavā dhammaṃ,
aññātāro bhavissantī"‡ ti.

Nanu tumhehi buddho bodheyyaṃ tiṇṇo tāreyyaṃ mutto moceyyan ti

"Kim me aññātavesena dhammaṃ sacchikaten' idha
sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā tārayissaṃ sadevake"§ ti

patthanaṃ karitvā sabbaññubhāvo patto ti ca tumhehi dhamme adesiyamāne ko nāma añño dhammaṃ desissati kim aññaṃ lokassa saraṇaṃ tāṇaṃ leṇaṃ parāyaṇan? ti ca evam ādīhi anekehi nayehi bhagavantaṃ dhammadesanatthaṃ āyāci,[3] tena vuttaṃ: "buddha-

* *Vin.* i. 5. † *Vin.* i. 5. ‡ *Vin.* i. 5, *M.* i. 168, *S.* i. 137.

§ *Budv.* II. 55, *Jā.* i. 14, *which for* tārayissaṃ *read* buddho hessaṃ. *H. refers this verse to* Buddhavaṃsa-Sumedhakathā; *see below* p. 90. *Also at MA.* ii. 176.

[1] *v.l.* (*H.*) jalajâmalavikacakamala. [2] *Text* °kiṇṇaṃ.

[3] *Editor* (*BudvA.* 10, n. 1) *says*: iha "saddhammabherivinayañca" iccādikā gāthā kesuci potthakesu dissate.

bhūtassa pana bhagavato aṭṭhame sattâhe satthā dhammadesanatthāya Brahmunā āyācito "* ti.

Idāni "kadā kattha ca ken' âyaṃ gāthā hi samudīritā?" ti. Imesaṃ pañhānaṃ[1] vissajjanāya okāso anuppatto ti. Tattha kadā vuttâ ti? Paṭhamamahāsaṅgītikāle vuttā. Paṭhamamahāsaṅgīti nām' esā saṅgītikkhandhake vuttanayen' eva veditabbā. Tattha kena vuttâ ti? Bhagavati parinibbute Rājagahanagare Vebhārapabbatapasse Sattapaṇṇiguhādvāre vijitasabbasattunā Ajātasattunā Magadhamahārājena dhammasaṅgāyanatthaṃ kārite paripuṇṇacandamaṇḍalasaṅkāse daṭṭhabbasāramaṇḍe maṇḍape dhammâsanagaten' āyasmatā Ānandattherena *Brahmā ca lokâdhipatī* ti ayaṃ gāthā vuttâ ti veditabbā. Ayam assā gāthāya sambandho. Ettāvatā:

"Kad' âyaṃ dhammadesanatthaṃ ajjhiṭṭho Brahmunā jino
Kadā kattha ca ken' âyaṃ gāthā hi samudīritā "† ti.

Ayam pi gāthā vuttatthā hoti. Evaṃ iminā sambandhena vuttāya pan' assā anuttānapadavaṇṇanaṃ karissāmi. Tattha Brahmâ ti brūhito tehi tehi guṇavisesehî ti Brahmā; ayaṃ pana Brahmasaddo Mahābrahma-brāhmaṇa-tathāgata-mātāpitu-seṭṭhâdisu dassati. Tathā hi "sahasso Brahmâ "‡ ti ādisu Mahābrahmā Brahmā ti adhippeto.

"Tamonudo buddho samantacakkhu
lokantagū sabbabhavâtivatto,
anāsavo sabbadukkhappahīno
saccavhayo Brahme upāsito me "§ ti

ettha brāhmaṇe. "Brahmâ ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanan "‖ ti ettha tathāgate. "Brahmâ ti mātāpitāro pubbācariyâ ti vuccare "¶ ti ettha mātāpitusu. "Brahmacakkaṃ pavattetî " ti** ettha seṭṭhe adhippeto. Idha pana paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā paṭhamajjhānabhūmiyaṃ nibbatto kappâyuko Mahābrahmā adhippeto, ca saddo sampiṇḍanattho. Brahmā ca añña ca dasasu cakkavāḷasahassesu brāhmaṇo câ ti attho. Padapūraṇamatto va.

Lokâdhipatî ti ettha loko ti saṅkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko ti

---

* (?). † *As above, p. 5.*

‡ *M.* iii. 101; *cited at MA.* i. 34 (*H.*), *where definition of* Brahmā *should be compared with above.* § *Sn.* 1133; *cited at MA.* i. 35 (*H.*).

‖ *H. refers this to Ang. Tikanipāta. I am unable to trace reference; cited MA.* i. 34-5. *Other* adhivacana *at A.* iv. 340.

¶ *A.* i. 132 (*H.*); *cited at MA.* i. 35. ** *A.* ii. 9; *cited at MA.* i. 35 (*H.*).

---

[1] *Ma., Si.* II padānaṃ.

tayo lokā,* tesu idha sattaloko adhippeto, tassa issaro adhipatî ti lokâdhipati. Lok' ekadesassā pi adhipati lokâdhipatî ti vuccati. Devâdhipati narâdhipati viya.

Sahampatî ti so kira Kassapassa bhagavato sāsane Sahako nāma thero paṭhamajjhānaṃ nibbattetvā aparihīnajjhāno jīvitapariyosāne paṭhamajjhānabhūmiyaṃ kappâyuko Mahābrahmā hutvā nibbatto. Tatra pana naṃ Sahampatī Brahmâ ti sañjānanti. Sahakapatî ti vattabbe anussārāgamaṃ katvā rūḷhivasena Sahampatî ti vadanti.

Katañjalî ti katañjaliko; añjalipuṭaṃ sirasi katvā ti attho.

Anadhivaran ti accantavaro adhivaro n' âssa atthî ti, anadhivaro. Na tato adhiko varo atthî ti vā, anadhivaro. Anuttaro ti attho; taṃ anadhivaraṃ.

Ayācathâ ti āyācitvā ajjhesi. Idāni yass' atthāya so bhagavantaṃ āyāci taṃ atthaṃ dassetuṃ *sant' îdha sattâ* ti ādivuttaṃ.

Tattha *santî* ti saṃvijjanti upalabbhanti, buddhacakkhussa āpāthaṃ āgacchantā atthî ti attho.

Idhâ ti ayaṃ desāpadeso nipāto; svāyaṃ katthaci sāsanaṃ upādāya vuccati. Tath' āha: "Idh' eva bhikkhave samaṇo idha dutiyo samaṇo idha tatiyo samaṇo idha catuttha samaṇo suññā parappavādā samaṇehi aññe"† ti, katthaci okāsaṃ yath' âha:

"Idh' eva tiṭṭhamānassa devabhūtassa me sato
puna-r-āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisâ"‡ ti,

katthaci padapūraṇamattam eva hoti yath' âha: "Idh' âhaṃ bhikkhave bhuttāvī assaṃ pavārito"§ ti, katthaci lokaṃ upādāya yath' âha: "Idha tathāgato loke uppajjati bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāyâ"|| ti idhā pi lokam eva upādāya vutto ti veditabbo. Tasmā imasmiṃ sattaloke ti attho.

"*Sattâ* ti rūpâdisu khandhesu chandarāgena sattā visattā"¶ āsattā laggā lagitā pattā sampattâ ti pāṇino vuccanti; "rūḷhisaddena pana vītarāgesu pi ayaṃ vohāro vattati yeva."¶

"*Apparajakkhajātikâ* ti paññāmaye akkhimhi appaṃ parittaṃ rāgadosamoharajaṃ etesaṃ evaṃ sabhāvā ca te ti apparajakkhajātikā;"** appaṃ rāgâdi rajam eva vā yesaṃ te apparajakkhā; apparajakkhasabhāvā apparajakkhajātikā; tesaṃ apparajakkhajātikānaṃ

* *As at Vism.* 204, *where explained in detail; also at SnA.* 442.
† *M.* i. 63 (*H.*), *A.* ii. 238.
‡ *D.* ii. 285; *also MA.* ii. 199 (*H.*).
§ *M.* i. 12 (*H.*).
|| *A.* i. 22 (*H.*), *but not exactly.*
¶ *Vism.* 310.
** *Cf. VA.* 962, *MA.* ii. 177.

sattānan ti vibhatti vipariṇāmaṃ[1] katvā *desehi dhamman* ti iminā sambandhaṃ katvā attho daṭṭhabbo.

Desehî ti āyācanavacanam etaṃ desehi kathehi upadisâ ti attho.

Dhamman ti ettha ayaṃ dhammasaddo pariyattisamādhipaññāpakatisabhāvasuññatāpuñña-āpattiñeyyacatusaccadhammâdisu dassati. Tath' âha: "Idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . vedallan"* ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati. "Evaṃdhammā te bhagavanto ahesun"† ti ādisu samādhimhi.

"Yass' ete caturo dhammā vānarinda yathā tava
saccaṃ dhammo dhitī cāgo diṭṭhaṃ so ativattatî"‡ ti.

ādisu paññāya. "Jātidhammā jarādhammā atho maraṇadhammino"§ ti ādisu pakatiyaṃ. "Kusalā dhammā akusalā dhammā avyākatā[2] dhammâ"|| ti ādisu sabhāve. "Tasmiṃ kho pana samaye dhammā honti khandhā hontî"¶ ti ādisu suññatāyaṃ. "Dhammo suciṇṇo sukham āvahātî"** ti ādisu puññe. "Dve aniyatā dhammâ"†† ti ādisu āpattiyaṃ. "Sabbe dhammā sabbâkārena buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇapathe āpāthaṃ āgacchantî"‡‡ ti ādisu ñeyye. "Diṭṭhadhammo viditadhammo pattadhammo"§§ ti ādisu catusaccadhamme. Idhâpi catusaccadhammo daṭṭhabbo.

Anukampâ ti anukampiṃ anuddayaṃ karohi.

Iman ti pajaṃ niddisanto āha.

Pajan ti pajātattā pajā taṃ pajaṃ; sattakāyaṃ saṃsāradukkhato mocehî ti adhippāyo. Keci pana:

Bhagavâ ti lokâdhipatī naruttamo
katañjalī brahmagaṇehi yācito ti

paṭhanti. Ettāvatā sabbaso ayaṃ gāthā vuttatthā hoti.

Atha bhagavato taṃ Brahmuno Sahampatissa āyācanavacanaṃ sutvā aparimitasamayasamuditakaruṇābalassa dasabalassa parahitakaraṇanipuṇam aticārassa sattesu okāsakaraṇamattena mahākaruṇā udapādi. Taṃ pana bhagavato karuṇuppattiṃ dassentehi saṅgītikāle saṅgītikārakehi:

* *M.* i. 133 (*H.*). † (?). ‡ *Ja.* i. 280 (*H.*).
§ *A.* i. 147 (*H.*), *A.* iii. 75 *reading* vyādhidhammā *for* jātidhammā.
|| *Dhs.* (*Mātikā*) p. 1 (*H.*). ¶ Dhs. 121 (*H.*).
** *Sn.* 182 (*H.*). †† *Vin.* iii. 187 (*H.*).
‡‡ (?). §§ *Vin.* i. 12 (*H.*), *reading* diṭṭha- patta- vidita-.

[1] *Text* °nāmaṃ. [2] *H.* avyakatâ.

[1. 2] "Sampannavijjācaraṇassa tādino
jutindharass' antimadehadhārino
tathāgatass' appaṭipuggalassa
uppajji kāruññatā sabbasatte" ti

ayaṃ gāthā ṭhapitā.

Tattha *sampannavijjācaraṇassā* ti "sampannaṃ nāma tividhaṃ paripuṇṇasamaṅgimadhuravasena. Tattha

'Sampannaṃ sālikedāraṃ suvā bhuñjanti Kosiya.
paṭivedemi te brahme, na naṃ vāretum ussahe '* ti

idaṃ paripuṇṇasampannaṃ nāma. 'Iminā pātimokkhasaṃvarena upeto hoti samupeto sampanno samannāgato '† ti idaṃ samaṅgisampannaṃ nāma. 'Imissā bhante mahāpaṭhaviyā heṭṭhimaṃ talaṃ sampannaṃ seyyathā pi nāma khuddamadhuṃ anīlakaṃ evamassādan '‡ ti idaṃ madhurasampannaṃ nāma. Idha paripuṇṇasampannam pi samaṅgisampannam pi yujjati."§

"*Vijjā* ti paṭipakkhadhammavijjhanaṭṭhena ca vinditabbatthena ca vijjā. Tā pana tisso pi vijjā cha pi aṭṭha pi vijjā ti. Sesā Bhayabheravasutte|| āgatanayen' eva veditabbā, aṭṭha Ambaṭṭhasutte,¶ tatra hi vipassanāñāṇena ca manomayiddhiyā ca saha cha abhiññā pariggahetvā aṭṭha vijjā vuttā.

Caraṇan ti sīlasaṃvaro indriyesu guttadvāratā bhojane mattaññutā jāgariyânuyogo saddhā hiri-ottappaṃ bāhusaccaṃ āraddhaviriyatā upaṭṭhitasatitā paññāsampannatā cattāri rūpâvacarajjhānānî ti ime pannarasa dhammā veditabbā. Ime yeva hi pannarasa dhammā yasmā etehi carati ariyasāvako gacchati amataṃ disaṃ tasmā *caraṇan* ti vuttā. Yath' āha: 'idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako sīlavā hotî '** ti sabbaṃ Majjhima-paṇṇāsake vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ."†† Vijjā ca caraṇañ ca vijjācaraṇāni, sampannāni paripuṇṇāni vijjācaraṇāni yassa so 'yaṃ sampannavijjācaraṇā; vijjācaraṇehi sampanno samaṅgībhūto samannāgato ti vā sampannavijjācaraṇo; ubhayathā pi attho yujjat' eva, tassa sampannavijjācaraṇassa.

Tādino ti iṭṭhe pi tādi aniṭṭhe pi tādî ti ādinā Mahāniddese‡‡ āgatatādi lakkhaṇena tādino, iṭṭhâniṭṭhâdisu avikārassa tādisassa ti attho.

* *Jā*. iv. 278; *also MA*. i. 153 (*H*.).
† *Vism*. 7 (*H*.); *cf*. *Vism*. 16, *Vbh*. 246, *MA*. i. 153.
‡ *Vin*. iii. 7 (*H*.).
§ *MA*. i. 153 *f*.
|| *M*. Sutta 4.
¶ *D*. Sutta 3.
** *M*. i. 355. *H. refers to Ang*. Mahānāmasutta (*A*. iii. 284 *ff*.), *A*. v. 328 *ff*.
†† *Vism* 202.
‡‡ *Nd*. i. 459 (*H*.).

Jutindharassâ ti jutīmato; Yugandhara-samaya-samudita-divasa-karâtirekatara-sarīra-juti-visarassâ ti attho; paññāpajjota-dharassâ ti pi vuttaṃ vaṭṭati. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ:

" Cattāro loke pajjotā pañcam ettha na vijjati
divā tapati ādicco rattiṃ ābhāti candimā.

Atha aggi divārattiṃ tattha tattha pabhāsati
sambuddho tapataṃ seṭṭho esā ābhā anuttarâ "* ti

tasmā ubhayathā pi sarīrapaññā jutivisaradharassâ ti attho.

Antimadehadhārino ti sabbapacchimasarīradhārino. Apunabbhavassâ ti attho.

Tathāgatassâ ti ettha " aṭṭhahi† kāraṇehi bhagavā tathāgato ti vuccati. Katamehi aṭṭhahi ? Tathā āgato ti tathāgato, tathā gato ti tathāgato, tathalakkhaṇaṃ āgato ti tathāgato, tathadhamme yathāvato abhisambuddho ti tathāgato, tathadassitāya tathāgato, tathāvāditāya tathāgato, tathākāritāya tathāgato, abhibhavanaṭṭhena tathāgato ti.

Kathaṃ bhagavā tathā āgato ti tathāgato ? Yathā yena abhinīhārena dānapāramiṃ pūretvā sīla-nekkhamma-paññā-viriya-khanti-sacca-adhiṭṭhāna-mett'- upekkhāpāramī pūretvā, imā dasa pāramiyo, dasa upapāramiyo, dasa paramatthapāramiyo ti samatiṃsa pāramiyo pūretvā aṅgapariccāgaṃ jīvitapariccāgaṃ dhanarajjaputtadārapariccāgan ti[1] ime pañca mahāpariccāge pariccajitvā yathā Vipassī ādayo sammāsambuddhā āgatā tathā amhākam pi bhagavā āgato ti tathāgato yath' âha:

' Yath' eva lokamhi Vipassi-ādayo
sabbaññubhāvaṃ munayo idh' āgatā
tathā ayaṃ Sakyamunī pi āgato
tathāgato vuccati tena cakkhumā '‡ ti.

Kathaṃ tathā gato ti tathāgato ? Yathā sampatijātā Vipassi-ādayo ' samehi pādehi paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya uttarâbhimukhā sattapadavītahārena '§ gatā tathā amhākam pi bhagavā gato ti tathāgato, yath' âha:

* *S.* i. 15 (*H.*), 47.
† *From here to* † p. 18 *below, cf. MA.* i. 45 *ff.*, *DA.* 59 *ff.*, *AA.* i. 103 *ff.*, *UdA.* 129 *ff.*
‡ *H. refers this to* Porāṇaṭṭhakathā. § *Cf. M.* iii. 123, *D.* ii. 15.

[1] *Sī.* III aṅgapariccāgaṃ nayanapariccāgaṃ dhanarajjaputtadārapariccāgan ti.

'Muhuttajāto va gavampatī yathā
samehi pādehi phusī vasundharaṃ
so vikkamī satta padāni Gotamo
setañ ca chattaṃ anudhārayuṃ marū.'*

'Gantvāna so satta padāni Gotamo
disā vilokesi samā samantato
aṭṭhaṅgupetaṃ giraṃ abbhudīrayī
sīho yathā pabbatamuddhani ṭhito '† ti.

Kathaṃ tathalakkhaṇaṃ āgato ti tathāgato? Sabbesaṃ rūpârūpadhammānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ sāmaññalakkhaṇañ ca tathaṃ avitathaṃ ñāṇagatiyā āgato avirajjhitvā va gato anubuddho ti tathāgato.

'Sabbesaṃ pana dhammānaṃ sakasāmaññalakkhaṇaṃ
tatham eva āgato yasmā tasmā satthā tathāgato '* ti.

Kathaṃ tathadhamme yathāvato abhisambuddho ti tathāgato? Tathadhammā nāma cattāri ariyasaccāni. Yath' âha: 'Cattār' imāni bhikkhave tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni. Katamāni cattāri? Idaṃ dukkhan ti bhikkhave tatham etaṃ, avitatham etaṃ anaññatham etan '‡ ti vitthāro. Tāni ca bhagavā abhisambuddho tasmā tathā abhisambuddhattā tathāgato ti vuccati. Abhisambodhattho hi ettha gatasaddo.

'Tatha nāmāni saccāni abhisambujjhi nāyako
tasmā tathānaṃ saccānaṃ sambuddhattā tathāgato.'

Kathaṃ tathadassitāya tathāgato? Bhagavā hi 'aparimāṇāsu lokadhātusu aparimāṇānaṃ sattānaṃ cakkhusotaghāṇajivhākāyamanodvāre āpāthaṃ āgacchantaṃ rūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭabbadhammârammaṇaṃ tathāgato sabbâkārato jānāti passatī '§ ti, evaṃ tathadassitāya tathāgato; athavā yaṃ loke tathaṃ taṃ lokassa tath' eva dassesi. Tato pi bhagavā tathāgato, ettha tathadassī atthe tathāgato ti padasambhavo veditabbo.

'Tathâkārena yo dhamme jānāti anupassati
tathadassî ti sambuddho tasmā vutto tathāgato.'||

---

* *H. refers this to* Porāṇaṭṭhakathā.

† *H. gives no reference; both verses occur at MA.* i. 46, *DA.* i. 61, *AA.* i. 105, *being attributed to the* Porāṇā.

‡ *S.* v. 430; *MA.* i. 49 (*H.*); *cf. Pṭs.* ii. 104.

§ *Cf. ItA.* ii. 189.

|| *H. refers this to* Porāṇaṭṭhakathā. *Not in MA., DA., AA.* or *UdA.*

Kathaṃ tathāvāditāya tathāgato? Yañ ca abhisambodhiyā parinibbānassa ca antare pañca-cattārīsavassaparimāṇakāle suttâdinavaṅgasaṅgahītaṃ bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatena, sabban taṃ ekatulāya tulitaṃ viya tatham eva avitatham eva hoti. Ten' ev' âha: 'Yañ ca Cunda rattiṃ tathāgato anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambujjhati yañ ca rattiṃ anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyati yañ ca tasmiṃ antare bhāsati lapati niddisati sabbaṃ taṃ tath' eva hoti no aññathā, tasmā tathāgato '* ti vuccati. Ettha pana 'gada-attho hi gatasaddo, evaṃ tathāvāditāya tathāgato. Āgadanaṃ āgado, vacanan ti attho. Tatho aviparīto āgado assâ ti tathāgato; *da*kārassa *ta*kāradesaṃ[1] katvā '† vutto.

'Tathāvādijino yasmā tathādhammappakāsako
tathā māgadanañ c' assa tasmā buddho tathāgato '‡ ti.

Kathaṃ tathākāritāya tathāgato? Bhagavā hi yaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati tam eva kāyena karoti, vācāya kāyo anulometi kāyassa pi vācā, ten' ev' âha: 'Yathāvādī bhikkhave tathāgato tathākārī, yathākārī tathāvādī, iti yathāvādī tathākārī, yathākārī tathāvādī, tasmā tathāgato ti vuccatī '§ ti yathā vācā gatā kāyo pi tathā gato, yathā kāyo gato vācā pi tathā gatā, evaṃ tathākāritāya tathāgato.

'Yathā vācā gatā tassa tathā kāyo gato yato
tathā vādināya sambuddho satthā tasmā tathāgato '‡ ti.

Kathaṃ abhibhavanaṭṭhena tathāgato? 'Upari bhavaggaṃ heṭṭhā Avīciṃ pariyantaṃ katvā tiriyaṃ appamāṇāsu lokadhātusu sabbasatte abhibhavati sīlena pi samādhinā pi paññāya pi vimuttiyā pi vimuttiñāṇadassanena pi, na tassa tulā vā pamāṇaṃ vā atthi, atha kho atulo appameyyo anuttaro.'|| Ten' ev' âha: 'Sadevake bhikkhave loke tathāgato abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī, tasmā tathāgato ti vuccatī '¶ ti.

'Tatr' evaṃ padasiddhi veditabbā: agado viya agado.[2] Ko pan' esa? Desanāvilāso c' eva puññavilāso[3] ca; tena h' esa mahânubhāvo bhisakko dibbâgadena sappe viya sabbaparappavādino sadevakañ ca lokaṃ abhibhavati. Iti sabbalokâbhibhavanato desanāvilāsamayo

* *D.* iii. 135, *A.* ii. 24, *It.* p. 121-2, *DA.* 66, *MA.* i. 50 (*H.*), *all of which read* yaṃ etasmiṃ antare.

† *Cf. ItA.* ii. 190.
‡ *H. refers this to* Porāṇaṭṭhakathā.
§ *A.* ii. 24 (*H.*), *It.* p. 122.
|| *Cf. ItA.* ii. 191.
¶ *A.* ii. 24.

[1] *H.* takarādesaṃ.
[2] *MA.* i. 51 *reads* Agado viya āgado *with v.ll.* āgado viya agado.
[3] *MA.* i. 51, *ItA.* ii. 191 *read* puññ' ussayo; *DA.* 67 -assayo, *v.l.* ussavo.

c' eva puññamayo ca agado assâ ti *da*kārassa *ta*kārādesaṃ katvā tathāgato ti veditabbo.'* Evaṃ abhibhavanaṭṭhena tathāgato."†

Tato aviparito va agado yassa satthuno
vasavattî ti so tena hoti satthā tathāgato.

Appaṭipuggalassâ ti paṭipuggalavirahitassa. Añño koci ahaṃ buddho ti evaṃ paṭiññaṃ dātuṃ samattho nāmassa puggalo n' atthî ti appaṭipuggalo, tassa appaṭipuggalassa.

Uppajjî ti uppanno, udapādi.

Kāruññatâ ti karuṇāya bhāvo kāruññatā.

Sabbasatte ti niravasesasattaparisādāna-vacanaṃ; sakale sattanikāye ti attho. Ettāvatā ayam pi gāthā vuttatthā hoti.

Atha bhagavā Brahmunā ca dhammadesanatthāya āyācito sattesu kāruññaṃ uppādetvā dhammaṃ desetukāmo Mahābrahmānaṃ gāthāya ajjhibhāsi:

" Apārutā tesaṃ amatassa dvārā
ye sotavanto pamuñcantu saddhaṃ
vihiṃsasaññī paguṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ
dhammaṃ paṇītaṃ manujesu Brahme ti.

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampatī: katavakāso kho 'mhi bhagavatā dhammadesanāyâ ti "‡ ñatvā dasanakhasamodhānasamujjalam añjaliṃ sirasi katvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā Brahmagaṇaparivuto pakkāmi. Atha " satthā§ tassa Brahmuno paṭiññaṃ datvā: ' kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan ? ti cintento: Āḷāro paṇḍito, so imaṃ dhammaṃ khippaṃ ājānissatî ti '|| cittaṃ uppādetvā puna olokento tassa sattâhakālakatabhāvaṃ Uddakassa ca abhidose kālakatabhāvaṃ ñatvā puna: ' kahaṃ nu kho etarahi pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū viharantî ti ' ¶ pañcavaggiye āvajjento Bārāṇasiyaṃ migadāye ti ñatvā Āsaḷhiyaṃ pabhātāya rattiyā kālass' eva pattacīvaram ādāya aṭṭhārasa yojanikamaggaṃ paṭipanno antarāmagge Upakaṃ nāma ājīvakaṃ disvā tassa attano buddhabhāvam āvikatvā taṃ divasam eva sāyaṇhasamaye Isipatanam agamāsi. Tattha pi pañcavaggiyānaṃ attano buddhabhāvaṃ pakāsetvā paññattavarabuddhâsanagato pañcavaggiye āmantetvā Dhammacakkappavattanasuttantam** desesi.

* *Cf. ItA.* ii. 191.

† *To here from* †, p. 15 *above*, *cf. MA.* i. 45-51, *DA.* 59-67, *AA.* i. 103-112, *UdA.* 129-123.

‡ *Vin.* i. 7, *M.* i. 169 (*H.*).

§ *From here to* †, p. 19 *below*, *cf. Jā.* i. 81-82.

|| *Cf. Vin.* i. 7, M. i. 169.

¶ *Cf. Vin.* i. 8, *M.* i. 170.

** *Vin.* i. 10.

Tesu Aññā-Koṇḍaññatthero desanânusārena ñānaṃ pesetvā suttapariyosāne aṭṭhārasahi Brahmakoṭīhi saddhiṃ sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Satthā tatth' eva vassaṃ upagantvā punadivase Vappattheraṃ sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhāpesi. Eten' eva upāyena sabbe te sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhāpetvā puna pañcamiyaṃ pakkhassa pañca pi there sannipātetvā Anattalakkhaṇasuttantaṃ* desesi. Desanāpariyosāne pañca pi therā arahatte patiṭṭhahiṃsu. Atha satthā tatth' eva Yasassa kulaputtassa upanissayaṃ disvā gehaṃ pahāya nikkhantaṃ disvā: ehi Yasâ ti pakkositvā, tasmiṃ yeva rattibhāge sotâpattiphale punadivase arahatte ca patiṭṭhāpetvā, apare pi tassa sahāye catupaṇṇāsa jane ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā arahatte patiṭṭhāpesi. Evaṃ loke ekasaṭṭhiyā arahantesu jātesu satthā vutthavasso pavāretvā "† bhikkhū āmantetvā etad avoca:

Paratthaṃ c'attano atthaṃ karontā paṭhaviṃ imaṃ
byāharantā manussānaṃ dhammaṃ caratha bhikkhavo.

Viharatha vivattesu pabbatesu vanesu ca
pakāsayantā saddhammaṃ lokassa satataṃ mama.

Karontā dhammadūteyyaṃ vikkhyāpayatha bhikkhavo
santi atthāya sattānaṃ subbatā vacanaṃ mama.

Sabbaṃ pidahatha dvāraṃ apāyānam anāsavā
saggamokkhassa maggassa dvāraṃ vivarathâsamā.

Desanā paṭipattīhi karuṇâdi guṇâlayā
buddhiṃ saddhañ ca lokassa abhivaḍḍhetha sabbaso.

Gihīnam upakarontānaṃ niccam āmisadānato
karotha dhammadānena tesaṃ paccûpakārakaṃ.

Samussayatha saddhammaṃ desayantā isiddhajaṃ
katakattabbakammantā paratthaṃ paṭipajjathâ ti.

Evaṃ pana vatvā bhagavā te "bhikkhū‡ disāsu vissajjetvā sayaṃ Uruvelaṃ gacchanto antarāmagge Kappāsiyavanasaṇḍe tiṃsa bhaddavaggiyakumāre vinesi. Tesu yo sabbapacchimako so sotâpanno, sabbaseṭṭho anāgāmī. Eko pi arahā vā puthujjano vā n' âhosi. Te pi sabbe ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā sayaṃ Uruvelaṃ gantvā aḍḍhuḍḍhāni pāṭihāriyasahassāni dassetvā Uruvelakassapâdayo sahassajaṭilaparivāre tebhātikajaṭile dametvā ehibhikkhubhāvena pab-

---

* *Vin.* i. 13. † *To here from* §, p. 18 *above, cf. Jā.* i. 81-82.
‡ *From here to* †, p. 21 *below, cf. Jā.* i. 82-84.

bājetva Gayāsīse nisīdāpetvā Ādittapariyāyadesanāya arahatte patiṭṭhāpetvā tena arahantasahassena bhagavā parivuto: Bimbisārassa rañño paṭiññaṃ mocessāmī ti Rājagahanagarupacāre Laṭṭhivanuyyānaṃ nāma agamāsi. Tato uyyānapālako rañño ārocesi. Rājā: satthā āgato ti sutvā dvādasanahutehi brāhmaṇagahapatikehi parivuto dasabalaṃ ghanavivaragatam iva divasakaraṃ vanavivaragataṃ munivaradivasakaraṃ upasaṅkamitvā cakkâlaṅkatatalesu jalajāmalavikacakamalakomalesu[1] dasabalassa pādesu makuṭamaṇijutivisaravijjotinā sirasā nipatitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi saddhiṃ parisāya. Atha kho tesaṃ 'brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ etad ahosi: kin nu kho mahāsamaṇo Uruvelakassape brahmacariyaṃ carati, udāhu Uruvelakassapo mahāsamaṇe ? ti. Atha kho bhagavā tesaṃ cetoparivitakkam aññāya theraṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.'*

'Kim eva disvā Uruvelavāsī pahāsi aggiṃ kisako vadāno,
pucchāmi taṃ Kassapa etam atthaṃ, kathaṃ pahīnaṃ tava
aggihuttan '† ti.

Thero bhagavato adhippāyaṃ viditvā:

'Rūpe ca sadde ca atho rase ca
kāmitthiyo cā pi vadanti yaññā,
etaṃ malan ti[2] upadhīsu ñatvā
tasmā na yiṭṭhe na hute arañjin '‡ ti.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ vatvā attano sāvakabhāvappakāsanatthaṃ tathāgatassa 'pādesu sirasā nipatitvā: satthā me bhante bhagavā sāvako 'ham asmī '§ ti 'vatvā ekatālaṃ . . . pe . . . sattatālappamāṇaṃ vehāsaṃ sattakkhattuṃ abbhuggantvā pāṭihāriyaṃ katvā ākāsato oruyha bhagavantaṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Atha mahājano tassa taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā: aho mahânubhāvā buddhā nāma, evaṃ thāmagatadiṭṭhiko attānaṃ arahā ahan ti maññamāno Uruvelakassapo pi diṭṭhijālaṃ bhinditvā tathāgatena damito ti dasabalassa guṇakathaṃ kathesi.'|| Taṃ sutvā satthā: n' âham idānim eva Uruvelakassapaṃ damemi, atīte pi esa mayā damito yevâ ti āha. Atha kho so mahājano uṭṭhāyâsanā bhagavantaṃ vanditvā sirasi añjaliṃ paggahetvā evam āha: bhante idāni amhehi esa damito diṭṭho, kathaṃ pan' esa atīte bhagavatā damito ? ti. Tato satthā tena mahājanena

---

* *Cf. Vin.* i. 36, *Jā.* vi. 220. † *Vin.* i. 36 (*H.*).
‡ *Vin.* i. 36, *Jā.* vi. 220, *reading* càbhivadanti *for* cā pi vadanti.
§ *Vin.* i. 36, *Jā.* vi. 220. || *Cf. Jā.* vi. 220.

---

[1] *Si.* jalajamānāviya-; *Si.* III jalajamālā viya-. [2] *H.* malanti.

yācito bhavantarena paṭicchannaṃ Mahānāradakassapajātakaṃ* kathetvā cattāri saccāni pakāsesi. Tato satthu dhammakathaṃ sutvā rājā Bimbisāro ekādasanahutehi saddhiṃ sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Ekaṃ nahutaṃ upāsakattaṃ paṭivedesi. Rājā saraṇaṃ gantvā svātanāya bhagavantaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅhgena nimantetvā bhagavantaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā vanditvā pakkāmi. Punadivase bhagavā "† bhikkhusahassaparivuto amaragaṇaparivuto viya dasasatanayano devarājā Brahmagaṇaparivuto viya Mahābrahmā " Rājagahaṃ pāvisi. Rājā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa dānaṃ datvā bhojanapariyosāne bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: ahaṃ bhante tīṇi ratanāni vinā vattituṃ na sakkhissāmi, velāya vā avelāya vā bhagavato santikaṃ āgamissāmi, Laṭṭhivanaṃ nām' âtidūre idaṃ pan' amhākaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ nāma uyyānaṃ pavivekakāmānaṃ nâccāsannaṃ nâtidūraṃ gamanâgamanasampannaṃ nijjanasambādhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ chāyûdakasampannaṃ sītalasilātalasamalaṅkataṃ paramaramaṇīyabhūmibhāgaṃ surabhikusumataruvaranirantaraṃ ramaṇīya pāsādahammiyavimānavihāraḍḍhayogamaṇḍapâdi patimaṇḍitaṃ, idaṃ me bhagavā patigaṇhātû ti navatapanaṅgārasaṅkāsena suvaṇṇabhiṅkārena surabhikusumavāsitam iva maṇivaṇṇaṃ udakaṃ gahetvā Veḷuvanârāmaṃ pariccajanto dasabalassa hatthe udakaṃ pātesi. Tasmiṃ ārāmapaṭiggahaṇe buddhasāsanassa mūlāni otiṇṇānî ti pītivasagatā naccantī viya ayaṃ mahāpaṭhavi kampi. Jambudīpe pana ṭhapetvā Veḷuvanamahāvihāraṃ aññaṃ paṭhaviṃ kampetvā gahitasenâsanaṃ nāma n' atthi. Atha satthā Veḷuvanârāmaṃ paṭiggahetvā "‡ rañño vihāradānânumodanam akāsi:

Āvāsadānassa pan' ânisaṃsaṃ
ko nāma vattuṃ puriso samattho
aññatra buddhā pana lokanāthā
yutto mukhānaṃ nahutena cā pi.

Āyuñ ca vaṇṇañ ca sukhaṃ balañ ca
varaṃ pasatthaṃ paṭibhānam eva
dadāti nāmāti pavuccate so
yo deti saṅghassa naro vihāraṃ.

Dātā nivāsassa nivāraṇassa
sītâdino jīvitupaddavassa
pāleti āyuṃ pana tassa tasmā
āyuppado hoti tam āhu santo.

---

* *Jātaka* No. 544. † *To here from* ‡, p. 19 *above*, *cf. Jā.* i. 82-84.
‡ *Cf. Jā.* i. 85; *Vin.* i. 39.

Accuṇhasīte vasato nivāse
balañ ca vaṇṇo paṭibhā na hoti
tasmā hi so deti vihāradātā
balañ ca vaṇṇaṃ paṭibhānam eva.

Dukkhassa sītuṇhasiriṃsapā ca
vātātapâdippabhavassa loke
nivāraṇā nekavidhassa niccaṃ
sukhappado hoti vihāradātā.

Sītuṇhavātātapaḍamsavuṭṭhi
siriṃsapā vālamigâdi dukkhaṃ
yasmā nivāreti nivāsadātā
tasmā sukhaṃ vindati so parattha.

Pasannacitto bhavabhogahetuṃ
manobhirāmaṃ mudito vihāraṃ
yo deti sīlâdi guṇoditānaṃ
sabbaṃ dado nāma pavuccate so.

Pahāya maccheramalaṃ salobhaṃ
guṇâlayānaṃ nilayaṃ dadāti
khitto va so tattha parehi sagge
yathābhataṃ jāyati vītasoko.

Vare cārurūpe vihāre uḷāre
naro kāraye vāsaye tattha bhikkhū
dadeyyannapānañ ca vatthañ ca nesaṃ
pasannena cittena sakkacca niccaṃ.

Tasmā mahārāja bhavesu bhoge
manorame paccanubhuya bhīyo
vihāradānassa phalena santaṃ
sukhaṃ asokaṃ abhigaccha pacchā.

Icc' evaṃ munirājā nararājassa Bimbisārassa vihāradānânumodanaṃ katvā uṭṭhāyâsanā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto paramadassanīyāya attano sarīrappabhāya suvaṇṇarasasekapiñjarāni viya nagaravanavimānâdīni kurumāno anopamāya buddhalīḷhāya anantāya buddhasirisā Veḷuvanamahāvihāram eva pāvisî ti.

Akīlaṇe Veḷuvane vihāre
tathāgato tattha manobhirāme
nānā vihārena vihāsi dhīro
veneyyakānaṃ[1] samudikkhamāno.

---

[1] veneyyakālaṃ.

Atha evaṃ bhagavati "tasmiṃ* viharante Suddhodanamahārājā: putto me cha vassāni dukkarakārikaṃ katvā paramâbhisambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakko Rājagahaṃ patvā Veḷuvanamahāvihāre viharatī ti sutvā aññataraṃ[1] mahâmaccaṃ āmantesi: ehi bhaṇe purisasahassa parivāro Rājagahaṃ patvā mama vacanena: pitā vo Suddhodanamahārājā daṭṭhukāmo ti vatvā puttaṃ me gaṇhitvā ehî ti āha. So: sādhu devâ ti rañño paṭissutvā purisasahassaparivārena saṭṭhiyojanamaggaṃ gantvā dhammadesanavelāya vihāraṃ pāvisi. So: tiṭṭhatu tāva raññā pahitasāsanan ti parisapariyante ṭhito satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā yathāṭhito va saddhiṃ purisasahassena arahattaṃ patvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Bhagavā: etha bhikkhavo ti hattham pasāresi. Te sabbe taṃ khaṇañ ñeva iddhimayapattacīvaradharā vassasatikatherā viya ākappasampannā hutvā bhagavantaṃ parivāresuṃ. Rājā: n' eva gato āgacchati na ca sāsanaṃ suyyatî ti ten' eva nīhārena navakkhattuṃ amacce pesesi. Tesu navasu purisasahassesu eko pi rañño n' ârocesi na sāsanaṃ vā pahini, sabbe arahattaṃ patvā pabbajiṃsu. Atha rājā cintesi: ko nu kho mama vacanaṃ karissatî ti sabbarājabalaṃ olokento Udāyiṃ addasa. So kira rañño sabbattha sādhako amacco abbhantariko ativissāsiko bodhisattena saddhiṃ ekadivase jāto sahapaṃsukīḷito sahāyo. Atha naṃ rājā āmantesi: tāta Udāyi ahaṃ mama puttaṃ daṭṭhukāmo nava purisasahassāni pesesiṃ, ekapuriso pi āgantvā sāsanamattam pi ārocento n' atthi, dujjāno kho pana jīvitantarāyo ahaṃ jīvamāno va puttaṃ daṭṭhum icchāmi, sakkhissasi me puttaṃ dassetun ti. Sakkhissāmi deva sace pabbajituṃ labhissāmî ti āha. Tāta, tvaṃ pabbajitvā vā apabbajitvā vā mayhaṃ puttaṃ dassehî ti. So: sādhu devâ ti rañño sāsanaṃ ādāya Rājagahaṃ gantvā satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā saddhiṃ purisasahassena arahattaṃ patvā ehibhikkhubhāve patiṭṭhāya Phaggunapuṇṇamāsiyaṃ cintesi: atikkanto hemanto vasantasamayo anuppatto supupphitā vanasaṇḍā paṭipajjanakkhamo maggo, kālo dasabalassa ñātisaṅgahaṃ kātun ti cintetvā bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā:

'Aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante
phalesino chadanaṃ vippahāya,
te accimanto viya bhāsayanti
samayo mahāvīra bhagī rathānaṃ.[2]

* *From here to* †, p. 24 *below*, *cf*. *Jā*. i. 85-88.

[1] *H*. aññatara. [2] *v.l.* bhagī rasānaṃ (*as at Jā*. i. 87).

N' âtisītaṃ n' âtiuṇhaṃ n' âtidubbhikkhachātakaṃ
saddalā haritā bhūmi, esa kālo mahāmunī '* ti,

saṭṭhimattāhi gāthāhi bhagavato kulanagaraṃ gamanatthāya gamanavaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇesi. Atha naṃ satthā: kin nu kho Udāyi gamanavaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇesī ? ti āha. Bhante tumhākaṃ pitā Suddhodanamahārājā daṭṭhukāmo, karotha ñātakānaṃ saṅgahan ' ti. Sādhu Udāyi, karissāmi ñātisaṅgahaṃ, tena hi bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocehi gamiyavattuṃ pūressantī ti. Sādhu bhante ti thero bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocesi.

Satthā Aṅgamagadhavāsīnaṃ kulaputtānaṃ dasahi sahassehi Kapilavatthuvāsīnaṃ dasahi sahassehī ti sabbeh' eva vīsatiya khīṇâsavabhikkhusahassehi parivuto Rājagahā nikkhamitvā divase divase yojanaṃ yojanaṃ gacchanto dvīhi māsehi Kapilapuraṃ sampāpuṇi. Kāsiyā anuppatte yeva bhagavati: amhākaṃ ñātiseṭṭhaṃ passissāmâ ti bhagavato vasanaṭṭhānaṃ vīmaṃsamānā: Nigrodhasakkass' ârāmo ramaṇīyo ti sallakkhetvā sabbaṃ paṭijagganavidhiṃ kāretvā gandhapupphahatthā paccuggamanaṃ karontā sabbâlaṅkarasamalaṅkatagattā gandhapupphacuṇṇâdīhi pūjayamānā bhagavantaṃ purakkhatvā Nigrodhârāmam eva agamaṃsu. Tatra bhagavā vīsatiyā khīṇâsavasahassehi parivuto paññatte buddhâsane nisīdi. Sākiyā pana mānajātikā mānatthaddhā: Siddhatthakumāro amhehi daharataro amhākaṃ kaniṭṭho bhātā bhāgineyyo nattā putto ti cintetvā daharadahare rājakumāre āhaṃsu: tumhe vandatha, mayaṃ tumhākaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito nisīdissāmâ ti. Tev' evaṃ nisinnesu tato bhagavā tesaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā "† ime ñātakā attano moghajiṇṇabhāvena: na maṃ vandanti na pan' ete jānanti buddho nāma kīdiso buddhabalaṃ nāma kīdisan ti vā buddho nāma ediso buddhabalaṃ nāma edisan ti vā hand' âhaṃ attano buddhabalañ ca iddhibalañ ca dassento pāṭihāriyañ ca kareyyaṃ ākāse dasasahassacakkavāḷavitthataṃ sabbaratanamayaṃ caṅkamaṃ māpetvā tattha caṅkamanto mahājanassa ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā dhammañ ca deseyyan ti cintesi. Tena vuttaṃ saṅgītikārakehi bhagavato parivitakkadassanatthaṃ.

[I. 3-5] " Na h' ete[1] jānanti sadevamānusā
buddho ayaṃ kīdisako naruttamo
iddhibalaṃ paññābalañ ca kīdisaṃ
buddhabalaṃ lokahitassa kīdisaṃ.

* *Jā*. i. 87. † *To here from* *, p. 23 *above, cf. Jā*. i. 85-88.

[1] Na bho te. *Budv*. I. 3.

Na h' ete[1] jānanti sadevamānusā
buddho ayaṃ edisako naruttamo
iddhibalaṃ paññābalañ ca edisaṃ
buddhabalaṃ lokahitassa edisaṃ.

Hand' âhaṃ dassayissāmi buddhabalaṃ anuttaraṃ
caṅkamaṃ māpayissāmi nabhe ratanamaṇḍitan "* ti.

Tattha *na h' ete jānantī* ti na hi ete jānanti; *na*-kāro paṭisedhattho; *hi*-kāro kāraṇatthe nipāto; yasmā pan' ete mama ñāti-âdayo devamanussā mayā iddhibale ca buddhabale ca anāvīkate na *jānanti* ediso buddho edisaṃ buddhabalan ti, tasmâ 'haṃ mama buddhabalañ ca iddhibalañ ca dasseyyan ti attho.

Sadevamānusâ ti ettha devâ ti uppattidevā adhippetā, sahadevehî ti sadevā. Ke te? Mānusā sadevakā mānusā sadevamānusā. Athavā devo ti sammutidevo, Suddhodano rājā adhippeto, saha devena raññā Suddhodanenâ ti, sadevā mānusâ ti ñātimanussā, sadevā sa-suddhodanā manussā sadevamānusā sarājāno ete mama ñātimānusā mama balaṃ *na jānantī* ti attho. Sesadevā pi saṅgahaṃ gacchanti yeva sabbe pi devā devanatthena devâ ti vuccanti, devānaṃ nāma dhātu-attho kīḷâdi. Athavā devā ca mānusā ca devamānusā, saha devamānusehi *sadevamānusā*. Ke te? Lokâ ti vacanaseso daṭṭhabbo.

Buddho ti catusaccadhamme buddho anubuddho ti buddho, yath' âha:

" Abhiññeyyaṃ abhiññātaṃ bhāvetabbañ ca bhāvitaṃ
pahātabbaṃ pahīṇaṃ me, tasmā buddho 'smi brāhmaṇa."†

Idha pana kattukārake buddhasaddasiddhi daṭṭhabbā, adhigatavisesehi devamanussehi sammāsambuddho vata so bhagavâ ti evaṃ buddhattā ñātattā buddho, idha kammakārake buddhasaddasiddhi daṭṭhabbā. Buddham assa atthî ti vā buddho buddhavanto ti attho, taṃ sabbaṃ saddasatthânusārena veditabbaṃ.

Kīdisako ti kīdiso kiṃsarikkhako kiṃsadiso kiṃvaṇṇo kiṃsaṇṭhāno dīgho vā rasso vâ ti attho.

Naruttamo ti narānaṃ naresu vā uttamo seṭṭho ti naruttamo.

Iddhibalan ti ettha ijjhanaṃ iddhinipphatti atthena paṭilābhatthena ca iddhi. Athavā ijjhanti tāya sattā iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā

* *Quoted CpA.* 5.
† *Sn.* 558, *Thag.* 828, *M.* ii. 143, *quoted UdA.* 84, *VA.* 115, *Vism.* 201. *H. refers to* Mahâvagga Mahākkhandhaka.

[1] Na bho te. *Budv.* I. 3.

hontī ti iddhi, sā pana dasavidhā hoti yath' âha: dasa iddhiyo, katamā dasa? "Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikkubbanā iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhī"* ti, tāsaṃ idaṃ nānattaṃ: "pakatiyā eko bahukaṃ āvajjati sataṃ vā sahassaṃ vā āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti bahuko homī ti evaṃ vibhajitvā dassitā iddhi adhiṭṭhānavasena nipphannattā adhiṭṭhānā iddhi nāma."† Tass' âyam attho abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā tato vuddhāya sace sataṃ icchati sataṃ homi; sataṃ homī ti kāmâvacaraparikammacittehi parikammaṃ katvā puna abhiññāpādakajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā tato vuṭṭhāya puna āvajjitvā adhiṭṭhāti adhiṭṭhānacittena sah' eva sataṃ hoti sahassâdīsu pi es' eva nayo. Tattha pādakajjhānacittaṃ nimittârammaṇaṃ, parikammacittāni satârammaṇāni vā sahassâdisu aññatarârammaṇāni vā, tāni ca kho vaṇṇavasena no paṇṇattivasena, adhiṭṭhānacittam pi satârammaṇaṃ eva, taṃ pana appanācittaṃ viya gotrabhū anantaram ekam eva uppajjati rūpâvacaracatutthajjhānikaṃ.

"So pana pakativaṇṇaṃ vijahitvā kumāravaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti nāgavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti supaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . vividham pi senābyūhaṃ dasseti evaṃ āgatā iddhi pakativaṇṇaṃ vijahanavikāravasena pavattattā vikkubbanā iddhi nāma.

'Idha bhikkhu imamhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpīmanomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ abhinindriyan'‡ ti iminā nayena āgatā iddhi sarīrabbhantare va aññassa manomayassa sarīrassa nipphattivasena pavattattā manomayā iddhi nāma.

Ñāṇuppattito pubbe vā pacchā vā taṅkhaṇo vā hoti tena attabhāvena paṭilabhitabba-arahattañāṇânubhāvena nibbatto viseso ñāṇavipphārā iddhi nāma. 'Āyasmato Bakkulassa ca Saṅkiccassa ca ñāṇavipphārā iddhi,'§ tesaṃ vatthu c' ettha kathetabbaṃ."||

"Samādhito pubbe vā pacchā vā taṅkhaṇo vā samathânubhāvanibbatto viseso samādhivipphārā iddhi nāma. 'Āyasmato Sāriputtassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, āyasmato Sañjīvassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, āyasmato Khāṇukoṇḍaññassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, Sāmavatiyā upāsikāya samādhivipphārā iddhī'¶ ti. Tesaṃ vatthūn' ettha kathetabbāni."** Ganthavitthāradosaparihāpanatthaṃ pana mayā na vitthāritāni.

"'Katamā ariyā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu sace ākaṅkhati paṭikkūle

---

* = *Pts.* ii. 174, 205, *Vism.* 378; *cf. Asl.* 91.
† *Vism.* 378.
‡ *D.* i. 77, *quoted Vism.* 379 (*H.*), *Pts.* ii. 211.
§ *Pts.* ii. 211.
|| *Cf. Vism.* 378-9.
¶ *Cf. Pts.* ii. 212.
** *Cf. Vism.* 380-1.

appaṭikkūlasaññī vihareyyan ti, appaṭikkūlasaññī viharati, sace ākaṅkhati appaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaññī vihareyyan ti, paṭikkūlasaññī viharati upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno '* ti. Ayaṃ hi cetovasippattānaṃ ariyānaṃ eva sambhavato ariyā iddhi nāma."†

" Katamā kammavipākajā iddhi? Sabbesaṃ pakkhīnaṃ sabbesaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānañ ca manussānaṃ ekaccānañ ca vinipātikānaṃ vehāsagamanâdikā kammavipākajā iddhi nāma."‡

" Katamā puññavato iddhi? Rājā cakkavattī vehāsaṃ gacchati saddhiṃ caturaṅginiyā senāya. Jaṭilakassa nāma gahapatissa asītihattho suvaṇṇapabbato nibbatti, ayaṃ puññavato iddhi. Ghositassa gahapatino sattasu ṭhānesu māraṇatthāya upakkame kate pi ārogabhāvo puññavato iddhi. Meṇḍakaseṭṭhissa addhakarīsamatte padese sattaratanamayānaṃ Meṇḍakānaṃ pātubhāvo puññavato iddhi."§

" Katamā vijjāmayā iddhi? Vijjādharā vijjaṃ parijapitvā vehāsaṃ gacchanti ākāse antaḷikkhe hatthim pi dassenti . . . pe . . . vividham pi senābyūhaṃ dassentī "|| ti ādinayappavattā vijjāmayā iddhi.

Taṃ taṃ kammaṃ katvā nibbattaviseso " sammāpayogappaccayā ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhī ti ayaṃ sammāpayogapaccayā ijjhānaṭṭhena iddhi nāma."¶ Imissā dasavidhāya iddhiyā balaṃ *iddhibalaṃ* nāma. Idaṃ mayhaṃ *iddhibalaṃ na jānantī* ti attho.

Paññābalan ti sabbalokiyalokuttaraguṇavisesadāyakaṃ arahattamaggapaññābalaṃ adhippetaṃ; tam pi na jānanti. Keci channaṃ asādhāraṇañāṇānam etaṃ adhivacanaṃ paññābalan ti vadanti.

Buddhabalan ti ettha buddhabalaṃ nāma buddhânubhāvo dasabalañāṇāni vā, tattha dasabalañāṇāni nāma ṭhānâṭhānañāṇaṃ atītânāgatappaccuppannakammavipākajānanañāṇaṃ sabbattha gāminī paṭipadāñāṇaṃ anekadhātunānādhātulokajānanañāṇaṃ nānâdhimuttikataṃ ñāṇaṃ āsayânusayañāṇaṃ jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesavodānavuṭṭhānesu yathābhūtañāṇaṃ pubbenivāsânussatiñāṇaṃ catūpapattiñāṇaṃ āsavakkhayañāṇan ti imāni dasa. Imesaṃ dasannaṃ ñāṇānam adhivacanaṃ buddhabalan ti.

Edisan ti īdisaṃ, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

" *Handā* ti vavassaggatthe nipāto."**

Ahan ti attānaṃ niddisati. Kiṃ vuttaṃ hoti? Yasmā pan' ete mama ñātakā buddhabalaṃ vā buddhaguṇaṃ vā na jānanti kevalaṃ

---

* *Pṭs.* ii. 212.
† *Vism.* 381-2.
‡ *Cf. Pṭs.* ii. 213, *Vism.* 382.
§ *Cf. Pṭs.* ii. 213, *Vism.* 382-3.
|| *Pṭs.* ii. 213, *Vism.* 383.
¶ *Cf. Pṭs.* ii. 213, *Vism.* 383.
** *Jā.* vi. 188, *cf. DA.* 237.

attano moghajiṇṇabhāvaṃ nissāya mānavasena sabbalokajeṭṭhaṃ maṃ na vandanti, tasmā tesaṃ mānaketu atthi taṃ bhañjitvā vandanatthaṃ buddhabalaṃ dasseyyan ti vuttaṃ hoti.

Dassayissāmī ti dasseyyaṃ, dassessāmî ti vā pāṭho, so yeva attho.

Buddhabalan ti buddhânubhāvaṃ buddhañāṇavisesaṃ vā.

Anuttaran ti niruttaraṃ.

Caṅkaman ti caṅkamitabbaṭṭhānaṃ.

Māpayissāmī ti māpeyyan ti, caṅkamanaṃ māpayāmî ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho.

Nabhe ti ākāse.

Sabba*ratanamaṇḍitan* ti sabbehi ratijananaṭṭhena ratanehi muttāmaṇiveḷuriyasaṅkhasilāpavālarajatasuvaṇṇamasāragallaḷohitaṅkehi dasahi maṇḍito alaṅkato, taṃ sabbaratanamaṇḍitaṃ. Nabhe ratanamaṇḍitan ti paṭhanti keci. Ath' evaṃ bhagavatā cintitamatte dasasahassacakkavāḷavāsino bhummâdayo devā pamuditahadayā sādhukāram adaṃsu. Tam atthaṃ pakāsentehi saṅgītikārakehi:

[I. 6] " Bhummā Mahārājikā Tāvatiṃsā Yāmā ca devā Tusitā ca Nimmitā
Paranimmitā ye pi ca Brahmakāyikā ānanditā vipulam akaṃsu ghosan "* ti,

ādi gāthāya ṭhapitâ ti veditabbā.

Tattha *Bhummā* ti bhummaṭṭhā. Pāsādapabbatavanarukkhâdisu ṭhitā.

Mahārājikā ti mahārājapakkhikā, bhummaṭṭhānaṃ devatānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā ākāsaṭṭhakadevatā, tato Abbhavalāhakā devatā, tato Uṇhavalāhakā devatā, tato Sītavalāhakā devatā, tato Vassavalāhakā devatā, tato cattāro Mahārājāno, tato Tāvatiṃsā, tato Yāmā, tato Tusitā, tato Nimmānaratī devatā, tato Paranimmitavasavattī devatā, tato Brahmakāyikā, tato Brahmapurohitā, tato Mahābrahmā, tato Parittābhā, tato Appamāṇābhā, tato Ābhassarā, tato Parittasubhā, tato Subhakiṇhā,† tato Vehapphalā, tato Avihā, tato Atappā, tato Sudassā, tato Sudassī, tato Akaniṭṭhakā devā saddaṃ sutvā mahantaṃ saddaṃ akaṃsu. Asaññino ca arūpâvacarasatte ca ṭhapetvā sotâyatanapavattiṭṭhāne sabbe devamanussanāgâdayo pītivasagatahadayā ukkuṭṭhisaddam akaṃsû ti attho.

Ānanditā ti pamuditahadayā sañjātapītisomanassā hutvâ ti attho.

Vipulan ti tumulaṃ, atha satthā cintitasamanantaram eva odātakasiṇasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā: dasasu cakkavāḷasahassesu āloko

---

* *Quoted OpA.* 5.

† *For foregoing devas cf. VbhA.* 519; *also S.* iii. 254, *AA.* ii. 128.

hotû ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena adhiṭṭhānacittena sah' eva āloko ahosi, paṭhavito paṭṭhāya yāva Akaniṭṭhabhavanā. Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 7] " Obhāsitā ca paṭhavī sadevakā puthū ca lokantarikā asaṃvutā tamo ca tibbo vihato tadā ahu disvāna accherakaṃ pāṭihīran " ti.

Tattha *obhāsitâ* ti pakāsitā.

Paṭhavî ti etth' âyaṃ paṭhavī catubbidhā: " lakkhaṇapaṭhavi sasambhārapaṭhavi nimittapaṭhavi sammutipaṭhavî ti. Tāsu ' Katamâvuso ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu? Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhalaṃ kharigatan '* ti ādisu vuttā ayaṃ lakkhaṇapaṭhavi nāma. ' Yo pana bhikkhu paṭhaviṃ khaṇeyya vā khaṇāpeyya vâ '† ti ādisu vuttā ye ca kesâdayo vīsatikoṭṭhāsā ayolohâdayo ca bāhirā sā pi vaṇṇâdīhi sambhārehi saddhiṃ paṭhavî ti sasambhārapaṭhavi nāma. ' Paṭhavikasiṇam eko sañjānātî '‡ ti ādisu nimittapaṭhavi ārammaṇapaṭhavî ti pi vuccati. Paṭhavikasiṇajjhānalābhī devaloke nibbatto āgamanavasena paṭhavidevo ti nāmaṃ labhati. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: ' Āpo ca devā Paṭhavî '§ ti ādisu, ayaṃ sammutipaṭhavi "|| paññatti paṭhavi nāmâ ti veditabbā. Idha pana sasambhārapaṭhavī adhippeto.

Sadevakâ ti sadevalokā. Sadevatâ ti pi pāṭho atthi ce sundarataraṃ. Sadevako manussaloko obhāsito ti attho.

Puthû ti bahu.

Lokantarikâ ti asurakāyanarakānam etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Tā pana " tiṇṇaṃ cakkavāḷānaṃ antarā ekā lokantarikā hoti. Tiṇṇaṃ sakaṭacakkānaṃ aññamaññaṃ āhacca ṭhitānaṃ majjhe okāso viya ekeko lokantariko parimāṇato aṭṭhayojanasahasso hoti."¶

" *Asaṃvutâ* ti heṭṭhā appatiṭṭhā."¶

Tamo câ ti andhakāro.

Tibbo ti bahalo, ghano, candimasuriyâlokâbhāvato niccandhakāro ca hoti.

Vihato ti viddhasto.

Tadâ ti yadā pana bhagavā sattesu kāruññataṃ pāṭicca pāṭihāriyakaraṇatthaṃ ālokaṃ phari tadā so tamo tibbo lokantarikāsu ṭhito vigato viddhasto ahosî ti attho.

Accherakan ti accharāpaharaṇayoggaṃ, vimhayavasena aṅgulipaharaṇayoggan ti attho.

Pāṭihīran ti paṭipakkhaharaṇato pāṭihīraṃ paṭiharati sattānaṃ

---

* *M.* i. 185 (*H.*).
† *Vin.* iv. 33 (*H.*).
‡ *M.* ii. 14.
§ *D.* ii. 259 (*H.*).
|| *Cf. MA.* i. 25.
¶ *Cf. MA.* iv. 177, *DA.* 433.

diṭṭhimānopagatāni cittānî ti vā pāṭihîraṃ, appasannānaṃ sattānaṃ pasādaṃ paṭi-āharatî ti vā pāṭihîraṃ; pāṭiheran ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho. Ettha ālokavidhānavisesassa etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Disvāna accherakaṃ pāṭihīran ti ettha devā manussā lokantarikāsu nibbattasattā pi ca taṃ bhagavato pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā paramapītisomanassaṃ: agamaṃsû ti idaṃ vacanaṃ āharitvā attho daṭṭhabbo. Itarathā na pubbena vā paramparena vā pubbaṃ yujjati. Idāni na kevalaṃ manussadevalokesu yev' âloko atthi sabbattha tividhe pi saṅkhārasattokāsasaṅkhāte loke āloko yevâ ti dassanatthaṃ:

[I. 8] "Sadevagandhabbamanussarakkhase ābhā uḷārā[1] vipulā ajāyatha
imasmiṃ loke parasmiṃ cobhaye[2] adho pi[3] uddhaṃ tiriyañ ca vitthatan" ti

ayaṃ gāthā vuttā.

Tattha "*devâ* ti samuttidevā uppattidevā visuddhidevâ"* ti. Sabba pi 'me devā idha saṅgahītā, devā ca gandhabbā ca manussā ca rakkhasā ca devagandhabbamanussarakkhasā; saha devagandhabbamanussarakkhasehî ti sadevagandabbhamanussarakkhaso. Ko pana so loko? Tasmiṃ *sadevagandhabbamanussarakkhase* loke.

Ābhâ ti āloko.

Uḷārâ ti etth' âyaṃ uḷārasaddo madhurasețțhapamāṇavipulâdisu dissati. Tathā h' esa "uḷārāni uḷārāni khādanīyāni bhojanīyāni khādanti bhuñjantî"† ti ādisu madhure dissati; "uḷārāya kho pana bhavaṃ Vacchāyano pasaṃsāya samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pasaṃsatî"‡ ti ādisu seṭṭhe; "atikkamma devānaṃ devânubhāvaṃ appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso"§ ti ādisu vipule; svāyam idha seṭṭhe daṭṭhabbo.

Vipulâ ti appamāṇā.

Ajāyathâ ti uppajji, udapādi, pavattittha.

Imasmiṃ loke parasmiṃ câ ti imasmiṃ manussaloke parasmiṃ devaloke câ ti attho. Ubhayasmiṃ ajjhattabahiddhāsu viya daṭṭhabbo.

Adho pî ti Avīci-ādisu nirayesu.

Uddhan ti bhavaggato pi uddhaṃ ajaṭâkāse pi.

Tiriyañ câ ti tiriyato pi dasasu cakkavāḷasahassesu.

Vitthatan ti visaṭaṃ andhakāraṃ vidhamitvā vuttappakāraṃ

* *Vbh.* 422; *cf. MA.* i. 33.
† *M.* i. 238 (*H.*).
‡ *M.* i. 175 (*H.*).
§ *D.* ii. 12, *M.* iii. 120. *H. ascribes passage to* Mahāsamaya Sutta.

[1] *Budv.* I. 8 uḷārā.
[2] *Budv.* I. 8 cobhayasmiṃ.
[3] *Budv.* I. 8 ca.

lokañ ca padesañ ca ajjhottharitvā ābhā pavattitthā ti attho. Athavā *tiriyañ*[1] *ca vitthatan* ti tiriyato vitthataṃ mahantaṃ appamāṇaṃ padesaṃ ābhā pharitvā aṭṭhāsī ti attho. Atha bhagavā dasasahassacakkavāḷesu ālokapharaṇaṃ katvā abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā tato vuṭṭhāya āvajjitvā adhiṭṭhānacittena ākāsam abbhuggantvā tesaṃ ñātīnaṃ sīsesu pādapaṃsū okiramāno viya mahatī devamānusaparisāya majjhe yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi. Taṃ pana pālito evaṃ veditabbaṃ: Katamaṃ tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihāriye ñāṇaṃ? Idha tathāgato yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvakehi "uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati, heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā, puratthimakāyato . . . pe . . . pacchimakāyato, pacchimakāyato puratthimakāyato, dakkhiṇakkhito vāmakkhito, vāmakkhito dakkhiṇakkhito, dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato vāmakaṇṇasotato, vāmakaṇṇasotato dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato vāmanāsikāsotato, vāmanāsikāsotato dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato, dakkhiṇa-aṃsakūṭatovāma-aṃsakūṭato, vāma-aṃsakūṭato dakkhiṇa-aṃsakūṭato, dakkhiṇahatthato vāmahatthato, vāmahatthato dakkhiṇahatthato, dakkhiṇapassato vāmapassato, vāmapassato dakkhiṇapassato, dakkhiṇapādato vāmapādato, vāmapādato dakkhiṇapādato, aṅgulaṅgulehi aṅgulantarikāhi, aṅgulantarikāhi, ekekalomato, lomakūpato aggikkhandho pavattati lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati, pavattanti raṃsiyo chabbaṇṇānaṃ nīlānaṃ pītānaṃ lohitānaṃ odātānaṃ mañjeṭṭhānaṃ pabhassarānaṃ, bhagavā caṅkamati nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti, nimmito seyyaṃ kappeti, bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā, idaṃ tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihāre ñāṇan ti.

Tassa pana bhagavato tejokasiṇasamāpattivasena uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati. Āpokasiṇasamāpattivasena heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattatī ti, puna udakadhārāya pavattanaṭṭhānato aggikkhandhassa pavatti, aggikkhandhassa pavattiṭṭhānato udakadhārā pavattī ti dassetuṃ; heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattantī ti vuttā ti veditabbā. Esa nayo sesapadesu pi. Aggikkhandho pan' ettha udakadhārāya asammisso va ahosi. Tathā udakadhārā aggikkhandhena, rasmisu pana dutiyā dutiyā rasmi purimāya purimāya yamakā viya ekakkhaṇe pavattati, dvinnañ ca cittānaṃ ekakkhaṇe pavatti nāma n' atthi. Buddhānaṃ pana bhavaṅgaparivāsassa lahukatāya pañcah' ākārehi ciṇṇavasitāya etā rasmiyo ekakkhaṇe viya pavattanti. Tassā pana rasmiyā āvajjanaparikammâdhiṭṭhānāni visuṃ yeva. Nīlarasmi-atthāya hi

[1] *B.* tiriyā.

bhagavā nīlakasiṇaṃ samāpajjati, pītarasmi-ādīnam atthāya pītakasiṇâdīni samāpajjati. Evaṃ hi bhagavatā yamakapāṭihāriye kayiramāne sakalassā pi dasasahassacakkavāḷassa alaṅkaraṇakālo viya ahosi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 9] " Sattuttamo anadhivaro vināyako satthā ahu devamanussapūjito
mahâṅubhâvo satapuññalakkhaṇo dassesi accherakaṃ pāṭihīran " ti.

Tattha *sattuttamo* ti attano sīlâdīhi guṇehi sabbesu sattesu uttamo pavaro seṭṭho ti sattuttamo, sattānaṃ vā uttamo sattuttamo, sattan ti viññāṇassa pi nāmaṃ, tena dasabalacatuvesārajja-asādhāraṇañāṇasaṅkhātena sattena seṭṭho uttamo ti sattuttamo, samānâdhikaraṇavasena satto uttamo sattuttamo, yadi evaṃ uttamasatto ti vattabbaṃ uttamasaddassa pubbanipātapāṭhato, na pan' esa doso aniyamato sambahulavacanato ca naruttamapurisuttamanaravarâdisaddā viya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Athavā sattaṃ uttamaṃ yassa so sattuttamo, idhā pi ca uttamasaddassa pubbanipāto bhavati. Uttamasatto ti vasena pubbanipātapāṭhato cittagū padvagû ti ettha viyâ ti n' âyaṃ doso. Ubhayavisesanato vā āhitaggi ādipāṭho viya daṭṭhabbo.

Vināyako ti bahūhi vinayanupāyehi satte vineti damayatî ti vināyako.

Satthâ ti diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikatthehi yathârahaṃ satte anusāsatî ti satthā.

Ahū ti ahosi.

Devamanussapūjito ti pañcahi kāmaguṇebi ca devamanussā devamanussehi pūjito devamanussapūjito, pupphâdipūjāya ca paccayapujāya ca pūjito apacito ti attho. Kasmā pana devamanussānam eva gahaṇaṃ kataṃ? Nanu bhagavā tiracchānagatehi pi Āravāla-Apalāla-Dhanapāla-Pārileyyaka-nāgâdīhi ca Sātāgir' Āḷavaka-Sūciloma-Khara-Roma-yakkhâdīhi pūjito yevâ ti. Saccam ev' etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaparicchedavasena ca bhabbapuggalaparicchedavasena c' etaṃ vuttan ti veditabbaṃ.

Mahânubhāvo ti mahatā buddhânubhāvena samannāgato.

Satapuññalakkhaṇo ti anantesu cakkavāḷesu sabbe sattā ekekaṃ puññakammaṃ satakkhattuṃ kareyyaṃ ettakehi janehi katakammaṃ bodhisatto sayam eva ekako sataguṇaṃ katvā nibbatto ti, tasmā satapuññalakkhaṇo ti vuccati. Keci pana satena satena puññakammena nibbatta-ekekalakkhaṇo ti vadanti; evaṃ sante yo koci buddho bhaveyyâ ti Aṭṭhakathāsu pakkhittaṃ.

* *Cf. DA.* 57.

Dassesî ti sabbesaṃ devamanussâdīnaṃ ativiya vimhayakaraṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi.

Atha satthā ākāse yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā mahājanassa cittâcāraṃ oloketvā tassa ajjhāsayânukūlaṃ dhammakathaṃ caṅkamanto kathetukāmo ākāse dasasahassacakkavāḷavitthataṃ sabbaratanamayaṃ Ratanacaṅkamaṃ māpesi, tena vuttam:

[I. 10] "So yācito devavarena cakkhumā atthaṃ samekkhitvā tadā naruttamo
caṅkamaṃ tattha māpayi lokanāyako[1] suniṭṭhitaṃ sabbaratananimittan" ti.

Tattha *so* ti so satthā.

Yācito ti paṭhamam eva aṭṭhame sattâhe dhammadesanāya yācito ti attho.

Devavarenâ ti Sahampatī Brahmuno.

Cakkhumâ ti ettha cakkhatî ti cakkhusamavisamaṃ vibhāvayatî ti attho. Taṃ pana cakkhu duvidhaṃ: ñāṇacakkhu maṃsacakkhû ti. Tattha ñāṇacakkhu pañcavidhaṃ: buddhacakkhu dhammacakkhu samantacakkhu dibbacakkhu paññācakkhû* ti, tesu buddhacakkhu nāma āsayânusayañāṇañ c' eva indriyaparopariyattiñāṇañ ca yaṃ "buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ voloketî"† ti āgataṃ; dhammacakkhu nāma heṭṭhimā tayo maggā tīṇi ca phalāni[2] yaṃ "virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādî"‡ ti āgataṃ; samantacakkhu nāma sabbaññutañāṇaṃ yaṃ "tathûpamadhammamayaṃ sumedha pāsādam āruyha samantacakkhû"§ ti āgataṃ; dibbacakkhu nāma ālokavaḍḍhanena uppannâbhiññā cittena sampayuttañāṇaṃ yam "dibbena cakkhunā visuddhenā"|| ti āgataṃ; paññācakkhu nāma "cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādî"¶ ti c' ettha pubbe nivāsâdiñāṇaṃ paññācakkhû ti āgataṃ. Maṃsacakkhu nāma "cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe câ"** ti, ettha pana maṃsacakkhu vuttaṃ. Taṃ pana duvidhaṃ sasambhāracakkhuṃ pasādacakkhuñ ce ti, tattha yvâyaṃ akkhikūpake akkhipattakehi arivārito maṃsapiṇḍo yattha "catasso dhātuyo vaṇṇo gandho raso ojā"†† sambhāvo jīvitaṃ bhāvo cakkhuppasādo

* *Cf. Nd.* ii. 235. † *Vin.* i. 6.
‡ *D.* i. 110, ii. 288; *S.* iv. 47; *A.* iv. 186; *Vin.* i. 11, 16. *H. refers to* dhammacakkhusutta. § *M.* i. 168 (*H.*)=*Vin.* i. 5=*S.* i. 137=*D.* ii. 39.
|| *M.* i. 183 (*H.*). ¶ *Vin.* i. 11 (*H.*).
** *M.* i. 111 (*H.*). †† *Asl.* 82.

[1] *Budv.* I. 10 °nâyiko.
[2] *H. quotes MA.* i. 380 (*Aluvihare edn.*=*P.T.S. edn. MA.* ii. 179): tiṇṇaṃ maggañāṇānaṃ dhammacakkhû ti (nāmaṃ).

kāyappasādo ti saṅkhepato tesasa sambhārā honti, vitthārato sambhavamānāni catusamuṭṭhānāni chattiṃsa jīvitabhāvacakkhuppasādakāyappasādā ce ti ime kammasamuṭṭhānā cattāro ca ti cattāḷīsa sambhārā honti[1]; idaṃ pana sasambhāracakkhu nāma. Yaṃ pana setamaṇḍalaparicchinnena kaṇhamaṇḍalena parivārite diṭṭhamaṇḍale sanniviṭṭhaṃ rūpadassanasamatthaṃ pasādamattaṃ idaṃ pasādacakkhu nāma. Sabbāni pan' etāni ekavidhāni aniccato saṅkhatato, duvidhāni sâsavânāsavato lokiyalokuttarato, tividhāni bhūmito upādinnattikato, catubbidhāni ekantaparitta-appamāṇâniyatârammaṇato, pañcavidhāni rūpanibbānârūpasabbârammaṇânārammaṇavasena, chabbidhāni honti buddhacakkâdivasena, icc' evam etāni vuttappakarāni cakkhūni assa bhagavato santī ti bhagavā cakkhumâ ti vuccati.

Atthaṃ samekkhitvâ ti caṅkamaṃ māpetvā dhammadesanā nimittaṃ devamanussānaṃ hitatthaṃ upaparikkhitvā upadhāretvâ ti adhippāyo.

Māpayī ti māpesi.

Lokanāyako ti saggamokkhâbhimukhaṃ lokaṃ nayatī ti nāyako.

Suniṭṭhitan ti suṭṭhu niṭṭhitaṃ pariyositan ti attho.

Sabbaratananimmitan ti dasavidharatanamayaṃ, idāni bhagavato tividhapāṭihāriyasampatti dassanatthaṃ:

[I. 11] "Iddhī ca ādesanânusāsanī tipāṭihīre bhagavā vasī ahu
caṅkamaṃ[2] māpayi lokanāyako suniṭṭhitaṃ sabbaratananimmitan" ti vuttaṃ.

Tattha *iddhī* ti iddhividhaṃ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ nāma, taṃ pana eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, badhudhā pi hutvā eko pi hotī ti ādinayappavattaṃ.

Ādesanā ti parassa cittâcāraṃ ñatvā kathanaṃ ādesanā pāṭihāriyaṃ taṃ sāvakānañ ca buddhānaṃ ca satataṃ dhammadesanā.

Anusāsanī ti anusāsanī pāṭihāriyaṃ tassa tassa ajjhāsayānukūlam ovādo ti attho. Iti etāni tīṇi pāṭihāriyāni. Tattha iddhipāṭihāriyena anusāsanī pāṭihāriyaṃ Mahāmoggallānassa āciṇṇaṃ, ādesanā pāṭihāriyena anusāsanī pāṭihāriyaṃ Dhammasenāpatissa, anusāsanī pāṭihāriyaṃ pana buddhānaṃ satatadhammadesanā.

---

[1] *H. quotes* "Asl. 279": saṅkhepato catasso dhātuyo vaṇṇo gandho raso ojā sambhāvo saṇṭhānaṃ jīvitaṃ bhāvo kāyappasādo cakkhuppasādo ti cuddasa sambhārā, vitthārato catasso dhātuyo taṃ nissitavaṇṇagandharasa-ojāsaṇṭhānasambhavā jāti imāni dasa catusamuṭṭhānikattā cattāḷīsaṃ honti, jīvitaṃ bhāvo kāyappasādo cakkhuppasādo ti cattāri ekantakammasamuṭṭhānā n' evâ ti imesaṃ catucattāḷīsāya rūpānaṃ vasena catucattāḷīsa sambhārā.

[2] *Budv.* I. 11 caṅkamanaṃ.

Tipāṭihīre ti etesu tīsu pāṭihāriyesû ti attho.

"*Bhagavâ* ti idaṃ pana guṇavisiṭṭhasattuttamagarugāravâdhivacanaṃ. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ porāṇehi:

'Bhagavâ ti vacanaṃ seṭṭhaṃ, bhagavâ ti vacanam uttamam
garugāravayutto so bhagavā tena vuccatî' "* ti.

Vasî ti etasmiṃ tividhe pi pāṭihāriye vasippatto ciṇṇavasî ti attho, "vasiyo nāma pañca vasiyo: āvajjana-samāpajjana-adhiṭṭhāna-vuṭṭhāna-paccavekkhaṇasaṅkhātā. Tatra yaṃ yaṃ jhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ n' atthî ti sīghaṃ āvajjetuṃ samatthatā āvajjanavasī nāma. Tathā yaṃ yaṃ jhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ . . . pe . . . samāpajjati samāpajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ n' atthî ti sīghaṃ samāpajjanasamatthatā samāpajjanavasī nāma. Dīghakālaṃ ṭhapetuṃ samatthatā adhiṭṭhānavasī nāma. Tath' eva lahuṃ vuṭṭhātuṃ samatthatā vuṭṭhānavasī nāma. Paccavekkhaṇavasī pana paccavekkhaṇajavanān' eva honti. Tāni āvajjanânantarān' eva hutvā uppajjantî ti āvajjanāvasiyā eva vuttāni. Iti imāsu pañcasu vasīsu ciṇṇavasinā "† vasī nāma hoti. Tena vuttaṃ: *tipāṭihīre bhagavā vasī ahû* ti. Idāni tassa ratanacaṅkamassa nimmitavidhānassa dassanatthaṃ·

[I. 12] "Dasasahassī[1] lokadhātuyā Sinerupabbatuttame
thambhe va dassesi paṭipāṭiyā caṅkame ratanāmaye" ti

ādi gāthāyo vuttā.

Tattha *dasasahassī lokadhātuyâ* ti dasasu cakkavāḷasahassesu. *Sinerupabbatuttame paṭipāṭiyā* ṭhitasuvaṇṇa*tthambhe* viya katvā tesaṃ upari caṅkamaṃ māpetvā *dassesî* ti attho.

Ratanāmaye ti ratanamaye.

Dasasahassī atikkammâ ti Ratanacaṅkamaṃ pana bhagavā māpento tassa ekaṃ koṭiṃ sabbapariyantaṃ pācīnacakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiṃ ekaṃ koṭiṃ pacchimacakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiṃ atikkamitvā ṭhitaṃ katvā māpesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 13] "Dasasahassī atikkamma caṅkamaṃ māpayi jino
sabbasovaṇṇamayā[2] passe caṅkame ratanāmaye" ti.

Tattha *jino* ti kilesârijayanato jino.

Sabbasovaṇṇamayā passe ti tassa pana evaṃ nimmitassa caṅka-

---

* *Cf. Vism.* 209, *DA.* 33 *f.* † *Cf. Vism.* 154-5.

---

[1] *Budv.* I. 12 °hassi. [2] *Budv.* I. 13 °vaṇṇayā.

massa ubhayapassesu suvaṇṇamayā paramaramaṇīyamariyādabhūmi ahosi. Majjhe maṇimayâ ti adhippāyo.

Tūlā saṅghāṭâ ti tūlāya yugalāni tāni nānāratanamayānî ti veditabbāni.

Anuvaggâ ti anurūpā.

Sovaṇṇaphalakatthatâ ti sovaṇṇaphalakehi atthatā, tūlā saṅghāṭānaṃ upari suvaṇṇamayā padaracchadâ ti attho.

Vedikā sabbasovaṇṇâ ti vedikaṃ pana sabbā pi suvaṇṇamayā, yā pan' esā caṅkamanaparikkhepavedikā sā esā va aññehi ratanehi asaṃmissâ ti attho.

D-ubhato passe sunimmitâ ti ubhosu passesu nimmitā; *da*-kāro padasandhikaro.

Maṇimuttāvālikâkiṇṇâ[1] ti maṇimuttāmayā vālikâkiṇṇā. Athavā maṇiyo[2] ca muttā ca vālikā maṇimuttāvālikā, tāni maṇimuttāvālikāhi ākiṇṇā santhatâ ti.

Nimmitâ ti iminâkārena nimmitā katā.

Ratanāmayâ ti sabbaratanamayā caṅkamâ ti attho.

Obhāseti disā sabbâ ti sabbā pi dasadisā obhāseti pakāseti.

Sataraṃsī vâ ti sahassaraṃsī va ādicco viya.

Uggato ti udito, yathā pana abbhuggato sahassaraṃsi sabbā pi dasadisā obhāseti tathā eko pi sabbaratanamayo caṅkamo obhāsetî ti attho.

Idāni pana niṭṭhite caṅkame tattha bhagavato pavattidassanatthaṃ *tasmiṃ caṅkamane dhīro* ti ādi-gāthā vuttā.

Tattha *dhīro* ti dhitiyutto.

Dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇo ti suppatiṭṭhitapādatalâdīhi dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi samannāgato ti attho.

Dibban ti devaloke bhavaṃ jātaṃ.

Pāricchattakan ti devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ "kovilārarukkhassa nissandena samantā yojanasataparimaṇḍalo paramadassanīyo Pāricchattakarukkho nibbatti,"* yasmiṃ pupphite sakalaṃ devanagaraṃ ekasurabhigandhâdhivāsitaṃ hoti tassa kusumareṇu-okiṇṇāni navakanakavimānāni piñjarā hutvā khāyanti, imassa pana Pāricchattakarukkhassa pupphañ ca Pāricchattakan ti vuttaṃ.

Ratana*caṅkamane okirantî* ti tasmiṃ Ratanacaṅkame avakiranti tena vuttappakārena pupphena tasmiṃ caṅkamane caṅkamamānaṃ bhagavantaṃ pūjentî ti attho.

Sabbe devâ ti kāmâvacarâdayo devā, ten' âha.

* *DhA.* i. 273.

[1] *Budv.* I. 15 °avālukā kiṇṇā. [2] *H.* maṇayo.

Passanti taṃ devasaṅghâ ti taṃ bhagavantaṃ Ratanacaṅkame caṅkamantaṃ sakesu ālayesu pi passantî ti attho.

Dasasahassî ti bhummatthe paccattavacanaṃ, dasasahassiyaṃ devasaṅghā passantî ti attho.

Pamoditâ ti pamuditā.

Nipatantî ti sannipatanti.

Tuṭṭhahaṭṭhâ ti pītivasena tuṭṭhahaṭṭhā.

Pamoditâ ti idāni vuttabbehi Tāvatiṃsâdībi devehi saddhiṃ sambandho daṭṭhabbo, itar' athā punaruttadosato na muccati. Athavā pamoditā taṃ bhagavantaṃ passanti, *tuṭṭhahaṭṭhā pamoditā* tahiṃ tahiṃ sannipatanti câ ti attho.

Idāni ye passiṃsu ye sannipatiṃsu te sarūpato dassetuṃ *Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā câ* ti ādigāthā vuttā.

Tattha *udaggacittâ* ti pītisomanassavasena uggatacittā.

Sumanâ ti uggatacittattā eva sumanā.

Lokahitânukampakan ti lokahitañ ca lokânukampakañ ca; lokahitena vā anukampakaṃ lokahitânukampakaṃ.

Nabhe ca[1] *accuggatacandamaṇḍalan*[2] ti ettha ākāse abhinavoditaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ sabbopaddavavinimmuttaṃ saradasamaye candamaṇḍalaṃ viya buddhasiriyā virocamānaṃ nayanânandakaraṃ passantî ti attho.

Ābhassarâ ti ukkaṭṭhaparicchedavasena vuttaṃ Parittâbha-Appamāṇâbha-Ābhassarā paritta-majjhima-paṇītabhedena dutiyajjhānen' âbhinibbattā sabbe va gahitâ ti veditabbā.*

Subhakiṇhâ ti idhā pi ukkaṭṭhaparicchedavasen' eva vuttaṃ, tasmā parittasubha-appamāṇasubha-Subhakiṇhā parittâdibhedena tatiyajjhānena nibbattā sabbe va gahitâ ti veditabbā.*

Vehapphalâ ti " vipulaphalâ ti Vehapphalā,"† te catutthajjhānanibbattā asaññasattehi ekatalavāsino, heṭṭhā pana paṭhamajjhānanibbattā Brahmakāyikâdayo dassitā, tasmā idha na dassitā, cakkhusotānam abhāvato asaññasattā ca arūpino ca idha na uddiṭṭhā.

Akaniṭṭhā ca devâ[3] idhâ pi ukkaṭṭhaparicchedavasen' eva vuttaṃ, tasmā Avihâtappa-Sudassa-Sudassī-Akaniṭṭhasaṅkhātā pañcā pi Suddhâvāsā gahitâ ti veditabbā.

Susuddhasukkavatthavasanâ ti suṭṭhusuddhāni susuddhāni sukkāni odātāni, susuddhāni sukkāni vatthāni nivatthāni c' eva pārutāni ca

---

* *Cf. AA.* iv. 27 *f.* † *VbhA.* 521.

---

[1] *Budv.* I. 20 va. [2] *Budv.* I. 20 accuggataṃ canda-.
[3] *Budv.* I. 21 devatā.

ye hi te susuddhasukkavatthavasanā, paridahitaparisuddhapaṇḍaravatthâ ti attho. Susuddhasukkavasanâ ti pi pāṭho.

Pañjalīkâ[1] ti katapañjalikā kamalamakulasadisaṃ añjaliṃ sirasi katvā tiṭṭhanti.

Muñcantî ti okiranti.

Puppham panâ ti kusumaṃ pana, pupphāni vâ ti pi pāṭho, vacanavipariyāso daṭṭhabbo, attho pan' assa so yeva.

Pañcavaṇṇikan ti pañcavaṇṇaṃ: nīla-pīta-lohit'-odāta-mañjiṭṭhakavaṇṇavasena pañcavaṇṇaṃ.

Candanacuṇṇamissitan ti candanacuṇṇena missitaṃ.

Bhamenti[2] *celānî* ti bhamayanti vatthāni.

Aho jino lokahitânukampako ti aho jino lokahito aho ca lokânukampako aho kāruṇiko ti ca evam ādīni thutivacanāni uggirantā muñcanti pupphaṃ bhamayanti celānî ti sambandho, idāni tehi payuttāni thutivacanāni dassetuṃ.

[I. 28] "Tuvaṃ satthā ca ketu[3] ca dhajo yūpo ca pāṇinaṃ
parâyaṇo[4] patiṭṭhā[5] ca dīpo[6] ca dipaduttamo "[6] ti

gāthā vuttā.

Tattha idhalokaparalokahitatthaṃ sāsatî ti *satthā*.

Ketû ti ketuno apacitikātabbaṭṭhena ketu viyâ ti *ketu*.

Tuvaṃ dhajo indadhajo samussayaṭṭhena ca dassaniyaṭṭhena ca tuvaṃ dhajo viyâ ti dhajo ti. Athavā yathā hi loke yassa kassaci dhajaṃ disvā va: ayaṃ dhajo itthannāmassâ ti dhajaṃ vā dhajī paññāyati evam eva bhagavā paññā nibbānâdhigamāya bhagavantaṃ disvā va nibbānâdhigamo paññāyati. Tena vuttaṃ *dhajo yūpo câ* ti. Kūṭadantasutte* vuttānaṃ dānâdi āsavakkhayañāṇapariyosānānaṃ sabbayāgānaṃ yajanatthāya samussito yūpo tuvan ti attho.

Parâyaṇo ti paṭisaraṇaṃ.

Patiṭṭhâ ti yathā mahāpaṭhavi sabbapāṇīnaṃ ādhārabhāvena patiṭṭhā nissayabhūtā evaṃ tvam pi patiṭṭhā.

Dīpo câ ti padīpo. Yathā caturaṅge† tamasi vattamānānaṃ sattānaṃ āropito padīpo rūpasandassano hoti, evaṃ avijjandhakāre vattamānānaṃ sattānaṃ paramatthasandassano padīpo tuvan ti attho. Athavā mahāsamudde bhinnanāvānaṃ sattānaṃ samuddadīpo yathā

* *D.* i. 127 *ff.* † *Cf. Mahâ Nd.* 355 (*on Sn.* 921).

[1] *Budv.* I. 21 °katā. [2] *Budv.* I. 22 bhamanti.
[3] *Budv.* I. 23 keṭū. [4] *Budv.* I. 23 °yano.
[5] *Budv.* I. 23 patiṭṭho. [6] *Budv.* I. 23 dvi-.

patiṭṭhā hoti, evaṃ tuvam pi saṃsārasāgare alabbhaneyyapatiṭṭhe osīdantānaṃ pāṇīnaṃ dīpo viyâ ti dīpo ti attho

Dipaduttamo ti dipadānaṃ uttamo dipaduttamo. Ettha pana niddhāraṇalakkhaṇassa abhāvato chaṭṭhīsamāsassa paṭisedho n' atthî ti niddhāraṇalakkhaṇāya chaṭṭhiyā samāso paṭisiddho hi sammāsambuddho pana apadānaṃ dipadānaṃ catuppadānaṃ bahuppadānaṃ rūpīnaṃ arūpīnaṃ saññīnaṃ asaññīnaṃ nevasaññâsaññīnaṃ uttamo va. Kasmā pan' idha dipaduttamo ti vutto ti ce? Seṭṭhataravasena, imasmiṃ hi loke seṭṭho nāma uppajjamāno apadacatuppadabahuppadesu pi n' uppajjati ayaṃ dipadesu yeva uppajjati; kataradipadesû ti? Manussesu c' eva devesu ca. Manussesu uppajjamāno tisahassī mahāsahassī lokadhātuvase kattuṃ samattho buddho hutvā nibbattati. Devesu uppajjamāno dasasahassī lokadhātuvasavattī Mahābrahmā hutvā nibbattati. So tassa kappiyakāro vā ārāmiko vā sampajjati, iti tato pi seṭṭhavasena dipaduttamo ti vutto.

Dasasahassī lokadhātuyâ ti dasasahassī saṅkhātāya lokadhātuyā.

Mahiddhikâ ti mahatiyā iddhiyā yuttā mahânubhāvâ ti attho.

Parivāretvâ ti bhagavantaṃ samantato parikkhipitvā.

Pasannâ ti sañjātasaddhā.

Narâsabhan ti narapuṅgavaṃ.

Aho acchariyan ti ettha "andhassa pabbatârohaṇaṃ viya niccaṃ na hotî ti acchariyaṃ, accharā-yoggan ti vā acchariyaṃ, aho idaṃ vimhayan ti, accharaṃ paharituṃ yuttan ti attho."*

"*Abbhutan* ti abhūtapubbaṃ; abhūtan ti abbhutaṃ. Ubhayam etaṃ vimhayâvahaṃ vacanaṃ."†

Lomahaṃsaṇan ti lomānaṃ uddhaggabhāvakaraṇaṃ.

Na-m-edisaṃ[1] *bhūtapubban* ti na mayā īdisaṃ bhūtapubbaṃ abbhutaṃ diṭṭhan ti vacanaṃ āharitvā gahetabbaṃ.

Accheran ti acchariyaṃ.

Sakaṃ sakamhi bhavane ti attano attano bhavane.

Nisīditvānâ ti upavissa.

Devatâ ti idaṃ pana vacanaṃ devānaṃ devadhītānaṃ pi sādhāraṇavacanan ti veditabbaṃ.

Hasanti tâ[2] ti tā devatā mahāhasitaṃ hasanti, pītivasaṃgatahadayatāya mihitamattaṃ akatvā aṭṭahāsaṃ hasantî ti attho.

Nabhe ti ākāse.

Ākāsaṭṭhâ ti ākāse vimānâdisu ṭhitā, esa nayo bhummaṭṭhesu pi.

---

* *Cf. DA.* 43, *AA.* i. 113, *UdA.* 127, *MA.* iii. 2.
† *Cf. DA.* 43, *MA.* iii. 3.

---

[1] *Budv.* I. 27 nam' edisaṃ. [2] *Budv.* I. 28 *omits.*

Tiṇapanthanivāsino[1] ti tiṇaggesu ca panthesu va nivāsino.

Puññavantā[2] ti mahāpuññā.

Mahiddhikā ti mahânubhāvā.

Saṅgītiyo pavattantī ti devanāṭakasaṅgītiyo pavattanti tathāgataṃ pūjanatthāya payujjantî ti attho.

Ambare ti ākāse.

Anilañjase ti anilapathe, ambarassa anekatthato anilañjase ti vuttaṃ purimass' eva vevacanaṃ.

Cammāvanaddhānī[3] ti cammavinaddhāni, ayam eva vā paṭho, devadundubhiyo to attho.

Vādentī ti vādayanti.

Saṅkhā ti dhamanasaṅkhā.

Paṇavā ti tanumajjhā turiyavisesā.

Deṇḍimā[4] ti tiṇavā khuddakabheriyo vuccanti.

Vajjayantī[5] ti vādayanti.

Abbhuto vata no ti acchariyo vata nu.

Uppajjī ti uppanno.

Lomahaṃsano ti lomahaṃsakaro.

Dhuvan ti yasmā pana abbhuto ayaṃ satthā loke uppanno tasmā dhuvaṃ avassaṃ *atthasiddhiṃ labhāmā*[6] ti adhippāyo.

Labhāmā[6] labhissāma.

Khaṇo ti aṭṭha-akkhaṇavirahito navamo khaṇo* ti attho.

No ti amhākaṃ.

Paṭipādito ti paṭiladdho.

Buddho ti tesaṃ sutvānā ti buddho ti idaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā tesaṃ devānaṃ pañcavaṇṇā pīti-udapādî ti attho.

Tāvade ti tasmiṃ kāle.

Hiṃkāran[7] ti hiṅkārasaddahīhî ti saddâdayo ye pahaṭṭhakāle karonti.

Sādhukārā[8] ti sādhukārasaddā ca pavattanti.

Ukkuṭṭhī ti ukkuṭṭhisaddo ca unnādasaddo câ ti attho.

Pajā ti devâdayo adhippetā. Keci paṭākā *vividhā gagane vattantī* ti paṭhanti.

Gāyantī ti buddhaguṇapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ gītaṃ gāyanti.

Selentī ti mukhena selinasaddaṃ karoṇti.

---

* *The nine akkhaṇā enumerated* at *D*. iii. 263.

---

[1] *Budv*. I. 29 tina-.
[2] *Budv*. I. 30 °vanto.
[3] *Budv*. I. 31 cammanaddhāni.
[4] *Budv*. I. 32 dindimā.
[5] *Budv*. I. 32 vajjanti.
[6] *Budv*. I. 33 labbhāma.
[7] *Budv*. I. 35 bhiṅkāraṃ.
[8] *Budv*. I. 35 °kāraṃ.

Vādayantî ti mahatî vipañcikā makaramukhâdi-vīṇā ca turiyāni ca tathāgatassa pūjanatthaṃ vādenti payojenti.

Bhujāni poṭhentî ti bhuje appothenti, liṅgavipariyāso daṭṭhabbo.

Naccayanti cā ti aññe naccayanti, sayañ ca naccanti.

Yathā tuyhaṃ mahāvīra pādesu cakkalakkhaṇan ti ettha yena pakārena *yathā*, mahatā viriyena yogato *mahāvīra*; *pādesu cakkalakkhaṇan* ti tava ubhosu pādatalesu sahassāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbâkāraparipūraṃ cakkalakkhaṇaṃ sobhatî ti attho. Cakkasaddo pan' âyaṃ sampatati rathaṅga-iriyāpathadānaratanadhamma-uracakkalakkhaṇâdisu dassati: " cattār' imāni bhikkhave cakkāni yehi samannāgatānaṃ devamanussānan "* ti ādisu sampattiyaṃ dissati; " cakkaṃ va vahato padan "† ti ādisu rathaṅge; " catucakkaṃ navadvāran "‡ ti ettha iriyāpathe; " dada bhuñja ca mā ca pamādo cakkaṃ vattayasabbapāṇinan "§ ti ettha dāne; " dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātubhūtan "‖ ti ettha ratanacakke; " mayā pavattitaṃ cakkan "¶ ti ettha pana dhammacakke; " icchâhatassa posassa cakkaṃ bhamati matthake "** ti ettha uracakke paharaṇacakke ti attho. " Pādatalesu cakkāni jātānî "†† ti ettha lakkhaṇe, idhā pi lakkhaṇacakke daṭṭhabbo.

Dhajavajirapaṭākā[1] *vaḍḍhamānaṅkusācitan* ti dhajena ca vajirena ca paṭākāya ca vaḍḍhamānena ca aṅkusena ca ācitam alaṅkataṃ parivāritaṃ pādesu cakkalakkhaṇan ti attho. Cakkalakkhaṇe pana gahite sesalakkhaṇāni gahitān' eva honti, tathā asīti anubyañjanāni byāmappabhā ca. Tasmā tehi dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇâsīti anubyañjanabyāmappabhāhi samalaṅkato bhagavato kāyo sabbaphāliphullo viya kamalavanaṃ vividharatanavicittaṃ viya navakanakatoraṇaṃ tārā marīci vikasitam iva gaganatalaṃ ito c' ito ca dhāvamānā vipphandamānā chabbaṇṇaraṃsiyo muñcamāno ativiya sobhati idāni bhagavato rūpakāyadhammakāyasampatti[2] dassanatthaṃ:

[I. 38] " Rūpe sīle samādhimhi paññāya ca asādiso
vimuttiyā asamasamo dhammacakkappavattane " ti

ādi vuttaṃ.

Tattha *rūpe* ti ayam pi rūpasaddo khandha-bhava-nimitta-paccaya-

* *A*. ii. 32 (*H*.); *cf*. *AA*. iii. 63 cakkānî ti sampattiyo.
† *Dhp*. 1 (*H*.).
‡ *S*. i. 16, 63 (*H*.); *cf*. *SA*. i. 53.
§ (?).
‖ *D*. iii. 61 (pātu bhavati) (*H*.).
¶ *A*. i. *Ekanipāta* (*H*.); *reference not traced*.
** *Jā*. iii. 207 (*H*.).
†† *D*. iii. 143, 148.

[1] *Budv*. I. 37 °paṭākaṃ.
[2] *H*. °pampatti.

sarīra-vaṇṇa-saṇṭhānâdisu dissati. Yath' âha: "Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītânāgatapaccuppannan"* ti ettha rūpakkhandhe dissati; "rūpûpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti"† ti ettha rūpe bhave; "ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatī"‡ ti ettha kasiṇanimitte; "sarūpā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā no arūpâ"§ ti ettha paccaye; "ākāso parivārito rūpan t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchatī"|| ti ettha sarīre; "cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇan"¶ ti ettha vaṇṇe; "rūpappamāṇo rūpappasanno"** ti ettha saṇṭhāne. Idhā pi saṇṭhāne daṭṭhabbo.

Sīle ti catubbidhe pi sīle.

Samādhimhi tividhe pi samādhimhi.

Paññāyâ ti lokuttarāya paññāya.

Asādiso ti asadiso anupamo.

Vimuttiyâ ti phalavimuttiyā.

Asamasamo ti asamā atītā buddhā, tehi asamehi buddhehi sīlâdîhi samo ti asamasamo, ettāvatā bhagavato rūpakāyadhammakāyasampatti dassitā, idāni bhagavato kāyabalâdiṃ dassetuṃ:

[I. 39] "Dasanāgabalaṃ kāye tuyhaṃ pākatikaṃ balaṃ
iddhibalena asamo dhammacakkappavattane" ti

vuttaṃ.

Tattha *dasanāgabalan* ti dasachaddantanāgabalaṃ; duvidhaṃ tathāgatassa balaṃ, kāyabalañ ca ñāṇabalañ câ ti; tattha kāyabalaṃ hatthikulânusārena veditabbaṃ. Kathaṃ?

"Kālāvakañ ca Gangeyyaṃ Paṇḍaraṃ Tamba-Piṅgalaṃ
Gandha-Maṅgala-Hemañ ca Uposatha-Chaddant' ime dasâ"†† ti.

"Imāni dasa hatthikulāni veditabbāni. Kālāvako ti pakatihatthikulaṃ yaṃ dasannaṃ purisānaṃ kāyabalaṃ taṃ ekassa Kālāvakassa hatthino balaṃ, yaṃ dasannaṃ Kālāvakānaṃ balaṃ taṃ ekassa Gaṅgeyyassâ ti eten' eva upāyena yāva Chaddantā netabbā, yaṃ dasannaṃ Chaddantānaṃ balaṃ taṃ ekassa tathāgatassa balaṃ, nārâyanabalaṃ vajirabalan ti idam eva vuccate. Tad etaṃ pakatihatthigaṇanāya hatthikoṭisahassānaṃ balaṃ, purisagaṇanāya

* *M.* i. 138 (*H.*), *Vism.* 607.
† *Vism.* (*H.*), *Dhs.* 160 *passim*, *Vbh.* 171, 263 *f.*, 299.
‡ *A.* i. 40 (*H.*), *Dhs.* 204; *cf.* *D.* ii. 110, iii. 260.
§ *A.* i. 83 (*H.*).
|| *M.* i. 190 (*H.*).
¶ *M.* i. 111 (*H.*).
** *A.* ii. 71 (*H.*).
†† *UdA.* 403 (*with* Chaddantena câ ti); *SA.* ii. 43; *MA.* ii. 25, *VbhA.* 397.

dasannaṃ purisakoṭisahassānaṃ balaṃ hoti. Idaṃ tāva tathāgatassa kāyabalaṃ. Ñāṇabalaṃ pana appameyyaṃ dasabalañāṇaṃ, catuvesārajjañāṇaṃ, aṭṭhasu parisāsu akampanañāṇaṃ, catuyoniparicchedakañāṇaṃ, pañcagatiparicchedakañāṇaṃ,"* cuddasabuddhañāṇan ti evam ādikaṃ ñāṇabalaṃ nāma. Idha pana kāyabalaṃ adhippetaṃ.

Kāye tuyhaṃ pākatikaṃ balan ti tañ ca pana tava kāye pākatikabalan ti attho. Tasmā *dasanāgabalan* ti dasachaddantanāgabalan ti attho. Idāni ñāṇabalaṃ dassentena *iddhibalena asamo dhammacakkappavattane* ti vuttaṃ.

Tattha *iddhibalena asamo* ti vikubbanâdhiṭṭhānâdinā iddhibalena asamo asadiso anupamo.

Dhammacakkappavattane ti desanāñāṇe pi asamo ti attho. Idāni yo evam ādiguṇasamannāgato satthā so sabbalok' ekanāyako, taṃ satthāraṃ namassathâ ti, tathāgatassa paṇāmane niyogadassanatthaṃ

[I. 40] "Evaṃ sabbaguṇopetaṃ[1] sabbaṅgasamupāgataṃ
mahāmuniṃ kāruṇikaṃ lokanāthaṃ namassathâ" ti

vuttaṃ.

Tattha *evan* ti vuttappakāranidassane nipāto.

Sabbaguṇopetan ti, sabbo ti ayaṃ niravasesavācī, guṇo ti ayaṃ guṇasaddo anekesu atthesu dissati. Tathā h' esa: "'anujānāmi bhikkhave ahatānaṃ vatthānaṃ[2] diguṇaṃ saṅghāṭin'† ti ettha paṭal' atthe[3]; 'accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo vayoguṇā anupubbaṃ jahantî'‡ ti ettha rās' atthe[3]; 'sataguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbâ'§ ti ettha ānisaṃs' atthe; 'antaguṇan'|| 'kayirā mālāguṇe bahû'¶ ti ettha bandhan' atthe;"** "aṭṭhaguṇasamûpetaṃ abhiññābalam āharin"†† ti ettha sampatti atthe. Idhâpi sampatti atthe daṭṭhabbo. Tasmā sabbehi lokiyalokuttarehi guṇehi sabbasampattîhi upetaṃ samannāgatan ti attho.

Sabbaṅgasamupāgatan ti sabbehi buddhaguṇehi guṇaṅgehi samupāgataṃ samannāgataṃ.

Mahāmunin ti aññehi paccekabuddhâdîhi munîhi adhikabhāvato mahanto munî ti mahāmunî ti vuccati.

* *Cf. MA.* ii. 26, *SA.* ii. 43, *VbhA.* 397-8.
† *Vin.* i. 290 (*H.*).
‡ *S.* i. 3 (*H.*).
§ *M.* iii. 255 (*H.*).
|| *S.* ii. 270, *Khp.* p. 2.
¶ *Dhp.* 53 (*H.*).
** *Cf. SA.* i. 23.
†† *Budv.* II. 30, *quoted Jā.* i. 6.

[1] *Budv.* I. 40 °guṇûpetaṃ.
[2] *Vin.* i. 290 ḍussānaṃ.
[3] *H.* aṭṭhe.

Kāruṇikan ti karuṇāguṇayogato kāruṇikaṃ.

Lokanāthan ti sabbalok' ekanāthaṃ sabbalokehi, 'ayaṃ no dukkhopatāpassa āhantā sametâ' ti evam āsiṃsīyatî ti attho. Idāni dasabalassa sabbanipaccâkārassa arahabhāvadassanatthaṃ

[I. 41] "Abhivādanaṃ thomanañ ca[1] vandanañ ca pasaṃsanaṃ
namassanañ ca pūjañ ca sabbaṃ arahasī tuvan" ti

ādi-gāthā vuttā.

Tattha *abhivādanan* ti aññehi attano abhivādanakārāpanaṃ.

Thomanan ti parammukhato thuti.

Vandanan ti paṇāmanaṃ.

Pasaṃsanan ti sammukhato pasaṃsanaṃ.

Namassanan ti añjalikaraṇaṃ manasā namassanaṃ vā.

Pūjan ti mālāgandhavilepanâdīhi pūjanañ ca.

Sabban ti sabbam idaṃ vuttappakārasakkāravisesaṃ tuvaṃ *arahasi* yutto ti attho.

Ye keci loke vandaneyyâ ti ye kecī loke vandetabbā vandanīyā *vandanaṃ arahanti*. *Ye* ti ye pana loke vandanaṃ arahanti, idaṃ pana purimapadass' eva vevacanaṃ.

Sabbaseṭṭho ti sabbesaṃ tesaṃ seṭṭho uttamo tvaṃ *mahāvīra, sadiso te* koci loke *na vijjatî* ti attho.

Atha bhagavati yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā ratanacaṅkamaṃ māpetvā tatra caṅkamamāne āyasmā *Sāriputto* Rājagahe viharati *Gijjhakūṭe* pabbate pañcahi parivārabhikkhusatehi. Atha thero bhagavantaṃ olokento addasa Kapilapure ākāse ratanacaṅkame caṅkamamānaṃ, tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 43] "Sāriputto mahāpañño samādhijjhānakovido
Gijjhakūṭe ṭhito yeva passati lokanāyakan" ti.

Tattha *Sāriputto* ti Rūpasāriyā nāma brāhmaṇiyā putto ti Sāriputto.

Mahāpañño ti mahatiyā soḷasavidhāya paññāya* samannāgato ti mahāpañño.

Samādhijjhānakovido ettha *samādhî* ti cittaṃ samaṃ ādahati ārammaṇe ṭhapetî ti samâdhi. So tividho hoti, "savitakkasavicāro avitakkavicāramatto avitakka-avicāro samādhî"† ti. *Jhānan* ti "paṭhamajjhānaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ tatiyajjhānaṃ catutthajjhānan"‡

* *Cf. SA.* i. 119. † *D.* iii. 219; *cf. Kvu.* 570, *Asl.* 179.
‡ *Vbh.* 263.

[1] *Budv.* I. 41 *omits.*

ti, imehi paṭhamajjhānâdīhi mettajjhānâdīhi pi saṅgahītān' eva honti. Jhānam pi duvidhaṃ hoti, "lakkhaṇûpanijjhānaṃ ārammaṇûpanijjhānan"* ti. Tattha aniccâdi-lakkhaṇaṃ upanijjhāyatī ti vipassanāñāṇaṃ lakkhaṇûpanijjhānan ti vuccati, paṭhamajjhānâdikaṃ pana "ārammaṇûpanijjhānato paṭinijjhāpanato vā jhānan"† ti vuccati. Samādhisu ca jhānesu ca *kovido* samādhijjhānakovido, samādhijjhānakusalo ti attho.

Gijjhakūṭe ti evam-nāmake pabbate ṭhito yeva.

Passatī ti passi.

Suphullasālarājaṃ[1] *vâ* ti samavattakkhandhasamuggatavipulakomalaphalapallavaṅkurasamalaṅkatasākhaṃ sabbapāliphullaṃ sālarājaṃ viya sīlamūlaṃ samādhikkhandhaṃ paññāsākhaṃ abhiññāpupphaṃ vimuttiphalaṃ dasabalasālarājaṃ *ulloketī*[2] ti evaṃ ullokapadena sambandho.

Candaṃ va gagane yathâ ti abbhamahikadhūmarajo‡ Rāhûpassaggavinimmuttaṃ tārāgaṇaparivutaṃ saradasamaye paripuṇṇaṃ viya rajanikaraṃ sabbakilesatimiranikaravidhamanakaraṃ veneyya janakumudavanavikasanakaraṃ munivararajanikaraṃ ulloketī ti attho. *Yathâ* ti nipātamattaṃ.

Majjhantikaṃ[3] *va suriyan*[4] ti majjhaṇhasamaye paṭutarakiraṇamālinaṃ aṃsumālinam iva virocamānaṃ.

Narāsabhan ti naravasabhaṃ.

Jalantan ti daddallamānaṃ saradasamaye paripuṇṇacandasassirīkacāruvadanasobhaṃ lakkhaṇânubyañjanasamalaṅkatavarasarīraṃ paramāya buddhasirisā virocamānan ti attho.

Dīparukkhaṃ vâ ti āropitadīpaṃ dīparukkham iva.

Taruṇasuriyaṃ va uggatan ti abhinavoditâdiccam iva sommabhāvena jalantan ti attho. Purisassa taruṇabhāvo pana udayaṃ paṭicca vuccati na hi candassa viya hāni vuṭṭhiyo atthi.

Byāmappabhânurañjitan ti byāmappabhāya parirañjitaṃ.

Dhīraṃ passati nāyakan ti sabbalok' ekadhīraṃ passati nāyakan ti attho.

Ath' âyasmā Dhammasenāpati asitasaliladharanikaraparicumbitakūṭe nānâsurabhitarukusumavāsitakūṭe paramaruciracittakūṭe Gijjhakūṭe pabbate ṭhatvā ca dasahi cakkavālasahassehi āgatehi devabrahmagaṇehi parivutaṃ bhagavantaṃ anuttarāya buddhasirisā

---

* *Cf. Jā.* v. 251, *DhA.* i. 230, *VvA.* 38, 213. † *Cf. Vism.* 150.
‡ *Cf. Vin.* ii. 295, *A.* ii. 53, *Miln.* 273.

---

[1] *Budv.* I. 44 Suphullaṃ sāla-. [2] *Budv.* I. 44 oloketi-.
[3] *Budv.* I. 44 majjhantike. [4] *H.* sūriyan.

anopamāya buddhalīḷhāya sabbaratanamay' eva caṅkame caṅkamamānaṃ disvā: hand' âhaṃ bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā buddhaguṇaparidīpanaṃ Buddhavaṃsadesanaṃ yāceyyan ti cintetvā attanā saddhiṃ vasamānāni pañcabhikkhusatāni sannipātesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 46] "Pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ katakiccāna[1] tādinaṃ
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ khaṇena sannipātayî" ti

ādi.

Tattha *pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānan* ti pañcabhikkhusatāni upayogatthe sāmivacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Katakiccānan ti catusu kiccesu catuhi maggehi pariññā pahānasacchikiriyā bhāvanāvasena pariniṭṭhitasoḷasakiccānan ti attho.

Khīṇâsavānan ti parikkhīṇacaturāsavānaṃ.

Vimalānan ti vigatamalānaṃ khīṇâsavattā vā vimalānaṃ paramaparisuddhacittasantānānan ti attho.

Khaṇenâ ti khaṇe yeva.

Sannipātayî ti sannipātāpesi. Idāni tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sannipāte gamane ca kāraṇaṃ dassanatthaṃ.

[I. 47, 48] "Lokappasādakaṃ[2] nāma pāṭihīraṃ nidassayī[3]
amhe pi tattha gantvāna vandissāma[4] mayaṃ jinaṃ.

Etha sabbe gamissāma pucchissāma mayaṃ jinaṃ
kaṅkhaṃ vinodayissāma passitvā lokanāyakan" ti

vuttaṃ.

Tattha *lokappasādakaṃ nāmâ* ti lokassa pasādakaraṇato lokappasādakaṃ pāṭihīraṃ vuccati; lokappasādanaṃ nāmâ ti pi pāṭho, tassa lokavivaraṇaṃ pāṭihīran ti attho. Taṃ pana uddhaṃ Akaṇiṭṭhabhavanato heṭṭhā yāva Avīci-etthantare ekâlokaṃ katvā etthantare sabbesam pi sattānaṃ aññamaññaṃ dassanakaraṇâdhiṭṭhānan ti vuccati.

Nidassayî ti nidassesi.

Amhe pî ti mayaṃ pi.

Tatthâ ti yattha bhagavā *tattha gantvānâ* ti attho.

Vandissāmâ ti mayaṃ bhagavato pāde sirasā vandissāma, ettha pana amhe ti mayan ti, imesaṃ dvinnaṃ saddānaṃ purimassa gamanakiriyāya sambandho daṭṭhabbo, pacchimassa vandanakiriyāya, itarathā hi punaruttidosato na muccati.

Ethâ ti āgacchatha.

---

[1] *Budv.* I. 46 kiccānaṃ.
[2] *Budv.* I. 47 °sādanaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* I. 47 nidayassi.
[4] *Sī* II. maramma gamissāma (*H.*).

Kaṅkhaṃ vinodayissāmâ ti etth' âha khīṇâsavānaṃ pana kaṅkhaṃ nāma kāci pi n' atthi, kasmā thero evam āhâ ti ? Saccam eva paṭhamamaggen' eva samucchedaṃ gatā yath' âha: "katame dhammā dassanena pahātabbâ ti ? Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttā cittuppādā vicikicchāsahagato[1] cittuppādo apāyagamanīyo lobho doso moho māno tad ekaṭṭhā ca kilesâ "* ti na pan' esā vicikicchā saṅkhātā kaṅkhâ ti. Kin nu paññatti ajānanaṃ nāma ? Thero pana bhagavantaṃ Buddhavaṃsaṃ pucchitukāmo so pana buddhānaṃ yeva visayo na paccekabuddhabuddhasāvakānaṃ tasmā thero avisayattā evam āhâ ti veditabbaṃ.

Vinodayissāmâ ti vinodessāma. Atha te bhikkhū therassa vacanaṃ sutvā attano attano pattacīvaram ādāya suvammitā viya mahānāgā bhinnakilesā chinnabandhanā appicchā santuṭṭhā pavivittā asaṃsaṭṭhā sīlasamādhipaññāvimuttivimuttiñāṇadassanasampannā taramānā taramānā sannipatiṃsu. Tena vuttam:

[I. 49] "Sādhû ti te paṭissutva[2] nipakā saṃvutindriyā
pattacīvaram ādāya taramānā-m[3]-upāgamun " ti.

"Tattha *sādhû* ti ayaṃ sādhusaddo āyācana-sampaṭicchana-sampahaṃsana-sundarâdisu dissati. Tathā h' esa: 'sādhu me bhante bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetû '† ti ādisu āyācane dissati; 'sādhu bhante ti kho so[4] bhikkhu bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvâ '‡ ti ādisu sampaṭicchane: 'sādhu sādhu Sāriputtâ '§ ti ādisu sampahaṃsane;

'Sādhu dhammarucī rājā sādhu paññānavā naro
Sādhu mittānam adūbho pāpassa akaraṇaṃ sukhan '|| ti

ādisu sundare."¶ Idha sampaṭicchane, tasmā sādhu suṭṭhû ti therassa vacanaṃ sampaṭicchitvâ ti attho.

Nipakâ ti paṇḍitā, paññāvantā.

Saṃvutindriyâ ti indriyesu guttadvārā, indriyasaṃvarasamannāgatâ ti attho.

Taramānâ ti turitā.

Upāgamun ti theraṃ upasaṅkamiṃsu.

---

* *Cf. Dhs.* 1002, 1011.
† *S.* iii. 35; *quoted KhA.* 101.
‡ *A.* ii. 178, *M.* iii. 16, *S.* iii. 100.
§ *S.* ii. 49, v. 221.
|| *Jā.* v. 222 (*which reads* addubho).
¶ *Cf. SnA.* 176, *MA.* i. 18-19, *DA.* 171.

---

1 *H.* cicikicchā-.
2 *Budv.* I. 49 paṭisutvā.
3 *Budv.* I. 49 *omits.*
4 *H.* te; *MA.* i. 18 te bhikkhū.

Idāni Dhammasenāpatissa pavattiṃ dassentehi saṅgītikārakehi *khīṇâsavehi vimalehî* ti ādigāthā vuttā.

Tattha *dantehî* ti kāyena ca cittena ca dantehi.

Uttame dame ti arahante, nimittatthe bhummaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tehi bhikkhūhî ti pañcahi bhikkhusatehi.

Mahāgaṇî ti sīlâdīhi ca saṅkhāvasena ca mahanto gaṇo assa atthî ti mahāgaṇī; nānāpadavasena sīlâdiguṇehi mahanto gaṇo ti mahāgaṇo, so assa atthî ti mahāgaṇī.

Jalanto[1] *devo gagane vâ*[2] ti iddhivilāsena vilasanto devo viya gaganatale bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamî ti attho.

Idāni te itthambhūtā upasaṅkamiṃsû ti upasaṅkamavidhānadassanatthaṃ *ukkāsitañ câ* ti ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha *ukkāsitañ câ* ti ukkâsitasaddassa ca.

Khipitañ câ[3] ti khipitasaddassa ca.

Ajjhupekkhitvâ ti upekkhitvā taṃ ubhayaṃ akatvâ ti adhippāyo.

Subbatâ ti suvimaladhūtaguṇā.

Sappatissâ[3] ti nīcavuttino ti attho.

Sayambhun ti sayam eva aññopadesaṃ vinā pāramiyo pūretvā adhigatabuddhabhāvan ti attho.

Accuggatan[4] ti abhinavoditaṃ.

Candaṃ vâ ti candaṃ viya nabhe jalantaṃ bhagavantaṃ gagane candaṃ viya passantî ti, evaṃ padasambandho daṭṭhabbo. Idhā pi *yathā*-saddo nipātamatto va.

Vijjuṃ[5] *vâ* ti vijjughanaṃ viya yadi ciraṭṭhitikā acirappabhā assa tādisan ti attho.

Gagane yathâ ti ākāse yathā. Idhā pi *yathā*-saddo nipātamattam eva, ito param pi īdisesu ṭhānesu yathā-saddo nipātamatto ti daṭṭhabbo.

Rahadam iva vippasannan ti atigambhīravitthatamahārahadaṃ viya anāvilaṃ vippasannaṃ.

Salilaṃ[6] *suphullapadumaṃ*[7] *yathâ* ti suphullapadumavanaṃ rahadam ivâ ti attho daṭṭhabbo. Suphullaṃ padumaṃ yathâ ti pi pāṭho, tassa kamanīyabhāvena suphullaṃ kamalavanam ivâ ti attho. Atha te bhikkhū Dhammasenāpatipamukhā añjaliṃ sirasi katvā dasabalassa cakkâlaṅkatatalesu pādesu nipatiṃsû ti attho.

Tena vuttaṃ, *añjaliṃ paggahetvāna haṭṭhatuṭṭhā*[8] *pamoditâ* ti ādi, tattha *nipatantî* ti nipatiṃsu vandiṃsû ti attho.

---

[1] *Budv.* I. 51 laḷanto.
[2] *Budv.* I. 51 *omits.*
[3] *Budv.* I. 52 °tissā.
[4] *Budv.* I. 53 accugataṃ.
[5] *Budv.* I. 54 vijjū.
[6] *Budv.* I. 55 *omits.*
[7] *Budv.* I. 55 suphullaṃ padumaṃ.
[8] *Budv.* I. 56 tuṭṭha haṭṭhā.

Cakkalakkhaṇe ti cakkaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ; yasmiṃ pāde so pādo cakkalakkhaṇo tasmiṃ cakkalakkhaṇe jātivasena pāde ti vuttaṃ, *satthuno* cakkâlaṅkatatalesu pādesu nipatiṃsû ti attho.

Idāni tesaṃ kesañci therānaṃ nāmato dassentehi *Sāriputto mahāpañño Koraṇḍasamasādiso* ti gāthāyo vuttā. Tatra *Koraṇḍasamasādiso* ti Koraṇḍakusumasadisavaṇṇo, yadi evaṃ Koraṇḍasamo ti vā Koraṇḍasadiso ti vā vattabbaṃ kiṃ dvikkhattuṃ samasādisan ti vuttan ti ce? N' âyaṃ doso, tādiso Koraṇḍasamattā Koraṇḍena sadisabhāven' eva Koraṇḍasamasādiso, na pan' âdhikavacanavasenâ ti adhippāyo.

Samādhijjhānakusalo[1] ti ettha ayaṃ kusalasaddo tāva ārogya-anavajjachekasukhavipākâdisu dissati. Ayaṃ hi "kacci nu bhoto kusalam? kacci bhoto anāmayan?"* ti ādisu ārogye dissati; "Katamo pana bhante kāyasamācāro kusalo? Yo kho mahārāja kāyasamācāro anavajjo"† ti evam ādisu anavajje; "kusalo 'si tvaṃ rathassa aṅgapaccaṅganan"‡ ti ādisu cheke; "kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattâ"§ ti ādisu sukhavipāke. Idha pana cheke daṭṭhabbo.

Vandatî ti vandittha.

Gajjitâ[2] ti gajjatî ti gajjitā.

Kālamegho vâ ti nīlasaliladharo viya gajjitā, iddhivisaye ti adhippāyo.

Nīluppalasamasādiso ti nīlakuvalayasadisavaṇṇo, heṭṭhā vuttanayen' ev' etthā pi attho veditabbo.

Moggallāno[3] ti evam-gottavasena laddhanāmo Kolito.

Mahākassapo pi câ ti Uruvelakassapa-Nadīkassapa-Gayākassapa-Kumārakassape khuddânukhuddake there upādāya ayaṃ mahā, tasmā Mahākassapo ti vutto. *Pi câ* ti sambhāvanasampiṇḍanattho.

Uttattakanakasannibho[4] ti santattasuvaṇṇasadisachavivaṇṇo.

Dhutaguṇo[5] ti ettha "kilese dhunanato"‖ dhammo dhuto nāma dhutaguṇo nāma dhutadhammo. Katamo pana dhutadhammo nāma? Appicchatā santuṭṭhitā sallekhatā pavivekatā idam atthikatâ ti ime dhutaṅgacetanāya parivārabhūtā pañca dhammā appicchaṃ yeva nissāyâ ti vacanato dhutadhammā nāma. Athavā kilese dhunanato ñāṇaṃ dhutaṃ nāma, tasmiṃ dhutaguṇe.

---

* *Jā*. iv. 427. † *M*. ii. 115. ‡ *M*. i. 395.
§ *Dhs*. 431. ‖ *Vism*. 61.

---

[1] *Budv*. I. 57 samādhijhā-.
[2] *Budv*. I. 58 gajjito.
[3] *Budv*. I. 58 Moggalāno.
[4] *Budv*. I. 59 utatta-.
[5] *Budv*. I. 59 dhūtaguṇe.

Agganikkhitto[1] ti aggo seṭṭho koṭibhūto ti ṭhapito: "etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ dhutavādānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yadidaṃ Mahākassapo "* ti, ṭhānantare ṭhapito ti attho; "ayaṃ pana agga-saddo ādikoṭikoṭṭhāsaseṭṭhâdisu dissati, tathā h' esa: 'ajjatagge samma dovārika āvarāmi dvāraṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ nigaṇṭhīnan '† ti ādisu ādimhi dissati; 'ten' eva aṅgulaggena taṃ aṅgulaggaṃ parāmaseyya, ucchaggaṃ velaggan '‡ ti ādisu koṭiyaṃ; 'anujānāmi bhikkhave ambilaggaṃ vā madhuraggaṃ vā vihāraggena vā pariveṇaggena vā bhājetun '§ ti ādisu koṭṭhāse; 'yāvatā bhikkhave sattā apadā vā dipadā vā . . . pe . . . tathāgato tesaṃ aggam akkhāyatī '‖ ti ādisu seṭṭhe,"¶ svāyam idha seṭṭhe daṭṭhabbo, koṭiyam pi vaṭṭati. Thero attano ṭhāne seṭṭho c' eva koṭibhūto ca tena vuttaṃ *agganikkhitto* ti aggo seṭṭho koṭibhūto ṭhapito ti attho.

Thomito ti pasaṃsito devamanussâdīhi.

Satthuvaṇṇito ti satthārā vaṇṇito thuto, Kassapo "bhikkhave candûpamo kulāni upasaṅkamati apakass' eva kāyaṃ apakass' eva cittaṃ niccanavako kulesu apagabbho "** ti evam ādīhi anekehi suttanayehi vaṇṇito pasattho so pi bhagavantaṃ vandatī attho.

Dibbacakkhūnan ti dibbaṃ cakkhu yesaṃ atthi tesaṃ dibbacakkhukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggo seṭṭho ti attho. Yath' âha: "etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dibbacakkhukānaṃ yadidaṃ Anuruddho "†† ti. "Anuruddhatthero bhagavato cullapituno Amitodanassa nāma Sakkassa putto, Mahānāmassa kaniṭṭhabhātā mahāpuñño paramasukumāro,"‡‡ so attasattamo nikkhamitvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, tassa pabbajanakkamo Saṅghabhedakkhandhake§§ āgato va.

Avidūre vā ti bhagavato santike va.

Āpatti-anâpattiyâ ti āpattiyaṃ anâpattiyañ ca *kovido*.

Satekicchāyā[2] ti sappaṭikammāya pi appaṭikammāya pi câ ti attho. Tattha sappaṭikammā sā chabbidhā hoti, appaṭikammā sā pārājikâpatti. Āpatti-anâpattiyā satikicchāya kovido ti pāṭho, so yev' attho.

* *A.* i. 23 (*H.*). † *M.* i. 380 (*H.*).
‡ *Referred by H. to* Upālisutta, *but quotation is not traced.*
§ *Untraced. After* madhuraggaṃ vā *other Commentaries add* titta(ka)aggaṃ vā. ‖ *A.* v. 21.
¶ *Cf. DA.* 235-6, *MA.* i. 136, *VA.* i. 173, *AA.* i. 124.
** *S.* ii. 197-8 (*H.*) *quoted Miln.* 389. †† *A.* i. 23 (*H.*).
‡‡ *Cf. AA.* i. 189-190. §§ *Vin.* ii. 180-206.

[1] *Budv.* I. 59 agganikkhitto. [2] *Budv.* I. 61 satikiccāya.

Vinaye ti Vinayapiṭake.

Agganikkhitto ti, " etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vinayadharānaṃ yadidaṃ Upālî "* ti, etad aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapito ti attho.

Upālî ti Upālitthero.

Satthuvaṇṇito ti satthārā vaṇṇito pasattho. Thero kira tathāgatass' eva santike Vinayapiṭakaṃ uggaṇhitvā Bharukacchakavatthuṃ† Ajjukavatthuṃ‡ Kumārakassapavatthuṃ§ ti imāni tīni vatthūni sabbaññutañāṇena saddhiṃ saṃsanditvā kathesi. Tasmā thero vinayadharānaṃ aggo ti evam ādinā nayena satthārā vaṇṇito ti vutto.

Sukhumanipuṇatthapaṭividdho ti paṭividdhasukhumanipuṇattho paṭividdhaduddasanipuṇattho ti attho.

Kathikānaṃ pavaro ti dhammakathikānaṃ seṭṭho, " etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammakathikānaṃ yadidaṃ Puṇṇo Mantāniputto "‖ ti etad aggapāliyaṃ āropito, tena vuttaṃ kathikānaṃ pavaro ti.

Gaṇî ti sasaṅgho. Therassa kira santike pabbajitā kulaputtā pañcasatā ahesuṃ, sabbe pi te dasabalassa jātabhummakā jātaraṭṭhavāsino sabbe va khīṇâsavā sabbe va dasa kathāvatthulābhino, tena vuttaṃ gaṇî ti.

Isî ti esati gavesati kusale dhamme ti isi.

Mantāniyā putto ti Mantāniyā nāma brāhmaṇiyā putto, *Puṇṇo* ti tassa nāmaṃ.

Vissuto ti attano appicchatâdīhi guṇehi vissuto. " Aññākoṇḍaññatthero pana satthari abhisambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakke anupubbena āgantvā Rājagahaṃ upanissāya viharante Kapilavatthuṃ āgantvā attano bhāgiṇeyyaṃ Puṇṇamāṇavaṃ pabbājetvā bhagavantaṃ vanditvā āpucchitvā nivāsatthāya sayaṃ Chaddantadahaṃ gato. Puṇṇo pana bhagavantaṃ dassanāya therena saddhiṃ āgantvā: mayhaṃ pabbajitakiccaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetvā va dasabalassa santikaṃ gamissāmî ti Kapilapure yeva ohīno, so tato yonisomanasikāraṃ karonto na cirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā "¶ bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkami. Ettha pana Anuruddhatthero ca Upālitthero ca ime dve therā bhagavato Kapilapuraṃ pavisitvā ñātisamāgamadivase pabbajitā viya dassitā, taṃ pana na khandhakapāliyā n' âṭṭhakathāya sameti, vīmaṃsitvā gahetabbaṃ. Atha satthā Sāriputtat-

* *A.* i. 25 (*H.*). † *Vin.* iii. 39.
‡ *Vin.* iii. 66-67.
§ *Jā.* i. 148, *DhA.* iii. 144, *AA.* i. 284, *MA.* ii. 120, *ThagA.* on CLXI.
‖ *A.* i. 23 (*H.*). ¶ *Cf.* *AA.* i. 202-3.

therâdīnaṃ pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ cittâcāram aññāya attano guṇe kathetum ārabhi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 63] "Etesaṃ cittam aññāya opammakusalo muni
kaṅkhacchedo mahāvīro kathesi attano guṇan" ti.

Tattha *opammakusalo* ti upamāya kusalo.

Kaṅkhacchedo ti sabbasattānaṃ saṃsayacchedako, idāni ye attano guṇe dassesi te kathetuṃ:

[I. 64] "Cattāro te asaṅkheyyā koṭi yesaṃ na ñāyati
sattakāyo ca ākāso cakkavāḷā c' anantakā[1]
buddhañāṇaṃ appameyyaṃ na sakkā ete vijānitun" ti

vuttaṃ.

Cattāro ti gaṇanaparicchedo.

Ete ti idāni vattabbe atthe nidasseti.

Asaṅkheyyâ ti saṅkhyātum asakkuṇeyyato asaṅkheyyā gaṇanapaṭhavītivattâ ti attho.

Koṭî ti ādi vā anto vā mariyādā.

Yesan ti yesaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ.

Na ñāyatî ti na paññāyati, idāni te vuttappakāre cattāro asaṅkheyye dassetuṃ.

Sattakāyo ti ādi-vuttaṃ; sattakāyo ti sattasamūho, sattakāyo ananto aparimāṇo appameyyo; tathā *ākāso*, ākāsassā pi anto n' atthi, tathā cakkavāḷāni anantāni eva.

Buddhañāṇan ti sabbaññutañāṇaṃ appameyyaṃ.

Na sakkā ete vijānitun ti yasmā pan' ete anantā tasmā na sakkā vijānituṃ, idāni satthā attano iddhivikubbane sañjātacchariyabbhutānaṃ devamanussâdīnaṃ kiṃ nāṃ' etaṃ acchariyaṃ? Ito pi visiṭṭhataraṃ acchariyaṃ abbhutaṃ atthi mama taṃ suṇathâ ti dhammadesanaṃ vaḍḍhento:

[I. 65] "Kim etaṃ acchariyaṃ loke yaṃ me iddhi vikubbanaṃ
aññe bahū acchariyā abbhutā lomahaṃsanâ[2]" ti

ādiṃ āha.

Tattha *kin* ti paṭikkhepavacanaṃ.

Etan ti idaṃ vikubbanaṃ sandhāy' âha.

Yan ti ayaṃ yaṃ-saddo "Yaṃ taṃ apucchimha akittayī no, aññaṃ taṃ pucchāma, tad iṅgha brūhî"* ti ādisu upayogavacane

* *Sn.* 1052. *H. ascribes this quotation from the* Mettagūmāṇavapucchā *to the* Aṭṭhakavagga; *it is in the* Pārâyanavagga.

[1] *Budv.* I. 64 ca anantakā.

[2] *Budv.* I. 65 °saṇa.

dissati; "aṭṭhānam etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve arahanto sammāsambuddhâ"* ti ettha kāraṇavacane; "yaṃ Vipassī bhagavā kappe udapādî"† ti ettha bhumme; "yam me bhante devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ sammukhā paṭiggahītaṃ ārocemi taṃ bhante bhagavato"‡ ti ādisu paccattavacane. Idhā pi paccattavacane daṭṭhabbo. *Aññe bahū* mama *acchariyā* abbhutavisesā santî ti dīpeti. Idāni te acchariye dassento:

[I. 66] "Yadâhaṃ Tusite kāye Santusito nām' ahaṃ tadā
dasasahassī samāgamma yācanti pañjalī[1] maman" ti

ādim āha.

Tattha *yadâ* ti yasmiṃ kāle.

Ahan ti attānaṃ niddisati.

Tusite kāye ti Tusitasaṅkhāte devanikāye, yadā pan' ahaṃ samatiṃsapāramiyo pūretvā pañcamahāpariccāge pariccajitvā ñātatthacariyā lokatthacariyā buddhicariyānaṃ koṭiṃ patvā sattasatakamahādānāni datvā sattakkhattuṃ paṭhaviṃ kampetvā Vessantarattabhāvato cavitvā dutiye cittavāre Tusitabhavane nibbattiṃ tattha pi *Santusito nāma* devarājā ahosiṃ.

Dasasahassī samāgammâ ti dasasahassacakkavāḷesu devatā sannipatitvâ ti attho.

Yācanti pañjalī maman ti maṃ upasaṅkamitvā: "mārisa tayā dasapāramiyo pūrentena na Sakkasampattiṃ na Māra-Brahma-Cakkavattisampattiṃ patthentena pūritā lokanittharaṇatthāya pana buddhattaṃ patthayamānena hi pūritā, so tava kālo mārisa buddhattāya, samayo mārisa buddhattāyâ ti yācanti"§ maman ti. Tena vuttaṃ:.

[I. 67] "Kālo yaṃ te[2] mahāvīra uppajja mātu kucchiyaṃ
sadevakaṃ tārayanto bujjhassu amataṃ padan"‖ ti.

Tattha *kālo te* ti kālo tava, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Uppajjâ ti paṭisandhiṃ gaṇha, okkamâ ti pi pāṭho.

Sadevakan ti sadevakaṃ lokan ti attho.

Tārayanto ti ettha pāramiyo pūrento pi tārayati nāma, pāramiyo matthakaṃ pāpento pi tārayati nāma. Vessantarattabhāvato

* *A.* i. 27 (*H.*), *Miln.* 236.
† *D.* ii. 11 (*H.*).
‡ (?).
§ *Cf. Jā.* i. 48.
‖ *Quoted DhA.* i. 84, *and below*, p. 79.

[1] *Budv.* I. 66 p' añjalī, *but probably*=*Skrt.* prañjali.
[2] *Budv.* I. 67 deva *for* yaṃ te.

cavitvā Tusitapure paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā saṭṭhivassasatasahassâdhikāni sattapaññāsa vassakoṭiyo tattha tiṭṭhanto pi tārayati nāma. Rāhulabhaddassa jātadivase Channasahāyo Kanthakaṃ āruyha nikkhamanto pi tīṇi rajjāni atikkamitvā Anomā nāma nadītīre pabbajanto pi tārayati nāma. Cha vassāni padhānaṃ karonto pi Visākhapuṇṇamāya bodhimaṇḍaṃ āruyha Mārabalaṃ vidhametvā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ anussaritvā majjhimayāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhetvā pacchimayāme dvādasaṅgaṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ anulomapaṭilomato sammasitvā sotâpattimaggaṃ paṭivijjhanto pi tārayati nāma, sotâpattiphalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe pi sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe pi anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe pi anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe pi tārayati nāma. Yadā aṭṭhārasa devatā koṭisahassehi pañcavaggiyānaṃ amatapānaṃ adāsi. Tato paṭṭhāya tārayi nāmâ ti vuccati. Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 67] "Sadevakaṃ tārayanto bujjhassu amataṃ padan" ti.

"Atha mahāsatto devatāhi yāciyamāno pi devatānaṃ paṭiññaṃ adatvā va kāla-dīpa-desa-kulajanettī āyuparicchedavasena pañcavidhamahāvilokanaṃ nāma vilokesi. Tattha: kālo nu kho na kālo ti, paṭhamaṃ kālaṃ vilokesi. Vassasatasahassato uddhaṃ āyukālo kālo nāma na hoti. Kasmā? Jātijarāmaraṇâdīnaṃ apākavaṭṭā, buddhānañ ca dhammadesanā nāma tilakkhaṇato muttā nāma n' atthi, tesaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattâ ti kathentānaṃ: kiṃ nām' etaṃ kathentî ti na saddahanti, tato abhisamayo na hoti, tasmiṃ asati aniyyānikaṃ sāsanaṃ hoti, tasmā so akālo. Vassasatato ūno āyukālo pi kālo na hoti. Kasmā? Tadā sattā ussannakilesā honti, ussannakilesānañ ca dinno ovādo ovādaṭṭhāne na tiṭṭhati, tasmā so pi akālo. Vassasatasahassato paṭṭhāya heṭṭhā vassasatato paṭṭhāya uddhaṃ āyukālo kālo nāma. Idāni vassasatâyukā manussâ ti, atha bodhisatto nibbattitabbakālo ti addasa. Tato dīpaṃ olokento: Jambudīpe yeva buddhā nibbattantî ti dīpaṃ passi. Tato dīpo nāma dasayojanasahassaparimāṇo: Katarasmiṃ nu kho padese nibbattantî ti desaṃ vilokento Majjhimadesaṃ passi. Tato kulaṃ vilokento: buddhā nāma lokasammate kule nibbattanti. Idāni khattiyakulaṃ lokasammataṃ, tattha nibbattissāmi, Suddhodano nāma me rājā pitā bhavissatî ti kulaṃ addasa. Tato mātaraṃ vilokento: buddhamātā nāma lolā surādhuttā na hoti, akhaṇḍapañcasīlā, ayañ ca Mahāmāyā nāma devī edisā, ayaṃ me mātā bhavissati, kittakaṃ assā āyû ti āvajjanto dasannaṃ māsānaṃ upari sattadivasāni passi. Iti imaṃ pañcavidhavilokanaṃ viloketvā: kālo me mārisa buddhabhāvāyâ ti devatānaṃ paṭiññaṃ datvā tattha yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatvā

Sakyarājassa kule Māyādeviyā kucchiyaṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 68] " Tusitā kāyā cavitvāna yadā okkami kucchiyaṃ
dasasahassī lokadhātu kampittha dharaṇī tadâ " ti.

Tattha *okkamī* ti okkamiṃ pāvisiṃ.

Kucchiyan ti mātukucchiyasmiṃ.

Dasasahassī lokadhātu kampitthâ ti sato sampajāno pana bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkamanto pana ekūnavīsatiyā paṭisandhicittesu mettā pubbabhāgassa somanassasahagatañāṇasampayutta-asaṅkhārikakusalacittassa sadisamahāvipākacittena Āsāḷhipuṇṇamāya uttarâsāḷhanakkhatten' eva paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. Tadā dasasahassī lokadhātu salakā pi kampi sampakampī ti attho.

Dharaṇī ti dhāreti sabbe thāvarajaṅgameti, dharaṇī paṭhavī.

Sampajāno va nikkhamin ti ettha yadā pan' âhaṃ sato sampajāno va mātukucchito dhammâsanato otaranto dhammakathiko viya nissenito otaranto puriso viya dve hatthe ca pāde ca pasāretvā ṭhitako va mātukucchisambhavane asucinā amakkhito va nikkhamiṃ.

Sādhukāran ti sādhutāraṃ.

Pavattentī ti pavattayanti sādhukāraṃ dentī ti attho.

Pakampitthâ[1] ti kampittha, okkamane pi mātukucchito nikkhamane pi dasasahassī pakampitthâ ti attho. Atha bhagavā gabbhokkanti ādisu attano samasamaṃ adisvā gabbhokkanti ādisu attano acchariyadassanatthaṃ: okkanti me samo n' atthī ti imaṃ gāthaṃ āha.

Tattha *okkantī* ti gabbhokkantiyaṃ. bhummatthe paccattavacanaṃ paṭisandhigahaṇe ti attho.

Me ti mayā.

Samo ti sadiso *n' atthi*.

Jātito ti ettha jāyati etāya mātuyâ ti, mātā jānī ti vuccate. Tato jānito mātuyâ ti attho.

Abhinikkhame ti mātukucchito abhinikkhamane pasave ti attho.

Sambodhiyan ti ettha " pasatthā sundarā bodhi sambodhi, ayaṃ pana bodhisaddo rukkhamagganibbānasabbaññutañāṇâdisu dissati: ' bodhirukkhamūle paṭhamâbhisambuddho '† ti ca ' antarā ca Bodhiṃ antarā ca Gayan '‡ ti āgataṭṭhāne ca rukkho bodhī ti vuccati.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 48-50. † *Vin.* i. 1, *Ud.* 1.
‡ *Vin.* i. 8, *M.* i. 170 (antarā ca Gayaṃ antarā ca Bodhiṃ).

[1] *Budv.* I. 69 pakampatha.

'Bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇan '* ti āgataṭṭhāne maggo. 'Patvāna bodhiṃ amataṃ asaṅkhatan '* ti āgataṭṭhāne nibbānaṃ. 'Pappoti bodhiṃ varabhūrimedhaso '† ti āgataṭṭhāne sabbaññuñāṇaṃ. Idha pana bhagavato arahattamaggañāṇaṃ adhippetaṃ. Apare sabbaññutañāṇan ti vadanti."‡ Tassaṃ sammāsambodhiyaṃ ahaṃ seṭṭho ti attho. Kasmā pana bhagavā sambodhiṃ[1] paṭicca attānaṃ pasaṃsati? Sabbaguṇadāyakattā bhagavato hi sambodhi sabbaguṇadāyikā sabbe pi niravasese buddhaguṇe dadāti na pan' aññesaṃ, aññesaṃ pana " kassaci arahattamaggaṃ arahattaphalam eva deti, kassaci tisso vijjā, kassaci abhiññā, kassaci catasso paṭisambhidā, kassaci sāvakapāramīñāṇaṃ paccekabodhiñāṇaṃ vā deti. Buddhānaṃ pana sabbaguṇasampattiṃ deti,"§ tasmā bhagavā sabbaguṇadāyakattā sambodhiyā *ahaṃ seṭṭho* ti attānaṃ pasaṃsati. Api ca bhūmiṃ cāletvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇiṃ, tasmā *sambodhiyaṃ ahaṃ seṭṭho* ti vadati.

Dhammacakkappavattane ti ettha dhammacakkappavattanaṃ pana duvidhaṃ hoti, " paṭivedhañāṇaṃ ca desanāñāṇañ câ "‖ ti. Ettha paññā pabhāvitaṃ attano ariyaphalâvahaṃ paṭivedhañāṇaṃ. Karuṇāpabhāvitaṃ sāvakānaṃ ariyaphalâvahaṃ desanāñāṇaṃ. Paṭivedhañāṇaṃ lokuttaraṃ kusalaṃ upekkhāsahagataṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ, desanāñāṇaṃ lokiyaṃ avyākataṃ, ubhayam pan' etaṃ aññehi asādhāraṇaṃ. Idha pana desanāñāṇam adhippetaṃ.

Idāni bhagavato gabbhokkamane ca paṭhavikampanâdikaṃ pavattiṃ sutvā: *aho acchariyaṃ loke* ti devatāhi ayaṃ gāthā vuttā.

Tattha *buddhānaṃ guṇamahantatâ* ti aho buddhānaṃ guṇamahantabhāvo, aho buddhamahânubhāvo ti attho.

Dasasahassī lokadhātu chappakāraṃ[2] *pakampathâ* ti dasasu cakkavāḷasahassesu mahāpaṭhavī chappakāraṃ pakampittha calittha, kathaṃ? Puratthimato unnamati pacchimato onamati pacchimato unnamati puratthimato onamati uttarato unnamati dakkhiṇato onamati dakkhiṇato unnamati uttarato onamati majjhimato unnamati pariyantato onamati pariyantato unnamati majjhimato onamatî ti evaṃ chappakāraṃ anilabalacalitajalataraṅgabhaṅgasaṅghaṭṭitā viya nāvā catunahutâdhika-dviyojanasatasahassabahalā paṭhavisandhārakajalapariyantā acetanā pi samānā sacetanā viya ayaṃ mahāpaṭhavī pītiyā naccantī viya akampitthâ ti attho.

* *Untraced.* † *D.* iii. 159.
‡ *Cf. MA.* i. 54, *VA.* i. 139, *SA.* ii. 153.
§ *Cf. MA.* i. 55, *VA.* i. 139, *SA.* ii. 154. ‖ *Cf. SA.* ii. 288.

[1] *H.* sabbodhiṃ. [2] *Budv.* I. 71 chabbikāraṃ.

Obhāso ca mahā āsî ti atikkamma devānaṃ devânubhāvaṃ uḷāro obhāso ahosî ti attho.

Accheraṃ lomahaṃsanan ti acchariyaṃ ca lomahaṃsanañ ca ahosî ti attho. Idāni paṭhavikampanā lokapātubhāvâdisu acchariyesu vattamānesu bhagavato pavattidassanatthaṃ *bhagavā ca tamhi samaye* ti ādi gāthāyo vuttā.

Lokajeṭṭho ti lokaseṭṭho.

Sadevakan ti sadevakassa lokassa, sāmi-atthe upayogavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Dassayanto ti pāṭihāriyaṃ dassento.

Caṅkamanto vâ ti dasalokadhātusahassāni ajjhottharitvā ṭhite tasmiṃ ratanamaye *caṅkame* caṅkamamāno *va kathesi*.

Lokanāyako ti atha satthā manosilātale sīhanādaṃ nadanto sīho viya gajjanto pāvussakamegho viya ca ākāsagaṅgaṃ otārento viya ca aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatena savanīyena kamanīyena Brahmassarena nānānayavicittacatusaccapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ ti lakkhaṇâhataṃ madhuraṃ dhammakathaṃ kathesî ti attho.

Antarā na nivatteti catuhatthe caṅkame yathâ ti ettha satthārā pana nimmitassa tassa caṅkamanassa ekā koṭi pācīnacakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ, ekā pacchimacakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ, evaṃ ṭhite tasmiṃ ratanacaṅkame caṅkamamāno satthā ubho koṭiyo patvā nivatteti antarā ubho koṭiyo appatvā na nivattati, yathā catuhatthappamāṇe caṅkame caṅkamamāno ubho koṭiyo sīgham eva patvā nivattati, evaṃ *antarā na* nivattatî ti attho. Kiṃ pana bhagavā dasasahassappamāṇâyāmaṃ caṅkamaṃ rassam akāsi? Tāva mahantaṃ vā attabhāvaṃ nimminî ti? Na pan' evam akāsi, acinteyyo buddhānaṃ buddhânubhāvo, Akaṇiṭṭhabhavanato paṭṭhāya yāva Avīci tāva ekaṅganā ahosi. Tiriyato ca dasacakkavāḷasahassāni ekaṅganāni ahesuṃ. Devā manussā passanti yathā sabbadevamanussā pakatiyā caṅkamamānaṃ passanti, evaṃ bhagavantaṃ caṅkamamānaṃ passiṃsû ti. Bhagavā pana caṅkamanto dhammaṃ deseti antarā samāpattiñ ca samāpajjati, ath' âyasmā Sāriputto aparimitasamayasamupacitakusalabalajanitadvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇopasobhit' âsî ti anubyañjanavirājitaṃ varasarīraṃ saradasamaye paripuṇṇaṃ viya rajanikaraṃ sabbaphāliphullaṃ viya ca yojanasatubbedhaṃ Pāricchattakaṃ aṭṭhārasa ratanubbedhaṃ byāmappabhā parikkhepasassirīkaṃ varakanakagirim iva jaṅgamaṃ anopamāya buddhalīḷhāya caṅkamantaṃ dasasahassī devagaṇaparivutaṃ bhagavantaṃ disvā ayaṃ pana sakalā pi dasasahassī lokadhātu sannipatitā mahatiyā pan' ettha dhammadesanāya bhavitabbaṃ. Buddhavaṃsadesanā pana bahūpakārā bhagavati pasādâvahā: yan nūn' âhaṃ dasabalassa

abhinīhārato paṭṭhāya Buddhavaṃsaṃ paripuccheyyan ti cintetvā ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā jalajāmalāvikalakamalamakulasadisaṃ añjaliṃ sirasi katvā bhagavantaṃ: *kīdiso te mahāvīrā* ti ādikaṃ paripucchi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 74, 75] "Sāriputto mahāpañño samādhijjhānakovido[1]
paññāya pāramippatto pucchati lokanāyakaṃ:

Kīdiso te mahāvīra abhinīhāro naruttama
kamhi kāle tayā dhīra patthitā bodhi-m-uttamâ "* ti

ādi. Kā nām' âyaṃ anusandhî ti? Pucchânusandhi. "Tisso anusandhiyo, pucchânusandhi ajjhāsayânusandhi yathânusandhî ti. Tattha: 'Evaṃ vutte Nando gopālako bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: kin nu kho bhante orimaṃ tīraṃ, kin nu pārimaṃ tīran?'† ti, evaṃ pucchantānaṃ bhagavatā vissajjitasuttavasena pucchânusandhi veditabbā. 'Atha kho aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ anattā. Anattakatāni kammāni katham attānaṃ phusissantî? ti. Atha kho bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi: Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave? Idh' ekacco moghapuriso avidvā avijjāgato taṇhâdhipateyyena cetasā satthu sāsanaṃ atidhāvitabbaṃ maññeyya: Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā . . . pe . . . katham attānaṃ phusissantî? ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave? Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vâ'‡ ti evaṃ paresaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ viditvā bhagavatā vuttasuttavasena ajjhāsayânusandhi veditabbā. Yena pana dhammena ādimhi desanā vuṭṭhitā tassa dhammassa anurūpadhammavasena paṭipakkhavasena va tesu suttesu uparidesanā āgacchati, tesaṃ vasena yathânusandhi veditabbā."§ Tena vuttaṃ pucchânusandhî ti.

Tattha *paññāya pāramippatto* ti sāvakapāramīñāṇassa matthakaṃ patto.

Pucchatî ti āpucchi. "tattha pucchā nāma adiṭṭhajotanā pucchā, diṭṭhasaṃsandanā pucchā, vimaticchedanā pucchā, anumati pucchā, kathetukamyatā pucchâ ti pañcavidhā hoti."|| Tath' âyaṃ therassa katamā pucchâ ti ce? Yasmā pan' âyaṃ Buddhavaṃso kappasatasahassâdhika-asaṅkheyyo pacitapuññasambhārāṇaṃ paccekabuddhā-

* *Quoted CpA.* 6, *and below*, p. 65. † *Cf. S.* iv. 181.
‡ *M.* iii. 19. § *DA.* 122-3.
|| *DA.* 68; *Asl.* 55; *cf. Nd.* i. 339, ii. p. 208.

[1] *Budv.* I. 74 samādhijjhāna-.

naṃ kappasatasahassâsaṃkheyyo pacitapuññasambhārāṇaṃ dvinnaṃ aggasāvakānaṃ ca kappasatasahasso pacitapuññasambhārāṇaṃ sesa mahāsāvakānaṃ vā avisayo sabbaññubuddhānaṃ yeva visayo, tasmā therassa adiṭṭhajotanā pucchâ ti veditabbā.

Kīdiso ti pucchanâkāro kimpakāro ti attho.

Te ti tava.

Abhinīhāro ti abhinīhāro nāma buddhabhāvatthaṃ mānasaṃ bandhitvā buddhavyākaraṇaṃ aladdhā na vuṭṭhahissāmî ti viriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya nipajjanaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ *kīdiso te mahāvīra abhinīhāro naruttamâ* ti.

Kamhi kāle ti kasmiṃ kāle.

Patthitâ ti icchitā, abhikaṅkhitā. Buddho bodheyyaṃ mutto moceyyan ti ādinā nayena buddhabhāvāya kadā paṇidhānaṃ katan ti apucchi.

Bodhî ti sammāsambodhi arahattamaggañāṇassa ca sabbaññutañāṇassa ca etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Uttamâ ti sāvakabodhīhi seṭṭhattā uttamâ ti vuttā; ubhinnam antarā *mâ*kāro padasandhikaro, idāni buddhakārake dhamme pucchanto:

[I. 76, 77] "Dānaṃ sīlañ ca nekkhammaṃ paññā-viriyañ ca kīdisaṃ
khanti-saccam adhiṭṭhānaṃ mettupekkhā ca kīdisā ?

Dasapāramī tayā dhīra kīdisā[1] lokanāyaka
kathaṃ upapāramī puṇṇā paramatthapāramī kathan ?"* ti

āha.

Tattha *dāna*pāramiyaṃ tāva aṅgapariccāgo pāramī nāma. Bāhirabhaṇḍapariccāgo *upapāramī* nāma, jīvitapariccāgo *paramatthapāramī* nāmâ ti esa nayo sesa pāramisu pi. Evaṃ dasa pāramiyo dasa upapāramiyo dasa paramatthapāramiyo ti samatiṃsapāramiyo honti. Tattha bodhisattassa "*dāna*pāramitāya pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimānaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Sasapaṇḍitajātake†:

'Bhikkhāya upagataṃ disvā sakattānaṃ pariccajiṃ
dānena me samo n' atthi, esā me dānapāramî '‡ ti

evaṃ īdisaṃ jīvitapariccāgaṃ karontassa dānapāramī *paramatthapāramī* nāma jātā. Tathā sīlapāramitāya pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Saṅkhapālajātake§:

---

* *Quoted CpA*. 6. † *Jā*. No. 316.
‡ *Cp*. I. x. 23; *Jā*. i. 45. § *Jā*. No. 524.

---

[1] *Budv*. I. 77 kīdisa.

'Sūlehi vijjhayante pi koṭṭayante pi sattihi
bhojaputte na kuppāmi, esā me sīlapāramī '* ti

evaṃ attapariccāgaṃ karontassa sīlapāramī *paramatthapāramī* nāma jātā. Tathā mahārajjaṃ pahāya nekkhammapāramiyā pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Cūlasutasomajātake†:

'Mahārajjaṃ hatthagataṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ va chaḍḍayiṃ
cajato na hoti laganaṃ esā me nekkhammapāramī '† ti

evaṃ nissaṅgatāya rajjaṃ chaḍḍetvā nikkhamantassa nekkhammapāramī *paramatthapāramī* nāma jātā. Tathā Mahosadhapaṇḍitakālâdisu paññāpāramiyā pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Sattubhattakapaṇḍitakāle[1]:

'Paññāya vicinanto 'haṃ brāhmaṇaṃ mocayiṃ dukhā
paññāya me samo n' atthi, esā me paññāpāramī '‡ ti

antobhastagataṃ sappaṃ dassentassa paññāpāramī *paramatthapāramī* nāma jātā. Tathā viriyapāramitâdīnaṃ pi pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Mahājanakajātake§:

'Atīradassī jalamajjhe hatā sabb' eva mānusā
cittassa aññathā n' atthi, esā me viriyapāramī '‡ ti

evaṃ mahāsamuddaṃ tarantassa viriyapāramī *paramatthapāramī* nāma jātā. Tathā Khantivādijātake||:

'Acetanaṃ vā koṭṭante tiṇhena pharasunā mamaṃ
kāsirāje na kuppāmi, esā me khantipāramī '‡ ti

evaṃ acetanabhāvena mahādukkhaṃ adhivāsentassa khantipāramī *paramatthapāramī* nāma jātā. Mahāsutasomajātake¶:

'Saccavācaṃ anurakkhanto cajitvā mama jīvitaṃ
mocesiṃ ekasataṃ khattiye, esā me saccapāramī '** ti

evaṃ jīvitaṃ cajitvā saccam anurakkhantassa saccapāramī *paramatthapāramī* nāma jātā. Mūgapakkhajātake††:

* *Cp*. II. x. 7; *Jā*. i. 45.
† *Jā*. No. 525.
‡ *Jā*. i. 46.
§ *Jā*. No. 539.
|| *Jā*. No. 313.
¶ *Jā*. No. 537.
** *Jā*. i. 46; *cf*. *Cp*. III. xii. 6.
†† *Jā*. No. 538.

[1] *Perhaps should read* Sattubhattajātake Senakapaṇḍitakāle *as at Jā*. i. 46; Sattubhasta- *at ApA*. p. 42 (*S.H.B. edn.*).

'Mātāpitā na me dessā na pi me dessaṃ mahāyasaṃ
sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ tasmā vatam adhiṭṭhahin '* ti

evaṃ jīvitam pi pariccajitvā vatam adhiṭṭhahantassa adhiṭṭhānapārami *paramatthapārami* nāma jātā. Ekarājajātake†[1]:

'Na maṃ koci uttasati na pi 'haṃ bhāyāmi kassaci
mettābalen' upatthaddho ramāmi pavane tadā '‡ ti

evaṃ jīvitam pi anoloketvā mettāyantassa mettāpārami *paramatthapārami* nāma jātā. Lomahaṃsajātake§:

'Susāne seyyaṃ kappemi chavaṭṭhiṃ upanidhāy' ahaṃ
gomaṇḍalā upagantvā rūpaṃ dassent' anappakan '|| ti

evaṃ gāmadārakesu niṭṭhubhanādīhi c' eva mālāgandhûpahārâdīhi ca sukhadukkhaṃ uppādentesu pi upekkhaṃ anativattentassa upekkhāpārami *paramatthapārami* nāma jātā. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana Cariyāpiṭakato gahetabbo."¶ Idāni therena puṭṭhassa bhagavato vyākaraṇaṃ dassentehi saṅgītikārakehi:

[I. 78, 79] "Tassa puṭṭho viyākāsi[2] karavīkamadhuraṅgiro
nibbāpayanto hadayaṃ hāsayanto sadevakaṃ.

Atītabuddhānaṃ jinānaṃ desitaṃ nikīḷitaṃ buddhaparamparāgataṃ
pubbenivāsânugatāya bodhiyā[3] pakāsayi lokahitaṃ sadevakan "[4] ti

vuttaṃ.

Tattha *tassa puṭṭho viyākāsī* ti tena Dhammasenāpatinā puṭṭho hutvā tassa vyākāsi attano abhinīhārato paṭṭhāya abhisambodhipariyosānaṃ sabbaṃ Buddhavaṃsaṃ kathesī ti attho.

Karavīkamadhuraṅgiro ti karavīkasakuṇassa viya madhuraṃ giraṃ yassa so karavīkamadhuraṅgiro, karavīkamadhurassaro ti attho. Tatr' idaṃ karavīkānaṃ madhurassaratā; karavīkasakuṇe kira

* *Jā*. i. 46. *Cf*. *Cp*. III. i. 6, iii. 10, vi. 18.
† *Jā*. No. 303.
‡ *Jā*. i. 47. *Cp*. III. xiii. 3.
§ *Jā*. No. 94.
|| *Jā*. i. 47. *Cp*. III. xv. 1.
¶ *Cf*. *Jā*. i. 46-47.

[1] *ApA*. p. 43 (*S.H.B. edn.*) *reads* Sāmajātake; *probably more correct since verse belongs, in Cp., to story of* Suvaṇṇasāma. *But Jā*. i. 47 *and a Burmese MS. of ApA. also read* Ekarājajātake.
[2] *Budv*. I. 78 vyākāsi.
[3] *Budv*. I. 79 buddhiyā.
[4] *Budv*. I. 79 sadevake.

madhurarasaṃ ambapakkaṃ mukhatuṇḍakena paharitvā paggharaṇaphalarasaṃ pivitvā pakkhatālaṃ datvā vikujamāne catuppadā madamattā viya lalituṃ ārabhanti gocarapasutā pi catuppadagaṇā mukhagatāni pi tiṇāni chaḍḍetvā taṃ nādaṃ suṇanti, vāḷamigā khuddakamige anubandhamānā ukkhittaṃ pādaṃ anatikkamitvā cittakatā viya tiṭṭhanti, anubaddhamigā pi maraṇabhayaṃ hitvā tiṭṭhanti, ākāse pakkamantā pakkhino pi pakkhe pasāretvā tiṭṭhanti, udake macchā pi kaṇṇapaṭalaṃ acāletvā taṃ saddaṃ suṇamānā tiṭṭhanti. Evaṃ madhurassarā karavīkā.

Nibbāpayanto hadayan ti kilesaggi santattasabbajanamānasaṃ dhammakathāmatadhārāya sītabhāvaṃ nāyanto ti attho.

Hāsayanto ti tosayanto.

Sadevakan ti sadevakaṃ lokaṃ.

Atītabuddhānan ti amhākaṃ bhagavato abhinīhārassa purato pana "Taṇhaṅkaro Medhaṅkaro Saraṇaṅkaro Dīpaṅkaro buddhā ekasmiṃ kappe nibbattiṃsu."* Tesaṃ aparabhāve Koṇḍaññâdayo buddhâ ti sabbe Dīpaṅkarâdayo catuvīsatibuddhā idha atītabuddhâ ti adhippetā, tesaṃ atītabuddhānaṃ.

Jinānan ti tass' eva vevacanaṃ.

Desitan ti kathitaṃ catuvīsatiyā buddhānaṃ catusaccapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ dhammakathaṃ.

Nikīḷitan ti tesaṃ caritaṃ kappa-jāti-gotta-āyu-bodhi-sāvaka-sāvikā-sannipāta-upaṭṭhaka-mātāpitu-putta-bhariyā-paricchedâdikaṃ nikīḷitaṃ nāma.

Buddhaparamparâgatan ti Dīpaṅkaradasabalato paṭṭhāya yāva Kassapaparamparato āgataṃ *desitaṃ nikīḷitaṃ* vâ ti attho.

Pubbenivāsânugatāya buddhiyâ ti ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo ti evaṃ vibhattapubbenivuttha khandhasantānasaṅkhātaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anugatā upagatā, tāya pubbenivāsânugatāya buddhiyā, pubbenivāsânussatiñāṇenâ ti attho.

Pakāsayī ti vyākāsi.

Lokahitan ti sabbalokahitaṃ Buddhavaṃsaṃ.

Sadevake ti sadevake loke ti attho.

Atha bhagavā karuṇāsītalena hadayena sadevakaṃ lokaṃ savaṇe niyojento: *pītipāmojjajananan* ti ādim āha. Tattha *pītapāmojjajananan* ti pītipāmojjakaraṃ, pītiyā pubbabhāgena pāmojjaṃ, pañca vaṇṇāya pītiyā jananaṃ.

Sokasallavinodanan ti sokasaṅkhātānaṃ sallānaṃ vinodanaṃ viddhaṃsanaṃ.

---

* *Cf. CpA.* 12-13.

Sabbasampattipaṭilābhan ti sabbā pi devamanussasampatti-ādayo paṭilabhanti etenâ ti sabbasampattipaṭilābho, taṃ *sabbasampattipaṭilābhaṃ* Buddhavaṃsadhammadesanan ti attho.

Cittīkatvâ[1] ti citte katvā buddhânussatiṃ purakkhatvâ ti attho.

Suṇothâ ti suṇātha nibodhatha.

Me ti mama.

Madanimmadanan ti jātimadâdīnaṃ sabbamadānaṃ nimmadanakaraṃ.

Sokanudan ti soko nāma ñātivyasanâdihi phuṭṭhassa cittasantāpo. Kiñ cā pi atthato domanassam eva hoti, evaṃ sante pi anto nijjhānalakkhaṇo cetaso parinijjhāyanaraso anusocanapaccupaṭṭhāno, taṃ sokaṃ nudatî ti sokanudaṃ.

Saṃsāraparimocanan ti saṃsārabandhanato parimocanakaraṃ. Saṃsārasamatikkaman ti pi pāṭho, tassa saṃsārasamatikkamakaran ti attho.

Sabbadukkhakkhayan ti etth' âyaṃ "dukkhasaddo dukkhavedanādukkhavatthudukkhârammaṇadukkhapaccayadukkhapaccupaṭṭhānâ-disu dissati. 'Ayaṃ hi dukkhappahānâ '* ti ādisu dukkhavedanāya dissati. 'Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhâ '† ti ādisu dukkhavatthusmiṃ. 'Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhânupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantan '‡ ti ādisu dukkhârammaṇe. 'Dukkho pāpassa uccayo '§ ti ādisu dukkhapaccaye. 'Yāvañ c' idaṃ bhikkhave na sukaraṃ akkhānena pāpuṇituṃ yāva dukkhā nirayâ '‖ ti ādisu dukkhapaccupaṭṭhāne. Idha pan' âyaṃ "¶ dukkhavatthusmiṃ dukkhapaccaye pi daṭṭhabbo. Tasmā jāti-ādi-sabbadukkhakhayakaran ti attho.

Maggan ti ettha kusalatthikehi "maggīyati kilese vā mārento gacchantî ti maggo "** ti Buddhavaṃsadesanā vuccati. Taṃ nibbānassa maggabhūtaṃ Buddhavaṃsadesanaṃ.

Sakkaccan ti sakkaccaṃ cittīkatvā ohitasotā hutvâ ti attho.

Paṭipajjathâ ti adhitiṭṭhatha suṇāthâ ti attho. Athavā pītipāmojjajananaṃ sokasallavinodanaṃ sabbasampattipaṭilābhahetubhūtaṃ imaṃ Buddhavaṃsadesanaṃ sutvā idāni madanimmadanâdiguṇavisesâvahaṃ *sabbadukkhakkhayaṃ* buddhabhāvamaggaṃ *paṭipajjathâ*

* *From formula for fourth* Jhāna; *cf. A.* i. 53.
† *Vin.* i. 10.
‡ *S.* iii. 70.
§ *Dhp.* 117.
‖ *M.* iii. 167.
¶ *Asl.* 41.
** *Cf. VbhA.* 114.

[1] *Budv.* I. 80 cittikatvā.

ti sabbesaṃ devamanussānaṃ buddhattaṃ paṇidhāya ussāhaṃ janeti. Sesam ettha uttānam eva.

Iti Madhuratthavilāsiniyā Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathāya Ratanacaṅkamakaṇḍavaṇṇanā samattā.

Sabbâkārena samattā Abbhantaranidānassatthavaṇṇanâ ti.

IIA. SUMEDHAKATHĀ

Idāni:

[II. 1] "Kappe ca satasahasse caturo ca asaṅkhiye
Amaraṃ nāma nagaraṃ dassaneyyaṃ manoraman "* ti.

"Ādinayappavattassa Buddhavaṃsassa vaṇṇanāya okāso anuppatto. Sā pan' esā Buddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā, yasmā suttanikkhepaṃ vicāretvā vuccamānā pākaṭā hoti, tasmā suttanikkhepavicāraṇā tāva veditabbā. Cattāro suttanikkhepā, attajjhāsayo parajjhāsayo pucchâvasiko aṭṭhuppattiko ti. Tattha yāni suttāni bhagavā parehi anajjhiṭṭho kevalaṃ attano ajjhāsayena kathesi, seyyath' īdaṃ Ākaṅkheyyasuttam† Vatthasuttan‡ ti evam-ādīni, tesaṃ attajjhāsayo nikkhepo. Yāni vā pana, 'Paripakkā kho Rāhulassa vimutti paripācaniyā dhammā; yannūn' âhaṃ Rāhulaṃ uttariṃ āsavānaṃ khaye vineyyan'§ ti, evaṃ paresaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ khantiṃ manaṃ bujjhanabhāvañ ca oloketvā parajjhāsayavasena kathitāni, seyyath' īdaṃ Rāhulovādasuttaṃ|| Dhammacakkappavattanasuttaṃ¶ evam-ādīni, tesaṃ parajjhāsayo nikkhepo. Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā te te devamanussā pañhaṃ pucchanti. Evaṃ puṭṭhena pana bhagavatā yāni kathitāni Devatāsaṃyutta**-Bojjhaṅgasaṃyuttâdīni,†† tesaṃ pucchâvasiko nikkhepo. Yāni vā pana uppannaṃ kāraṇaṃ paṭicca desitāni Dhammadāyāda‡‡-Puttamaṃsûpamâdīni,§§ tesaṃ aṭṭhuppattiko nikkhepo. Evam imasmiṃ catusu suttanikkhepesu "|||| imassa Buddhavaṃsassa pucchâvasiko nikkhepo. Pucchâvasena hi bhagavatā ayaṃ nikkhitto. Kassa pucchâvasena? Āyasmato Sāriputtattherassa. Vuttaṃ h' etam asmiṃ nidānasmiṃ

---

* *Jā*. i. 3.
† *M*. Sutta 6.
‡ *M*. Sutta 7; (*A*. i. 247=*Pug*. III. 11).
§ *M*. iii. 277.
|| Mahā-, *M*. Sutta 62; Cūḷa-, *M*. Sutta 147.
¶ *Vin*. i. 10; *S*. v. 420.
** *S*. i. 1.
†† *S*. v. 63.
‡‡ *M*. Sutta 3.
§§ *S*. ii. 97.
|||| *Cf*. *MA*. i. 15 *f*.; *DA*. 50 *f*.

"Sāriputto mahāpañño samādhijjhānakovido
paññāya pāramippatto pucchati lokanāyakaṃ:
kīdiso te mahāvīra abhinīhāro naruttamâ "* ti

ādikaṃ. Ten' esā Buddhavaṃsadesanā pucchâvasikâ ti veditabbā.

Tattha *kappe ca satasahasse* ti ettha "kappasaddo pan' âyaṃ abhisaddahanavohārakālapaññattichedanavikappalesasamantabhāvâyukappamahākappâdisu dissati. Tathā hi, 'Okappaniyam etaṃ bhoto Gotamassa yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassâ '† ti ādisu abhisaddahane dissati. 'Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitun '‡ ti evamādisu vohāre. 'Yena sudaṃ niccakappaṃ viharāmī '† ti ādisu kāle. 'Icc' âyasmā Kappo '§ ti ca 'Nigrodhakappo iti tassa nāmaṃ tayā kataṃ bhagavā brahmaṇassâ '‖ ti evamādisu paññattiyaṃ. 'Alaṅkatā kappitakesamassû '¶ ti evamādisu chedane. 'Kappati dvaṅgulakappo '** ti ādisu vikappe. 'Atthi kappo nipajjitun '†† ti ādisu lese. 'Kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvâ '‡‡ ti ādisu samantabhāve." §§ "Tiṭṭhatu bhagavā kappaṃ, tiṭṭhatu sugato kappan "‖‖ ti ettha āyukappe. "Kīdiso nu kho bhante kappo "¶¶ ettha mahākappe. Ādisaddena "Satthu kappena vata bho,mayaṃ sāvakena saddhiṃ mantayamānā na jānimhâ "¶¶ ti ettha paṭibhāge. "Kappo naṭṭho hoti kappakatokāso jiṇṇo hotī "*** ti ettha vinayakappe. Idha pana mahākappe daṭṭhabbo, tasmā *kappe ca satasahasse* ti mahākappānaṃ satasahassānan ti attho.

Caturo ca asaṅkhiye ti catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake ti vacanaseso daṭṭhabbo. Kappasatasahassâdhikānaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake ti attho.

Amaraṃ nāma nagaran ti Amaran ti ca Amaravatī ti ca laddhanāmaṃ nagaraṃ ahosi. Keci pan' ettha aññena pi pakārena vaṇṇayanti, kiṃ tehi nāmaṃ pan' etaṃ tassa nagarassa ?

Dassaneyyan ti suvibhatta-vicitta-caccara-dvāra-catukka-siṅghāṭaka-pākāra-parikkhepa-pāsāda-hammiya-bhavana-samalaṅkatattâ dassanīyaṃ.

Manoraman ti samasuciparamaramaṇīyabhūmibhāgattā chāyûda-

---

* *Budv.* I. 74 75, *quoted CpA.* 6. † *M.* i. 249.
‡ *Vin.* ii. 109. § *Sn.* 1092.
‖ *Sn.* 344. ¶ *Jā.* vi. 268 (*reading* alaṅkato).
** *Vin.* ii. 294. †† *A.* iv. 333.
‡‡ *S.* i. 1, 2, 18, 20, 22, 23, 25, 31, 46, 47, 49, 51, 55, 56; *A.* i. 278.
§§ *Cf. MA.* ii. 125 *f.*, *AA.* ii. 377, *KvA.* 115 *f.*, *SA.* i. 15; *also CpA.* 10.
‖‖ *D.* ii. 103, *quoted DA.* 103; *Ud.* 62.
¶¶ (?). *** *Vin.* iv. 121.

kasampannattā sulabhâhārattā sabbopakaraṇayuttattā samiddhattā devamanussâdīnaṃ manoramayatî ti manoramaṃ.

"*Dasahi saddehi avivittan* ti hatthisaddena assasaddena rathasaddena bherisaddena saṅkhasaddena vīṇāsaddena gītasaddena sammasaddena tālasaddena bhuñjatha pivatha khadathâ ti dasamena saddenâ ti; imehi dasahi saddehi avivittaṃ ahosi."* Anavaratussavasamajjanāvakīḷâ ti attho.

Annapānasamāyutan ti annena ca catubbidhena āhārena ca pānena ca suṭṭhu āyutaṃ annapānasamāyutaṃ. Iminā subhikkhatā dassitā, pahūta-annapānayutan ti attho. Idāni te dasasadde vatthuto dassanatthaṃ:

[II. 2, 3] "Hatthisaddaṃ assasaddaṃ bherisaṅkharathāni ca
khādatha pivatha c' eva annapānena ghositan "† ti

vuttaṃ.

Tattha *hatthisaddan* ti hatthīnaṃ koñcanādasaddena, karaṇatthe upayogavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, esa nayo sesapadesu pi.

Bherisaṅkharathāni câ ti bherisaddena ca saṅkhasaddena ca rathasaddena câ ti attho, liṅgavipariyāsena vuttaṃ.

Khādatha pivathâ ti evam ādinayappavattena annapānapaṭisaṃyuttena ca *ghositaṃ* abhināditan ti attho etth' âha. Tesaṃ pana saddānaṃ ekadeso va dassito na sakalo ti na ekadeso sakalo dasavidho dassito, kathaṃ? Bherisaddena mutiṅgasaddo saṅgahīto, saṅkhasaddena vīṇāgītasammatālasaddā saṅgahitā, das' eva dassitā evam ekena pariyāyena nagarasampattiṃ vaṇṇayitvā puna tam eva dassetuṃ.

[II. 3, 4] "Nagaraṃ sabbaṅgasampannaṃ sabbakammaṃ upāgataṃ.
Sattaratanasampannaṃ nānājanasamākulaṃ
samiddhaṃ devanagaraṃ va[1] āvāsaṃ puññakamminan "‡ ti

vuttaṃ.

Tattha *sabbaṅgasampannan* ti gopurasālâdi sabbanagarâvayavasampannaṃ, paripuṇṇasabbavittupakaraṇadhanadhaññatiṇakaṭṭhodakan ti attho.

Sabbakammam upāgatan ti sabbakammantena upagataṃ samupagataṃ sabbakammantan ti attho.

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 3, *which has* mutiṅgasaddena (*omitted by H.*) *after* bheri-, *and* sanhkasaddena *after* samma-.

† *Jā.* i. 3. ‡ *Jā.* i. 3.

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 4 *omits ; present at Jā.* i. 3.

Sattaratanasampannan ti paripuṇṇamuttâdi sattaratanaṃ, cakkavattinivāsabhūmito hatthâdīhi sattaratanehi vā sampannaṃ.

Nānājanasamākulan ti nānâvesadesabhāsehi janehi samākulaṃ.

Samiddhan ti manussopabhogasabbopakaraṇehi samiddhaṃ phitaṃ.

Devanagaraṃ vā ti devanagaraṃ viya Ālakamandā viya Amaravatī viya samiddhan ti vuttaṃ hoti.

Āvāsaṃ puññakamminan ti āvasanti ettha puññakammino ti āvāso. Āvāso ti vattabbe āvāsan ti liṅgabhedaṃ katvā vuttan ti veditabbaṃ. Paññāyati nenâ ti puññaṃ kularūpamativibhavissariyavasena paññāyatî ti attho. Punātî ti vā puññaṃ sabbākusalamalarajāpavāhakattā puññaṃ, kammaṃ, taṃ yesaṃ atthi te puññakammino tesaṃ puññakamminaṃ āvāsabhūtan ti attho. "Tattha Sumedho nāma brāhmaṇo paṭivasati 'ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā kulaparivaṭṭā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena'* abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato; 'so tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū ahosi sanighaṇḍuketubhānaṃ sâkkharappabhedānaṃ itihāsa-pañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo anavayo lokâyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu,'† tassa pana daharakāle yeva mātāpitaro kālam akaṃsu. Ath' assa rāsivaḍḍhiko amacco āyapotthakaṃ āharitvā suvaṇṇarajatamaṇimuttâdi vividharatanabharite gabbhe vivaritvā: ettakaṃ te kumāra mātusantakaṃ ettakaṃ pitusantakaṃ ettakaṃ ayyakapayyakan ti yāva sattamā kulaparivaṭṭā dhanaṃ ācikkhitvā: etaṃ paṭipajjāhî ti nîsādesi."‡ So: sādhû ti sampaṭicchitvā puññāni karonto agāram ajjhāvasi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 5, 6] "Nagare Amaravatiyā Sumedho nāma brāhmaṇo
anekakoṭisannicayo pahūtadhanadhaññavā.

Ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedānapāragū
lakkhaṇe itihāse ca sadhamme[1] pāramiṃ gato"§ ti.

Tattha *nagare Amaravatiyâ* ti Amaravatī saṅkhāte nagare.

Sumedho nāmâ ti ettha medhâ ti paññā vuccati, sā tassa sundarā pasatthâ ti Sumedho ti paññāyittha.

"*Brāhmaṇo* ti brahmaṃ aṇatî ti brāhmaṇo, mante sajjhāyatî ti

---

* *Stock*, e.g., *D.* i. 121, 130; *A.* i. 163, 166.
† *Stock*, e.g., *D.* i. 88, 120, 121, 130; *A.* i. 163, 166.
‡ *Cf. CpA.* 13.
§ *Jā.* 1. 3; *and with second verse cf. Sn.* 1019, 1020.

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 6 saddhamme; *Jā.* i. 3, *Sn.* 1020 *as above.*

attho. Akkharacintakā pana brahmuno apaccaṃ brāhmaṇo ti vadanti. Ariyā pana bāhitapāpattā brāhmaṇo ti vadanti."*

Anekakoṭisannicayo ti koṭīnaṃ sannicayo koṭisannicayo aneko koṭisannicayo yassa so anekakoṭisannicayo anekadhanakoṭisannicayo ti attho.

Pahūtadhanadhaññavā ti purimaṃ bhūmigatagabbhagatadhanadhaññavasena vuttaṃ, idaṃ niccaparibhogupagatadhanadhaññavasena vuttan ti veditabbaṃ.

Ajjhāyako ti na jhāyatī ti ajjhāyako, jhānabhāvanā rahito ti attho. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: " 'Na idān' ime jhāyanti na idān' ime jhāyantī ti kho Vāseṭṭhā ajjhāyakā, tveva dutiyaṃ akkharaṃ upanibbattan '† ti evaṃ paṭhamakappikakāle jhānavirahitānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ garahavacanaṃ uppannaṃ. Idāni taṃ ajjhāyatī ti ajjhāyako, mante parivattetī ti iminā atthena pana pasaṃsāvacanaṃ katvā voharanti. Mante dhārentī ti *mantadharā*.

Tiṇṇaṃ vedānan ti Irubbeda-Yajubbeda-Sāmavedānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ."‡ Ayaṃ pana vedasaddo ñāṇasomanassaganthesu dissati. Tathā h' esa: "Yaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vedaguṃ addasāmi akiñcanaṃ kāmabhave asattan "§ ti ādisu ñāṇe dissati. "Ye vedajātā vicaranti loke "‖ ti ādisu somanasse dissati. "Tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānan "¶ ti ādisu ganthe. Idhā pi ganthe.

Pāragū ti tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ "oṭṭhappahatakaraṇamattena pāraṃgato ti pāragū."‡

Lakkhaṇe ti itthilakkhaṇa-purisalakkhaṇa-mahāpurisalakkhaṇâdike lakkhaṇe.

Itihāse ti " iti ha āsā ti īdisavacanapaṭisaṃyutte purāṇasaṅkhāte "‡ ganthavisese.

" *Sadhamme* ti brāhmaṇānaṃ sake dhamme "** sake ācariyake vā.

Pāramiṃ gato ti pāragato disāpāmokkho ācariyo ahosī ti attho. " Ath' ekadivasaṃ so dasaguṇaganârādhitapaṇḍito Sumedhapaṇḍito uparipāsādavaratale rahogato hutvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisinno cintesi: punabbhave paṭisandhigahaṇaṃ nāma dukkhaṃ tathā hi nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne sarīrabhedanaṃ, ahañ ca jātidhammo jarādhammo vyādhidhammo maraṇadhammo evaṃbhūtena mayā ajātiṃ ajaraṃ avyādhiṃ amaraṃ sukhaṃ sītalaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesi-

* *Cf. DA.* 244, *MA.* i. 109, *UdA.* 58, 377.
† *D.* iii. 94, *which reads* tatiyaṃ akkharaṃ.
‡ *DA.* 247, *AA.* ii. 261.
§ *Cf. Sn.* 1059, *also* 176, 1091.
‖ *A.* ii. 63= *Vv.* xxxiv. 27=*Kvu.* 554.
¶ *E.g., D.* i. 88, 120, 121, 130; *A.* i. 163, 166.
** *Cf. SnA.* ii. 585.

tuṃ vaṭṭati, avassaṃ bhavacārakato[1] muccitvā nibbānagāminā ekena maggena bhavitabban ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 7-10] 'Rahogato nisīditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā
dukkho punabbhavo[2] nāma sarīrassa ca bhedanaṃ.

Jātidhammo jarādhammo vyādhidhammo c' ahaṃ tadā
ajaraṃ amaraṃ khemaṃ pariyesissāmi nibbutiṃ.

Yan nūn' imaṃ pūtikāyaṃ nānākuṇapapūritaṃ
chaḍḍayitvāna gaccheyyaṃ anapekkho anatthiko.

Atthi hehiti yo[3] maggo na so sakkā na hetuye
pariyesissāmi taṃ maggaṃ bhavato parimuttiyâ ti.' "*

Ettha pana gāthāsambandhañ ca anuttānaṃ padānamatthañ ca vatvā va gamissāma.

Tattha *rahogato* ti rahasigato.

Evaṃ cintes' ahan ti ahaṃ evaṃ cintesin ti iminā cintanâkāraṃ dasseti.

Tadâ ti tasmiṃ Sumedhapaṇḍitakāle. *Evaṃ cintes' ahan* ti bhagavā iminā attanā saddhiṃ Sumedhapaṇḍitaṃ ekattaṃ karoti. Tasmā tadā so Sumedho: aham evâ ti pakāsento *evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā* ti bhagavā uttamapurisavasen' âha.

Jātidhammo ti jātisabhāvo. Esa nayo sesapadesu pi.

Nibbutin ti nibbānaṃ.

Yan nūnâ ti parivitakkane nipāto. Yadi pan' âhan ti attho.

Pūtikāyan ti pūtibhūtakāyaṃ.

Nānākuṇapapūritan ti muttakarīsapubbalohitapittasemhakhelasiṅghātikâdi anekakuṇapabharitaṃ.

Anapekkho ti anālayo.

Atthî ti avassaṃ upalabbhati.

Hehitî ti bhavissati; parivitakkavacanam idaṃ.

Na so sakkā na hetuye ti ekena pana maggena na sakkā na bhavituṃ. So pana maggo *hetuye* ti hetubhāvāya na na hoti. Hetuye vâ ti attho.

Bhavato parimuttiyâ ti bhavabandhanavimuttiyâ ti attho.

Idāni attanā parivitakkitam atthaṃ sampādayituṃ *yathā pî* ti ādim āha. "Yathā hi loke dukkhassa paṭipakkhabhūtaṃ sukhaṃ nāma atthi, evaṃ bhave sati tappaṭipakkhena vibhavenā pi bhavi-

* *Jā.* i. 3-4.

[1] *v.l.* bhavamārakato.
[2] *Budv.* II. 7 punabbhavo.
[3] *Budv.* II. 10 hehi ti so.

tabbaṃ, yathā ca uṇhe sati tassa vûpasamanabhūtaṃ sītam pi atthi evaṃ rāgâdi-aggīnaṃ vûpasamena nibbānenā pi bhavitabbaṃ, yathā ca pāpakassa lāmakassa dhammassa paṭipakkhabhūto kalyāṇo anavajjadhammo pi atthi yeva evam eva pāpikāya jātiyā sati sabbajātikhepanato ajāti saṅkhātena nibbānenā pi bhavitabbam eva. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 11, 12] 'Yathā pi dukkhe vijjante sukhaṃ nāma pi vijjati
evaṃ bhave vijjamāne vibhavo pi[1] icchitabbako.[1]

Yathā pi uṇhe vijjante aparaṃ vijjati sītalaṃ
evaṃ tividhaggi vijjante nibbānaṃ icchitabbakan ' "* ti.

Yathâ ti opammatthe nipāto.

Sukhan ti kāyikacetasikadukkhaṃ suṭṭhu khanatî ti sukhaṃ.

Bhave ti janane.

Vibhavo ti ajananaṃ, janane vijjamāne ajananadhammo pi icchitabbo.

Tividhaggi vijjante ti tividhe rāgâdike aggimhi vijjamāne ti attho.

Nibbānan ti tassa tividhassa rāgâdi-aggissa nibbāpanaṃ upasamaṃ nibbānañ ca icchitabbaṃ.

Pāpake[2] ti akusale lāmake.

Kalyāṇam pi[3] ti kusalam pi.

Evam evâ ti evaṃ eva.

Jāti vijjante ti jātiyā vijjamānāyâ ti attho. Liṅgabhedañ ca vibhattilopañ ca katvā vuttaṃ.

Ajāti pî[4] ti jātikhepanaṃ ajātiṃ nibbānaṃ pi icchitabbaṃ. " Ath' âhaṃ param pi cintesiṃ: yathā nāma gutharāsimhi nimuggena purisena dūrato va kamalakuvalayapuṇḍarīkasaṇḍamaṇḍitaṃ vimalatalākaṃ disvā: katarena nu kho maggen' ettha gantabban ti taṃ talākaṃ gavesituṃ yuttaṃ yaṃ tassa agavesanaṃ na so tassa talākassa doso, tassa purisass' eva doso, evaṃ kilesamaladhovane vijjamāne yeva amatamahātaḷāke tassa agavesanaṃ nāma na amatamahānibbānamahātaḷākassa doso, tassa purisass' eva doso. Yathā pana corehi samparivārito puriso paḷāyanamagge vijjamāne pi sace so na paḷāyati, na so tassa maggassa doso, tassa purisass' eva doso. Evam eva kilesacorehi parivāretvā gahitassa purisassa vijjamāne yeva nibbānamahānagaragāmimhi sive mahāmagge tassa maggassa

* *Jā.* i. 4, *which also cites Budv.* II. 13.

[1] *Budv.* II. 11 p' icchi-.
[2] *Budv.* II. 13 pāpe.
[3] *Budv.* II. 13 api.
[4] *Budv.* II. 13 ajātim p'.

agavesanaṃ nāma na maggassa doso, tassa purisassa doso. Yathā ca byādhipīḷito puriso vijjamāne byādhitikicchake vejje sace taṃ vejjaṃ gavesitvā taṃ vyādhiṃ na tikicchāpeti, na so vejjassa doso, tassa purisass' eva doso. Evam eva pana so kilesavyādhipīḷito kilesavûpasamamaggakovidaṃ vijjamānañ ca ācariyaṃ na gavesati. Tass' eva so doso na kilesavyādhivināsakassa ācariyassa doso. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 14-19] ' Yathā gūthagato puriso taḷākaṃ disvāna pūritaṃ
na gavesati taṃ taḷākaṃ na doso taḷākassa so.

Evam kilesamaladhovaṃ[1] vijjante amatantale
na gavesati taṃ taḷākaṃ na doso amatantale.

Yathā arīhi pariruddho vijjante gamanam[2] pathe
na paḷāyati[3] so puriso na doso añjasassa so.

Evaṃ kilesapariruddho vijjamāne sive pathe
na gavesati taṃ maggaṃ na doso sivamañjase.

Yathā hi[4] byādhito[5] puriso vijjamāne tikicchake
na tikicchāpeti taṃ vyādhiṃ na so[6] doso tikicchake.

Evaṃ kilesavyādhīhi dukkhito paṭipīḷito[7]
na gavesati taṃ ācariyaṃ na so[8] doso[8] vināyake ' "* ti.

Tattha *gūthagato* ti gūthakûpagato; gūthena gato makkhito vā.
Kilesamaladhovan ti kilesamaladhovane; bhummatthe paccattavacanaṃ.
Amatantale ti amatasaṅkhātassa taḷākassa; sāmi-atthe bhummavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Anussāraṃ pakkhipitvā vuttaṃ.
Arīhi ti paccatthikehi.
Pariruddho ti samantato niruddho.
Gamanaṃ pathe ti gamanapathe; chandāvināsatthaṃ anussārāgamaṃ katvā vuttaṃ.
Na paḷāyati ti yadi na paḷāyeyya.
So puriso ti corehi pariruddho puriso.

* *Jā.* i. 4-5.

[1] *Budv.* II. 15 °dhove.
[2] *Budv.* II. 16 gamane.
[3] *Budv.* II. 16 palā-.
[4] *Budv.* II. 18 pi.
[5] *Budv.* II. 18 vyā-.
[6] *Budv.* II. 18 *omits.*
[7] *Budv.* II. 19 pati-.
[8] *Budv.* II. 19 doso so.

Añjasassâ **ti maggassa. Maggassa hi:**

"Maggo pantho patho pajjo añjasaṃ vaṭumâyanaṃ
nāvā uttarasetu ca kullo ca bhisi saṅkamo"* ti

bahūni nāmāni. Svāyam idha añjasa-nāmena vutto.

Sive ti sabba-upaddavâbhāvato sive.

Siva-m-añjase ti sivassa añjasassâ ti attho.

Tikicchake ti vejje.

Na tikicchāpetî ti na tikicchāpeyya.

Na so doso tikicchake ti tikicchakassa doso n' atthi; vyādhitass' eva doso ti attho.

Dukkhito ti sañjātakāyikacetasikadukkho.

Âcariyan ti mokkhamaggâcariyaṃ.

Vināyake ti ācariyassa. Evaṃ pan' âhaṃ cintetvā "uttarim† pi evaṃ cintesiṃ: yathā pi maṇḍanakajātiko puriso kaṇṭhe āsattaṃ kuṇapaṃ chaḍḍetvā sukhī gaccheyya, evaṃ mayā pi imaṃ pūtikāyaṃ chaḍḍetvā anapekkhena nibbānamahānagaraṃ pavisitabbaṃ, yathā ca naranāriyo ukkārabhūmiyaṃ uccārapassāvaṃ katvā na taṃ ucchaṅgena vā ādāya dasante vā veṭhetvā ādāya gacchanti. Atha kho jigucchamānā oloketum pi anicchantā anapekkhā va chaḍḍetvā gacchanti. Evaṃ mayā pi imaṃ pūtikāyaṃ anapekkhena chaḍḍetvā amataṃ nibbānanagaraṃ pavisituṃ vaṭṭati. Yathā ca nāvikā nāma jajjaraṃ nāvaṃ udakagāhiniṃ chaḍḍetvā anapekkhā va gacchanti, evam aham pi imaṃ navahi vaṇamukhehi paggharantaṃ kāyaṃ chaḍḍetvā anapekho nibbānapuraṃ pavisissāmi. Yathā ca koci puriso muttāmaṇiveḷuriyâdīni nānāvidhāni ratanāni ādāya corehi saddhiṃ maggaṃ gacchanto attano ratanavināsabhayena khemaṃ maggaṃ gaṇhāti, evam ayam pi pūtikāyo ratanavilopanacorasadiso sac' âhaṃ ettha taṇhaṃ karissāmi ariyamaggakusaladhammaratanāni me nassissanti, tasmā mayā imaṃ mahācorasadisaṃ karajakāyaṃ chaḍḍetvā nibbānamahānagaraṃ pavisituṃ vaṭṭatî ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 20-27] 'Yathā pi kuṇapaṃ puriso kaṇṭhe baddhaṃ jigucchiya[1]
mocayitvāna gaccheyya sukhī serī sayaṃvasī.

Tath' ev' imaṃ pūtikāyaṃ nānākuṇapasañcayaṃ
chaḍḍayitvāna gaccheyyaṃ anapekkho[2] anatthiko.

* *SnA.* i. 34, *Nd.* II. 485. † *From here to end of verses cf. Jā.* i. 5-6.

[1] *Budv.* II. 20 jigucchiyaṃ. [2] *H.* anapekho.

Yathā uccāraṭhānamhi[1] karīsaṃ naranāriyo
chaḍḍayitvāna gacchanti anapekkhā anatthikā,

Evam ev' âhaṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ nānākuṇapapūritaṃ
chaḍḍayitvāna gacchissaṃ vaccaṃ katvā yathā kuṭiṃ.

Yathā pi jajjaraṃ nāvaṃ paluggaṃ udakagāhiniṃ
sāmī chaḍḍetvā gacchanti anapekkhā anatthikā,

Evam ev' âhaṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ navacchiddaṃ dhuvassavaṃ
chaḍḍayitvāna gacchissaṃ jiṇṇanāvaṃ va sāmikā.

Yathā pi puriso corehi gacchanto bhaṇḍam ādiya
bhaṇḍacchedabhayaṃ disvā chaḍḍayitvāna gacchati,

Evam evam[2] ayaṃ kāyo mahācorasamo viya
pahāy' imaṃ gamissāmi kusalacchedanâbhayâ ' ti."*

Yathā pi kuṇapaṃ puriso ti yathā pi " daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko puriso ahikuṇapena vā kukkurakuṇapena vā manussakuṇapena vā kaṇṭhe āsattena aṭṭīyitvā harāyitvā jigucchitvā "† taṃ kuṇapaṃ mocetvā gaccheyya.

Sukhī ti sukhito.

Serī ti yath' icchakavihārī.

Nānākuṇapasañcayan ti anekavidhakuṇaparāsibhūtaṃ. Nānākuṇapapūritan ti pi pāṭho.

Uccāraṭhānamhī ti uccārenti vaccaṃ karonti etthâ ti uccāro, uccāro ca so ṭhānañ c' eti uccāraṭṭhānaṃ. Athavā ussāsīyatî ti ussāso vaccass' etaṃ nāmaṃ, tassa ṭhānaṃ ussāsaṭṭhānaṃ, tasmiṃ uccāraṭṭhānamhi; ukkāraṭṭhāne ti attho.

Vaccaṃ katvā yathā kuṭin ti vaccaṃ katvā kuṭiṃ naranāriyo viyâ ti attho.

Jajjaran ti jiṇṇaṃ.

Paluggan ti palujjantiṃ, vikirantin ti attho.

Udakagāhinin ti udakâgāhiniṃ.

Sāmī ti nāvāsāmikā.

Navacchiddan ti cakkhusotâdīhi navahi vaṇamukhehi chiddehi yuttattā navacchiddaṃ.

Dhuvassavan ti dhuvanissandaṃ; niccapaggharaṇâsucin ti attho.

Bhaṇḍam ādiyâ ti yaṃ kiñci ratanâdikaṃ bhaṇḍam ādiya.

* *Jā.* i. 5-6. † *Cf. M.* i. 120, *Vin.* iii. 68, *A.* iv. 376-7.

[1] *Budv.* II. 22 uccāraṭṭhā-: *H. v.l.* ussāsaṭhānamhī ti ca pāṭho.
[2] *Budv.* II. 27, eva.

Bhayaṃ disvâ ti bhaṇḍassa avacchindanena bhayaṃ disvâ ti attho. *Evam evâ* ti so bhaṇḍam ādiya gacchanto puriso viya.

Ayaṃ kāyo ti ayaṃ pana kucchitānaṃ paramajegucchānaṃ āyo ti kāyo. Āyo ti uppattiṭṭhānaṃ. Āyan ti kucchitā kesâdayo iti kucchitānaṃ āyo ti kāyo.

Mahācorasamo viyâ ti cakkhu-ādīhi rūpâdisu piyarūpesu sārajjanâdivasena pāṇâtipāta-adinnâdānâdiparo hutvā sabbaṃ kusalaṃ vilumpatî ti mahācorasamo. Tasmā yathā so ratanabhaṇḍam ādāya corehi saddhiṃ gacchanto puriso core pahāya gacchati, evam ev' âham pi imaṃ mahācorasamaṃ kāyaṃ pahāya attano sotthibhāvakaramaggaṃ gavesituṃ *gamissāmî* ti atthasambandho veditabbo.

Kusalacchedanâbhayâ ti kusaladhammavilopanabhayenâ ti attho.

Ath' " evaṃ* Sumedhapaṇḍito nānāvidhāhi upamāhi nekkhammakāraṇaṃ cintento puna pi ' cintesi: imaṃ mahādhanarāsiṃ saṃharitvā mayhaṃ pitu pitāmahâdayo paralokaṃ gacchantā ekaṃ kahāpaṇam pi gahetvā na gatā. Mayā pana gahetvā gamanakāraṇaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti gantvā rañño ārocesi: ahaṃ mahārāja jātijarâdīhi upaddutahadayo agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajissāmi, mayhaṃ anekakoṭisatasahassaṃ dhanaṃ atthi, taṃ devo paṭipajjatû ti. Rājā āha: na me te dhanen' attho, tvaṃ yeva yadicchakaṃ karohî ti. So: sādhu devâ ti, nagare bheriṃ carāpetvā mahājanassa dānaṃ datvā vatthukāmakilesakāme pahāya Amaravaranagarasadisato Amaranagarato nikkhamitvā ekako va nānāmigagaṇavante Himavante Dhammakaṃ nāma pabbataṃ nissāya assamaṃ katvā tattha paṇṇasālaṃ māpetvā pañcadosavivajjitaṃ caṅkamaṃ māpetvā aṭṭhaguṇasamupetaṃ abhiññābalaṁ āharituṃ navadosasamannāgataṃ sāṭakaṃ pajahitvā dvādasaguṇam upāgataṃ vākacīraṃ nivāsetvā pabbaji. Evam pana so pabbajito aṭṭhadosasamākiṇṇaṃ paṇṇasālaṃ pahāya dasaguṇasamannāgataṃ rukkhamūlam upagantvā sabbaṃ dhaññavikatiṃ pahāya pavattaphalabhojano hutvā nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkamanavasen' eva padhānaṃ padahanto sattâhabbhantare yeva aṭṭhannaṃ samāpattīnaṃ pañcannañ ca abhiññānaṃ '† lābhī ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 28-34] ' Ev' âhaṃ cintayitvāna nekakoṭisataṃ dhanaṃ
nāthânāthānaṃ datvāna Himavaṇtam upāgamiṃ.

Himavantassa[1] avidūre Dhammako nāma pabbato
assamo sukato mayhaṃ paṇṇasālā sumāpitā,

* *From here to end of verses cf. Jā.* i. 6. † *Cf. CpA.* 13.

[1] *Bvdv.* II. 29, Himavantass'.

Caṅkamaṃ tattha māpesiṃ pañca dosavivajjitaṃ
aṭṭhaguṇasamûpetaṃ abhiññābalam āhariṃ.

Sāṭakaṃ pajahiṃ tattha nava dosa-m-upāgataṃ
vākacīraṃ nivāsesiṃ dvādasa guṇa-m-upāgataṃ.[1]

Aṭṭha dosasamākiṇṇaṃ pajahiṃ paṇṇasālakaṃ
upāgamiṃ rukkhamūlaṃ guṇe dasah' upāgataṃ.

Vāpitaṃ ropitaṃ dhaññaṃ pajahiṃ niravasesato
anekaguṇasampannaṃ pavattaphalam ādiyiṃ.

Tatthappadhānaṃ[2] padahiṃ nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkame
abbhantaramhi sattâhe abhiññābalapāpuṇiṃ[3] ti.' "*

Tattha *ev' âhan* ti evaṃ ahaṃ. Heṭṭhā vuttappakārena cintetvâ ti attho.

Nāthânāthānan ti sanāthānam anāthānañ ca; aḍḍhānañ c' eva daliddānañ ca, atthikā gaṇhantû ti saha koṭṭhāgārehi datvâ ti attho.

Himavantassa avidūre ti Himavato pabbatarājassa avidūre samīpe.

Dhammako nāma pabbato ti evaṃ-nāmako pabbato. Kasmā pan' âyaṃ Dhammako ti? Yebhuyyena pana bodhisattā isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā taṃ pabbataṃ nissāya abhiññāyo nibbattetvā samaṇadhammaṃ akaṃsu. Tasmā samaṇadhammassa . nissayabhūtattā Dhammako tveva pākaṭo ahosi.

Assamo sukato mayhan ti ādinā "Sumedhapaṇḍitena assamapaṇṇasālā caṅkamā sahatthā māpitā viya vuttā pi na sahatthā māpitā. Kin nu Sakkasandesena pana Vissakammunā devaputtena nimmitā, bhagavā pana tadā attano puññânubhāvena nibbattataṃ sandhāya: Sāriputta tasmiṃ Dhammake pabbate

'Assamo sukato mayhaṃ paṇṇasālā sumāpitā
caṅkamaṃ tattha māpesiṃ pañcadosavivajjitan' ti

ādim āha.

Tattha *paṇṇasālâ* ti paṇṇacchadanasālān."†

Tatthâ ti tasmiṃ assamapade.

"*Pañca dosavivajjitan* ti pañcahi caṅkamanadosehi vivajjitaṃ. Katame pañca caṅkamane dosā nāma? Thaddhasamatā, antorukkhatā, gahanacchannatā, atisambādhatā, ativisālatâ ti. Imehi pañ-

* *Cf. Jâ.* i. 6. † *Cf. Jâ.* i. 7.

[1] *Budv.* II. 31 °guṇupāgataṃ.
[2] *Budv.* II. 34, tattha padh-.
[3] *Budv.* II. 34 °balam pāpuṇin.

cahi dosehi vivajjitaṃ, ukkaṭṭhaparicchedena dīghato saṭṭhiratano vitthārato diyaḍḍharatano caṅkamo vutto."* Atha vā *pañca dosa-vivajjitan* ti pañca nīvaraṇadosehi vivajjitaṃ parihīnaṃ.

Abhiññābalam āharin ti evaṃ iminā uttarapadena sambandho daṭṭhabbo.

Aṭṭhaguṇasamûpetan ti evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgane vigatûpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte ti evaṃ vuttehi aṭṭhaguṇehi samannāgataṃ *abhiññābalam āhariṃ* ānesin ti attho. Keci pana: "Aṭṭhahi samaṇasukhehi upetaṃ, aṭṭh' imāni samaṇasukhāni nāma, dhanadhaññapariggahâbhāvo anavajjapiṇḍapātapariyesanabhāvo nibbutapiṇḍapātabhuñjanabhāvo raṭṭhaṃ pīḷetvā dhanadhaññāni gaṇhantesu rājapurisesu raṭṭhapīḷāyâbhāvo upakaraṇe nicchandarāgabhāvo coravilopane nibbhayabhāvo rājarājamahāmattehi asaṃsaṭṭhabhāvo catūsu disāsu appaṭihatabhāvo."† Imehi aṭṭhahi samaṇasukhehi upetaṃ samûpetaṃ assamaṃ māpesin ti assamena sambandhaṃ katvā vadanti. Taṃ pāliyā na sameti.

Sāṭakan ti vatthaṃ.

Tatthâ ti tasmiṃ assame.

Navadosa-m-upāgatan ti Sāriputta tattha vasanto attano nivatthapārutaṃ mahagghasāṭakaṃ *pajahiṃ* pariccajiṃ. "Sāṭakaṃ pajahanto va tattha nava dose disvā pajahin ti dīpeti. Tāpasapabbajitānaṃ hi sāṭakasmiṃ nava dosā pakāsitā, katame nava? Sāṭakassa mahagghabhāvo, parapaṭibaddhabhāvo, paribhogena lahukaṃ kilissanabhāvo, kiliṭṭho ca dhovitabbo puna rañjitabbo ca hoti, paribhogena jīraṇabhāvo, jiṇṇassa puna tuṇṇakaraṇaṃ vā aggaladānaṃ vā kātabbaṃ, puna pariyesanāya durabhisambhavabhāvo, tāpasapabbajjāya ananucchavikabhāvo, paccatthikānaṃ sādhāraṇabhāvo, yathā naṃ na paccatthikā gaṇhanti evaṃ gopetabbo hoti. Paridahato vibhūsaṇaṭṭhānabhāvo, gahetvā carantassa mahicchabhāvo ti. Etehi navahi dosehi upāgataṃ *sāṭakaṃ pajahiṃ* pariccajiṃ. Sāṭakaṃ pajahanto tattha dose disvā sāṭakaṃ pahāya *vākacīraṃ nivāsesin* ti dīpeti.

Vākacīran ti muñjatiṇaṃ hīrahīraṃ katvā ganthetvā katavākamayacīraṃ nivāsanapārupanatthāya ādiyin ti attho.

Dvādasa guṇa-m-upāgatan ti dvādasahi ānisaṃsehi upāgataṃ. Ettha guṇasaddo ānisaṃsaṭṭho: 'Sataguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbâ'‡ ti ādisu viya; *ma*-kāro padasandhikaro. Vākacīrasmiṃ

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 7.

† *Cf. Jā.* i. 7. *H. refers this passage to* Jātakaṭṭhakathā-Soṇa-Arindamajātaka, saṭṭhinipāta (=*Jā.* v. 247 *ff.*).

‡ *M.* iii. 255 (*H.*).

dvādasa guṇā: appagghatā aparāyattatā sahatthā kātuṃ sakkuṇeyyatā paribhogena jiṇṇe pi sibbitabbâbhāvo corabhayâbhāvo pariseyantassa sukhena karaṇabhāvo tāpasapabbajjāya sāruppabhāvo sevamānassa vibhūsanaṭṭhānâbhāvo cīvarappaccaye appicchabhāvo paribhogasukhabhāvo vākuppattiyā sulabhabhāvo vākacīre naṭṭhe pi anapekkhabhāvo ti imehi dvādasahi guṇehi sampannaṃ."*

Atha Sumedhapaṇḍito tattha paṇṇasālāya viharanto paccûsasamaye paccuṭṭhāya attano nikkhamanakāraṇaṃ paccavekkhamāno evaṃ kira cintesi: ahaṃ pana navakanakanûpurâdi saṅghaṭṭanasaddasammissitamadhurahasitakathitajanaramaṇīyaṃ uḷāravibhavasobhitasuravarabhavanâkāram agāraṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ va vihāya vivekârāmatāya sabbajanapāpapavāhanaṃ Tapovanaṃ paviṭṭho 'smi idha pana paṇṇasālāya vāso dutiyo gharâvāso viya' hoti. Hand' âhaṃ dumamūle vaseyyan ti. Tena vuttaṃ *aṭṭhadosasamākiṇṇaṃ pajahiṃ paṇṇasālakan* ti.

Aṭṭhadosasamākiṇṇan ti aṭṭhahi dosehi samākiṇṇaṃ saṃyuttaṃ. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? "Mahāsambhārehi nipphādaniyatā tiṇapaṇṇamattikâdīhi niccapaṭijagganatā senâsanaṃ nāma mahallakassa pāpuṇātî ti, avelāya vuṭṭhāpiyamānassa cittekaggatā na hotî ti pi vuṭṭhāpanīyabhāvo sītuṇhassa paṭighātena kāyassa sukumālakāraṇâbhāvo, gharaṃ paviṭṭhena yaṃ kiñci pāpaṃ sakkā kātun ti garahapaṭicchādanakāraṇabhāvo, mayham idam ti sapariggahabhāvo gehassa atthibhāvo sadutiyakavāso, ūkāmaṅkunagharagolikâdīnaṃ sādhāraṇatāya bahusādhāraṇabhāvo ti, iti ime aṭṭha ādīnave disvā mahāsatto paṇṇasālaṃ pajahi.

Guṇe dasah' upāgatan ti channaṃ paṭikkhipitvā dasahi guṇehi upetaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ upagato 'smî ti attho. Katamehi dasahi? Appasamārambhatā upagamanamattam ev' ettha hotî ti sulabhânavajjatā abhiṇhaṃ tarupaṇṇavikāradassanena aniccasaññā samuṭṭhāpanatā senâsanamaccherâbhāvo tattha hi pāpaṃ karonto lajjatî ti pāpakaraṇânarahabhāvo pariggahaṇâbhāvo devatāhi sahavāso channapaṭikkhepo paribhogasukhatā rukkhamūlasenâsanassa gatagataṭṭhāne sulabhatāya anapekkhatâ ti; ime dasa guṇe disvā rukkhamūlaṃ upagato 'smî ti vadati "† āha ca:

Vaṇṇito buddhaseṭṭhena nissayo ti ca bhāsito
nivāso pavivittassa rukkhamūlasamo kuto.

Āvāsamaccherahare devatā paripālite
pavivittaṃ vasanto hi rukkhamūlamhi subbato.

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 8-9. † *Cf. Jā.* i. 9-10, *Asl.* (*Siam. edn.* 54).

Abhirattāni nīlāni paṇḍūni patitāni ca
passanto tarupaṇṇāni niccasaññaṃ panūdati.

Tasmā hi buddhadāyajjaṃ bhāvanâbhiratâlayaṃ
vivittaṃ n' âtimaññeyya rukkhamūlaṃ vicakkhaṇo ti.

Atha Sumedhapaṇḍito paṇṇasālāya diṭṭhadoso hutvā rukkhamūlasenâsane laddhânisaṃso viharanto uttarim pi cintesi: āhāratthāya me gāmagamanaṃ āhārapariyesanadukkhaṃ, n' âhaṃ kenaci pārijuññena nikkhamitvā āhāratthāya pabbajito āhārapariyesanassa ca dukkhassa pamāṇaṃ n' atthi. Yan nūn' âhaṃ pavattaphalena yāpeyyan ti. Imaṃ pana atthavisesaṃ dīpento:

[II. 33] " Vāpitaṃ ropitaṃ dhaññaṃ pajahiṃ niravasesato
anekaguṇasampannaṃ pavattaphalam ādiyin "* ti

Tattha *vāpitan* ti vapitvā nipphannaṃ.
Ropitan ti ropitvā nipphannaṃ, vapanaropanavasena duvidhā va sassanipphatti. Taṃ duvidham pi attano appicchatāya pahāya pavattaphalena yāpesiṃ.
Pavattaphalan ti sayam eva patitaphalaṃ.
Ādiyin ti paribhuñjiṃ.

Pavattaphalasantuṭṭho aparāyattajīviko
pahīnâhāraloluppo hoti cātuddiso munī.

Jahati rasataṇhañ ca ājīvo tassa sujjhati,
Tasmā hi n' âtimaññeyya pavattaphalabhojanan ti.

Evaṃ pavattamāno Sumedhapaṇḍito na cirass' eva antosattâhe aṭṭhasamāpattiyo pañcâbhiññā ca pāpuṇi. Imam atthaṃ pakāsentena *tattha-ppadhānaṃ padahin* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
Tattha *tatthâ* ti tasmiṃ assame.
Padhānan ti viriyam ârabhiṃ.
Nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkame ti nisajjāya ca ṭhānena ca caṅkamanena ca. Sumedhapaṇḍito pana seyyaṃ paṭikkhipitvā nisajjā ṭhānacaṅkame h' eva rattiṃ divaṃ vītināmetvā sattâhabbhantare yeva *abhiññābalaṃ* pāpuṇi. " Evaṃ pana abhiññābalaṃ patvā Sumedhatāpase samāpattisukhena vītināmente sabbajanasaṅgahaṃkaro Mārabalabhayaṃkaro ñāṇa-dīpaṅkaro Dīpaṅkaro nāma satthā loke udapādi."† Saṅkhepen' eva tass' âyam ānupubbīkathā. Ayaṃ kira Dīpaṅkaro nāma mahāsatto samatiṃsapāramiyo pūretvā Vessantarattabhāvasadise attabhāvo ṭhito paṭhavikampanâdīni mahādānāni datvā

---

* *Jā.* i. 6, 10, *Asl.* (*Siam. edn.*) 55. † *Cf. Jā.* i. 10.

āyupariyosāne Tusitapure nibbattitvā tattha yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatvā dasasahassacakkavāḷe devatāhi sannipatitvā:

"Kālo yaṃ te mahāvīra uppajja mātu kucchiyaṃ
sadevakaṃ tārayanto bujjhassu amataṃ padan"* ti

vutte tato so devatānaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā ca pañcamahāvilokanāni viloketvā tato cuto Rammavatīnagaraṃ attano yasavibhūtiyā vijata-Vāsudevassa naradevassa Sudevassa nāma rañño kule Sumedhādeviyā kucchismiṃ Āsāḷhipuṇṇamiyā Uttarâsāḷhanakkhattena paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā mahatā parihārena parihariyamāno mahādeviyā kucchismiṃ maṇikūṭagato viya kenaci asucinā amakkhito dasamāse vasitvā saliladharavivaragato saradakālacando viya tassā udarato nikkhami. Tassa pana Dīpaṅkarakumārassa paṭisandhikkhaṇe jātikkhaṇe ca dvattiṃsapubbanimittāni pāṭihāriyāni pāturahaṃsu. Sabbasabbaññūbodhisattesu mātukucchiṃ okkamantesu nikkhamantesu sambujjhantesu dhammacakkappavattantesû ti imesu catusu ṭhānesu dvattiṃsapāṭihāriyāni pavattant' eva. Tasmā mayā pākaṭattā Dīpaṅkarakumārassa jātiyaṃ dassitāni:

Dīpaṅkare cārukare kumāre
sivaṅkare santikare 'tha jāte
pakampi saṅkampi tadā samantā
sahassasaṅkhā dasa lokadhātu.

Cakkavāḷasahassesu dasasahass' eva devatā
ekasmiṃ cakkavāḷḷasmiṃ tadā sannipatṃsu tā.

Bodhisattaṃ mahāsattaṃ jātamattan tu devatā
paṭhamaṃ patigaṇhiṃsu pacchā taṃ manujā pana.

Avāditā kenaci cammanaddhā
supokkharā dundubhiyo ca vīṇā
aghaṭṭitānâbharaṇāni tasmiṃ
khaṇe samantā madhuraṃ raviṃsu.

Chijjaṃsu sabbattha ca bandhanāni
sayaṃ vigacchiṃsu ca sabbarogā
rūpāni passiṃsu ca jāti-andhā
saddaṃ samantā badhirā suṇiṃsu.

Anussatiṃ jātijaḷā manussā
labhiṃsu yānaṃ padasā 'va paṅgulā
videsayātā sayam eva nāvā
sapaṭṭanaṃ sīghaṃ upāgamiṃsu.

* *Budv* I. 67. *Quoted DhA.* i. 84, *and above*, p. 58.

Ākāsagaṃ bhūmigatañ ca sabbaṃ
sayaṃ samantā ratanaṃ viroci
nibbāyi ghore niraye hutāso
nadīsu toyam pi ca n' appavatti.

Lokantare dukkhanirantare pi
pabhā uḷārā vipulā ahosi
tathā tadā santataraṅgamālo
mahāsamuddo madhurodako 'yaṃ.

Na vāyi vāto pharuso kharo vā
samphullapupphā taravo ahesuṃ
viroci cando adhikaṃ satāro
na cā pi uṇho suriyo ahosi.

Khagā nagamhā pi ca rukkhato ca
haṭṭhā va heṭṭhā paṭhaviṃ bhajiṃsu
mahācatuddīpagato ca megho
pavassi toyaṃ madhuraṃ samantā.

Ṭhatvā va dibbe bhavane sakasmiṃ
pasannacittā pana devakāyā
nacciṃsu gāyiṃsu ca vādayiṃsu
seliṃsu tā keḷim akaṃsu c' eva.

Sayaṃ kira dvāramahākavāṭā
khaṇe va tasmiṃ vivaṭā ahesuṃ
mahājane n' eva khudā pipāsā
pīḷesi lokaṃ kira kañci kañci.

Ye niccaverā pana pāṇisaṅghā
te mettacittaṃ paramaṃ labhiṃsu,
kākā ulūkehi cariṃsu saddhiṃ
soṇā varāhehi akaṃsu keḷiṃ.

Ghorā pi sappânamukhā pi sappā
kīḷiṃsu kāmaṃ nakulehi saddhiṃ
gaṇhiṃsu majjārasiresu yūkā
vissatthacittā gharamūsikā pi.

Buddhantarenā pi aladdhatoye
pisācaloke vigatā pipāsā
khujjā ahesuṃ samacārukāyā
mūgā ca vācaṃ madhuraṃ lapiṃsu.

Pasannacittā pana pāṇisaṅghā
tad aññamaññaṃ piyam ālapiṃsu
assā ca hesiṃsu pahaṭṭhacittā
gajjiṃsu mattā varavāraṇā pi.

Surabhicandanacuṇṇasamākulā
kusumakuṅkumadhūpasugandhinī
vividhacārumahaddhajamālinī
dasasahassi ahosi samantato ti.

Tatr' assa dasasahassī lokadhātukampā sabbaññutañāṇapaṭilābhassa pubbanimittaṃ. Devatānaṃ ekacakkavāḷe sannipāto dhammacakkappavattanakāle ekappabhāren' eva sannipatitvā dhammapaṭiggahaṇassa pubbanimittaṃ. Paṭhamaṃ devatānaṃ paṭiggahaṇaṃ catunnaṃ rūpâvacarajjhānānaṃ paṭilābhassa pubbanimittaṃ. Pacchā manussānaṃ paṭiggahaṇaṃ catunnaṃ arūpâvacarajjhānānaṃ paṭilābhassa pubbanimittaṃ. Cammanaddhānaṃ dundubhīnaṃ sayam eva vajjanaṃ mahatiyā dhammabheriyā anusāvanassa pubbanimittaṃ. Vīṇâbharaṇānaṃ sayam eva vajjanaṃ anupubbavihārassa pubbanimittaṃ. Bandhanānaṃ sayam eva chedo asmimānasamucchedassa pubbanimittaṃ. Mahājanassa sabbarogâpagamo catusaccapaṭilābhassa pubbanimittaṃ. Jaccandhānaṃ rūpadassanaṃ dibbacakkhupaṭilābhassa, badhirānaṃ saddasavanaṃ dibbasotadhātupaṭilābhassa, jātijaḷānaṃ anussatuppādo satipaṭṭhānapaṭilābhassa. Paṅgulānaṃ padasā 'va gamanaṃ caturiddhipādapaṭilābhassa, videsagatānaṃ nāvānaṃ sapaṭṭanâgamanaṃ catupaṭisambhidâdhigamassa. Ratanānaṃ sayam eva virocanaṃ dhammobhayassa. Niraye agginibbāpanaṃ ekādasagginibbāpanassa. Nadīsu toyassa n' appavattanaṃ catuvesārajjapaṭilābhassa. Lokantarâloko avijjandhakāraṃ vidhametvā ñāṇalokadassanassa. Mahāsamuddassa madhurodakatā nibbānarasena ekarasabhāvassa. Vātassa avāyanaṃ dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhigatabhedanassa. Taruṇaṃ pupphitabhāvo vimutti pupphehi pupphitabhāvassa. Candassa ativirocanaṃ bahujanakattatāya. Suriyassa n' âti-uṇhavimalabhāvo kāyikacetasikasukhuppattiyā. Khagānaṃ nagâdīhi paṭhavigamanaṃ ovādaṃ sutvā mahājanassa pāṇehi saraṇâgamanassa. Mahato catudīpagatameghassa pavassanaṃ mahato dhammavassassa. Devatānaṃ sakabhavane yevá ṭhatvā naccâdikīḷanaṃ buddhabhāvaṃ patvā udānudānassa. Dvārakavāṭānaṃ sayam eva vivaraṇaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikamaggadvāravivaraṇassa. Khudāpīḷanāya abhāvo kāyagatāsatiyā amatapaṭilābhassa. Pipāsāpīḷanassa abhāvo vimuttisukhena sukhitabhāvassa. Verīnaṃ mettā paṭilābho catubrahmavihārapaṭilābhassa.

Dasasahassī lokadhātuyā ekadhajamālitā ariyadhajamālitāya pubbanimittaṃ. Sesavisesā pana sesabuddhaguṇapaṭilābhāya pubbanimittānī ti veditabbā.

Atha, Dīpaṅkarakumāro mahatiyā sampattiyā paricariyamāno anukkamena bhaddaṃ yobbanaṃ patvā tiṇṇaṃ utūnaṃ anucchavikesu tīsu pāsādesu devalokasiriṃ viya rajjasirim anubhavanto uyyānakīḷāya gamanasamaye anukkamena jiṇṇavyādhimatasaṅkhāte tayo devadūte disvā sañjātasaṃvego nivattitvā, Sudassananagarasadisavibhavasobhaṃ Rammavatīnagaraṃ pāvisi. Nagaraṃ pavisitvā puna catutthavāre hatthâcariyaṃ pakkosāpetvā etad avoca: Ahaṃ tāta uyyānadassanatthaṃ nikkhamissāmi hatthiyānāni kappāpehī ti. So: sādhu devâ ti paṭisuṇitvā caturāsīti hatthisahassāni kappāpesi. Atha Vissakammo nāma devaputto bodhisattaṃ nānāvirāgavasananivāsanaṃ āmuttamuttaṅkitakeyūraṃ ruciranavakanakakaṭakamakuṭakuṇḍaladharaṃ paramasurabhikusumamālasamalaṅkaṭasiroruhaṃ samalaṅkari kira. Atha Dīpaṅkarakumāro devakumāro viya caturāsītiyā hatthisahassehi parivutavarahatthikkhandhagato mahatā balakāyena parivuto yatijananīyyānaṃ uyyānaṃ pavisitvā hatthikkhandhato orūyha uyyānam anusañcaritvā paramaruciradassane sakahadayasītale silātale nisīditvā pabbajjāya cittaṃ uppādesi. Taṃ khaṇañ ñeva Suddhâvāsakhiṇâsavo Mahābrahmā aṭṭhasamaṇaparikkhāre ādāya mahāsattassa cakkhupathe paturahosi. Mahāpuriso taṃ disvā: kim idan? ti pucchitvā, samaṇaparikkhāro ti sutvā alaṅkārabhaṇḍaṃ omuñcitvā pasādhanabhaṇḍâgārikassa hatthe datvā maṅgalakhaggam ādāya saddhiṃ makuṭena kese chinditvā antalikkhe ākāsè ukkhipi. Atha Sakko devarājā suvaṇṇacaṅgoṭakena taṃ[1] kesamakuṭaṃ ādāya Sinerumuddhani tiyojanappamāṇaṃ indanīlamaṇimayaṃ Makuṭacetiyaṃ nāma akāsi. Atha mahāpuriso devadattaṃ arahaddhajaṃ kāsāvaṃ paridahitvā sāṭakayugaṃ ākāse khipi. Taṃ Brahmā paṭiggahetvā Brahmaloke dvādasayojanikaṃ sabbaratanamayaṃ cetiyam akāsi. Dīpaṅkarakumāraṃ pana pabbajantaṃ ekā purisakoṭi anupabbaji. Tāya pana purisakoṭiyā parivuto mahāsatto dasamāse padhānacariyam ācari. Atha Visākhapuṇṇamāya aññataraṃ nagaraṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tasmiñ ca kira nagare taṃ divasaṃ devatānaṃ balikaraṇatthāya nirudakapāyāsaṃ paciṃsu. Tassa pana mahāsattassa saparisassa piṇḍāya paviṭṭhassa manussā adaṃsu. Taṃ kira sabbesaṃ koṭisaṅkhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pariyattaṃ ahosi. Mahāpurisassa pana patte devatā dibba-ojaṃ pakkhipiṃsu. Taṃ paribhuñjitvā tatth'

---

[1] Si. I, II kaṃsa.

eva sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye paṭisallānā vuṭṭhāya gaṇaṃ vissajjetvā Sunandena nām' ājīvakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā pipphalirukkhabodhimūlaṃ gantvā tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā navutihatthaṃ bodhikkhandhaṃ piṭṭhito katvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā caturaṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā bodhimūle nisīdi.

Tato Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā rattiyā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ anussaritvā majjhimayāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhetvā pacchimayāme anulomapaṭilomavasena paccayâkāraṃ sammasitvā ānāpānacatutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā tato vuṭṭhāya pañcasu khandhesu abhinivisitvā udayabbayavasena sammapaññāsa[1] lakkhaṇāni disvā yāva gotrabhūñāṇaṃ vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā aruṇôdaye ariyamaggena sakalabuddhaguṇe paṭivijjhitvā buddhasīhanādaṃ naditvā sattasattâhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmetvā Brahmuno dhammadesanaṃ paṭiññāya Sunandârāme dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā koṭisatānaṃ devamanussānaṃ dhammâmataṃ pāyetvā cātuddīpikamahāmegho viya dhammavassaṃ vassento mahājanassa bandhanamokkhaṃ karonto janapadacārikaṃ kira vicari. Tadā kira Sumedhapaṇḍito samāpattisukhena vītināmento n' eva paṭhavikampanaṃ addasa na tāni nimittāni. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 35-36] "Evaṃ me siddhippattassa vasībhūtassa sāsane
Dīpaṅkaro nāma jino uppajji lokanāyako.

Uppajjante ca jāyante bujjhante dhammadesane
caturo nimitte nâddasaṃ[2] jhānaratisamappito "* ti.

Tattha *evan* ti idāni vattabbaṃ nidasseti.

Me ti mama.

Siddhippattassâ ti pañca-abhiññā siddhippattassa.

Vasībhūtassâ ti bhūtavasissa, ciṇṇavasībhāvaṃ upagatassā ti attho.

Sāsane ti vemānasatāpasānaṃ[3] sāsane; anādaralakkhaṇe sāmivacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Jino ti kilesârijayanena jino.

Uppajjante ti paṭisandhigahaṇe.

Jāyante ti mātukucchito nikkhamane.

Bujjhante ti anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambujjhante.

Dhammadesane ti dhammacakkappavattane.

---

* *Jā.* i. 11.

---

[1] *H.* sama-. [2] *Si.* II, IV (*H.*) *and Budv.* II. 36 nāddasiṃ.
[3] *Si.* II, III (*H.*) sāsentānaṃ vikāsentānaṃ tāpasānaṃ.

Caturo nimitte ti cattāri nimittāni. Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa paṭisandhi-jāti-bodhi-dhammacakkappavattanesu catusu ṭhānesu dasasahassī lokadhātukampanâdīni nimittānî ti attho. Etth' âha: tāni pana bahūni nimittāni, kasmā caturo nimitte ti vuttaṃ? Ayuttaṃ nanû? ti. N' âyuttaṃ yadi pi etāni bahūni nimittāni catusu ṭhānesu pana pavattattā *caturo nimitte* ti vuttaṃ.

Nâddasan ti nâddasiṃ. Idāni tesaṃ catunnaṃ nimittānaṃ adassane kāraṇaṃ niddisanto *jhānaratisamappito* ti āha. *Jhānaratî* ti sāmāpattisukhass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Jhānaratiyā samāhitattā samaṅgībhūtattā tāni nimittāni nâddasan ti attho.

Atha "tasmiṃ kāle Dīpaṅkaradasabalo catuhi khīṇâsavasatasahassehi parivuto anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno paramarammaṃ Rammaṃ nāma nagaraṃ patvā Sudassanamahāvihāre paṭivasati. Rammanagaravāsino: 'Dīpaṅkaro kira dasabalo anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakko anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Rammanagaraṃ patvā Sudassanamahāvihāre paṭivasatî'* ti sutvā sappinavaṇītāni c' eva bhesajjāni ca gahetvā bhuttapātarāsā sa-uttarāsaṅgā 'pupphadhūpagandhahatthā yena buddho ten' upasaṅkamitvā satthāraṃ vanditvā pupphâdīhi pūjetvā atimadhuraṃ dhammakathaṃ sutvā svātanāya bhagavantaṃ nimantetvā uṭṭhāyâsanā dasabalaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamiṃsu. Te punadivase asadisamahādānaṃ sajjetvā maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā vimalakomalehi nīluppalehi chādetvā catujātigandhena paribhaṇḍaṃ kārāpetvā lājapañcamāni surabhikusumāni vikiritvā maṇḍapassa catusu kaṇṇesu sisiravāripūracāṭiyo ṭhapāpetvā kadalipaṇṇehi pidahitvā maṇḍapopari jayasumanakusumasadisaṃ paramaruciradassanaṃ celavitānaṃ bandhitvā suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatārakāhi racayitvā tattha gandhadāmapupphadāmapattadāmaratanadāmāni olambetvā dhūpaduddinaṃ katvā sakalañ ca taṃ rammaṃ Rammanagaraṃ sammaṭṭhaṃ saphalakadaliyo ca pupphasamalaṅkate puṇṇaghaṭe ca ṭhapetvā nānāvirāgā dhajapaṭākāyo ca samussāpetvā mahāvīṭhiyā ubhosu passesu sāṇipākārehi parikkhipitvā Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa āgamanamaggaṃ alaṅkarontā udakaparibhinnaṭṭhānesu paṃsuṃ pakkhipitvā visamaṃ samaṃ katvā muttāsadisāhi vālukāhi ākiranti, lājapañcamehi pupphehi ākiranti, saphalakadalikamuke ca patiṭṭhāpenti. Atha tasmiṃ kāle Sumedhatāpaso attano assamapadato uggantvā Rammanagaravāsino tesaṃ manussānaṃ uparibhāgena ākāsena gacchanto te haṭṭhapahaṭṭhe maggaṃ sodhente alaṅkaronte ca disvā: kin nu kho kāraṇan? ti cintetvā sabbesaṃ passantānaṃ

---

* *Cf. CpA.* 13.

yeva ākāsato oruyha ekamante ṭhatvā te manusse pucchi: ambho kassa pana tumhe imaṃ maggaṃ sodhethâ ?"* ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 37-40] "Paccantadesavisaye nimantetvā tathāgataṃ
tassa āgamanaṃ maggaṃ sodhenti tuṭṭhamānasā.

Ahaṃ tena samayena nikkhamitvā sakassamā
dhunanto vākacīrāni gacchāmi ambare tadā.

Vedajātaṃ janaṃ disvā tuṭṭhahaṭṭhaṃ pamoditaṃ
orohitvāna gaganā mānuse pucchi tāvade.

Tuṭṭhahaṭṭho pamudito[1] vedajāto mahājano
kassa sodhīyati maggo añjasaṃ vaṭumāyanan ti."†

Paccantadesavisaye ti Majjhimadesass' eva ekapasse paccantadese saññite.

Tassa āgamanaṃ maggan ti tena āgantabbaṃ maggan ti attho.

Ahaṃ tena samayenâ ti ahaṃ tasmiṃ samaye; bhummatthe c' etaṃ karaṇavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Sakassamâ ti attano assamato nikkhamitvā.

Dhunanto ti odhunanto. *Tena samayena* ca *tadā* cà ti imesaṃ dvinnaṃ padānaṃ ekatthatā, purimassa nikkhamanakiriyāya pacchimassa gamanakiriyāya ca saddhiṃ sambandho daṭṭhabbo. Itar' athā punaruttadosato na muccati.

Tadâ ti tasmiṃ samaye.

Vedajātan ti sañjātasomanassaṃ.

Haṭṭhatuṭṭhaṃ pamoditan ti imāni tīṇi padāni aññamaññavevacanāni aññamaññassa atthadīpanā. Athavā sukhena tuṭṭhaṃ pītiya haṭṭhaṃ pāmojjena pamuditaṃ.

Orohitvānâ ti otaritvā.

Mānuse pucchî ti manusse pucchiṃ, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Tāvade ti tadā taṃ khaṇaṃ evâ ti attho. Idāni tam atthaṃ dassentena *tuṭṭhahaṭṭho pamudito* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha ayaṃ mahājano tuṭṭhahaṭṭho pamoditahadayo hutvā maggaṃ sodheti. Kiṃ kāraṇā sodheti, kass' atthāya vā sodhetî ? ti evaṃ sodheti saddaṃ āharitvā attho daṭṭhabbo. Itarathā na yujjati.

Sodhīyati suddhabhāvo karīyati.

Maggo añjasaṃ vaṭumāyanan ti maggass' eva tāni vevacanāni.

Evaṃ tena Sumedhatāpasena puṭṭhā te "manussā āhaṃsu:

---

* *Cf. CpA.* 13-14, *Jā.* i. 11. † *Jā.* i. 11.

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 40 pamodito.

bhante Sumedha tumhe kiṃ na jānātha: Dīpaṅkaro nāma buddho anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakko janapadacārikaṃ caramāno anukkamena amhākaṃ nagaraṃ patvā Sudassanamahāvihāre paṭivasati, mayaṃ taṃ bhagavantaṃ nimantayimha, tass' etaṃ 'buddhassa bhagavato āgamanamaggaṃ sodhemâ ti. Tato taṃ sutvā Sumedhatāpaso cintesi: buddho ti, kho pan' esa ghoso pi dullabho pag eva buddhuppādo, tena hi mayā pi imehi manussehi saddhiṃ dasabalassa gamanamaggaṃ sodhetuṃ vaṭṭatî ti. So te manusse āha: sace bho tumhe imaṃ maggaṃ buddhassa sodhetha mayham pi ekaṃ okāsaṃ detha aham pi tumhehi saddhiṃ buddhassa maggaṃ sodhemî '* ti. Tato te: sādhû ti sampaṭicchitvā: ayaṃ Sumedhapaṇḍito mahiddhiko mahânubhāvo ti jānamānā dubbisodhanaṃ udakasambhinnaṃ ativisamaṃ ekaṃ okāsaṃ sal!akkhetvā: imaṃ okāsaṃ tumhe sodhetha alaṅkarotha câ ti adaṃsu. Tato so Sumedhapaṇḍito buddhârammaṇapītiṃ uppādetvā cintesi: 'ahaṃ pan' imaṃ okāsaṃ iddhiyā paramadassanīyaṃ kātuṃ pahomi, evaṃ kate pana maṃ na paritoseti, ajja pana mayā kāyaveyyāvaccaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatî '* ti paṃsuṃ āharitvā taṃ padesaṃ pūreti. Tassa pana tasmiṃ padese "† asodhite vippakate yeva Rammanagaravāsino manussā bhagavato kālam ārocesuṃ: niṭṭhitaṃ pana bhante bhattan ti. Evaṃ tehi kāle ārocite dasabalo jayasumanakusumasadisavaṇṇaṃ dupaṭṭacīvaraṃ timaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchādetvā nivāsetvā tass' ûparisuvaṇṇapāmaṅgena kusumakalāpaṃ parikkhipanto viya vijjullatā sassirīkaṃ kāyabandhanaṃ bandhitvā kanakagirisikharamatthake lākhārasaṃ parisiñcanto viya suvaṇṇacetiyaṃ pavāḷajālena parikkhipanto viya ca suvaṇṇagaghikaṃ rattakambalena paṭimuñcanto viya ca saradasamayarajanikaraṃ rattavalāhakena paṭicchādento viya ca lākhārasena tintakiṃsukakusumasadisavaṇṇaṃ rattavarapaṃsukūlacīvaraṃ pārupitvā Gandhakuṭidvārato kanakaguhāto sīho viya nikkhamitvā Gandhakuṭipamukhe aṭṭhāsi. Atha sabbe bhikkhū attano pattacīvaram ādāya bhagavantaṃ parivāresuṃ, te pana parivāretvā ṭhitā bhikkhū evarūpā ahesuṃ:

Appicchā pana santuṭṭhā vattāro vacanakkhamā
pavivittā asaṃsaṭṭhā vinītā pāpagarahino.

Sabbe pi sīlasampannā samādhijjhānakovidā
paññāvimuttisampannā sampannacaraṇâyutā.

Khīṇâsavā vasippattā iddhimanto yasassino
sant' indriyā damappattā suddhā khīṇapunabbhavā.

* *Cf. CpA.* 14.

† *Cf. Jā.* i. 12.

Iti bhagavā sayaṃ vītarāgo vītarāgehi vītadoso vītadosehi vītamoho vītamohehi tehi parivuto ativiya virocittha. Atha satthā "mahânubhāvānaṃ khīṇâsavānaṃ chaḷabhiññānaṃ catuhi satasahassehi parivuto"* amaragaṇaparivutadasasatanayano viya Brahmagaṇaparivuto Mahābrahmā viya ca aparimitasamayasamupacitakusalabalajanitāya anopamāya buddhalīlhāya tārāgaṇaparivuto saradasamayarajanikaro viya gaganatalaṃ "taṃ maggaṃ alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ paṭipajji."*

Suvaṇṇavaṇṇāya pabhāya dhīro
suvaṇṇavaṇṇe kira maggarukkhe
suvaṇṇavaṇṇesu same karonto
suvaṇṇavaṇṇo paṭipajji maggaṃ.

"Sumedhatāpaso† pi tena alaṅkatapaṭiyattena maggena āgacchantassa Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇapatimaṇḍitaṃ asītiyā anubyañjanehi anubyañjitaṃ byāmappabhā parikkhepasassirīkaṃ indanīlamaṇisadisaṃ ākāse nānappakārā vijjullatā viya chabbaṇṇaraṃsiyo vissajjentaṃ rūpaggappattaṃ attabhāvaṃ akkhīni ummīletvā oloketvā: ajja mayā dasabalassa jīvitapariccāgaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti, mā bhagavā kalale akkami, maṇiphalakasetuṃ akkamanto viya saddhiṃ catuhi khīṇâsavasatasahassehi mama piṭṭhiṃ akkamanto gacchatu, taṃ me bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyâ ti kese mocetvā ajinajaṭāvākacīrāni kālavaṇṇe kalale pattharitvā tatth' eva kalalapiṭṭhe nipajji. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 41-53] 'Te me puṭṭhā byākariṃsu[1] buddho loke anuttaro
Dīpaṅkaro nāma jino uppajji lokanāyako
tassa sodhīyate[2] maggo añjasaṃ vaṭumāyanaṃ.

Buddho ti mama sutvāna pīti uppajji[3] tāvade
buddho buddho ti kathayanto somanassaṃ pavedayiṃ.

Tattha ṭhatvā vicintesiṃ tuṭṭho saṃviggamānaso,
idha bījāni ropissaṃ khaṇo[4] ve mā upaccagā.

Yadi buddhassa sodhetha ekokāsaṃ dadātha me
ahaṃ pi sodhayissāmi añjasaṃ vaṭumāyanaṃ.

* *Cf. CpA.* 14. † *From here to end of verses cf. Jā.* i. 12-13.

[1] *Budv.* II. 41 vyā-. [2] *Budv.* II. 41 °yati.
[3] *Budv.* II. 42 uppājji. [4] *Budv.* II. 43 khaṇe.

Adaṃsu te mam' okāsaṃ sodhetuṃ añjasaṃ tadā
buddho buddho ti cintento maggaṃ sodhem' ahaṃ tadā.

Aniṭṭhite mam' okāse Dīpaṅkaro mahāmuni
catuhi[1] satasahassehi chaḷabhiññehi tādihi
khīṇâsavehi vimalehi paṭipajji añjasaṃ jino.

Paccuggamanā vattanti vajjanti bheriyo bahu,[2]
āmoditā naramarū sādhukāraṃ pavattayuṃ.

Devā[3] manusse[3] passanti manussâ pi ca devatā
ubho pi te pañjalikā anuyanti tathāgataṃ.

Devā dibbehi turiyehi manussā mānusehi[4] ca
ubho pi te vajjayantā anuyanti tathāgataṃ.

Dibbaṃ mandāravaṃ pupphaṃ padumaṃ pāricchattakaṃ
disodisaṃ okiranti ākāsanabhagatā marū.

Campakaṃ salalaṃ[5] nīpaṃ nāgapunnāgaketakaṃ
disodisaṃ ukkhipanti bhūmitalagatā narā.

Kese muñcitv' ahaṃ[6] tattha vākacīrañ ca cammakaṃ
kalale pattharitvāna avakujjo nipajj' ahaṃ

Akkamitvāna maṃ buddho saha sissehi gacchatu
mā naṃ kalale akkamittho hitāya me bhavissatî ti.' "*

Tattha *byākariṃsû* ti viyākāsuṃ.
Dīpaṅkaro nāma jino tassa sodhīyatī patho ti pi pāṭho.
Somanassaṃ pavedayin ti somanassam anubhavin ti attho.
Tattha ṭhatvâ ti yasmiṃ padese ākāsato otari, tatth' eva ṭhatvā.
Saṃviggamānaso ti pīti vimhitamānaso.
Idhā pî ti imasmiṃ Dīpaṅkare puññakkhette.
Bījānî ti kusalabījāni.
Ropessan ti ropayissāmi.
Khaṇo ti aṭṭhakkhaṇavirahito navamo khaṇasannipāto. Atidullabho so mayā paṭiladdho.
Ve ti nipātamattaṃ.
Mā upaccagâ ti so mā accagamā mā atikkamî ti attho.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 12-13; *Budv.* II. 53 *quoted at SnA.* i. 49.

[1] *Budv.* II. 46 cattūhi.
[2] *Budv.* II. 47 bahū.
[3] *Budv.* II. 48 devamanusse.
[4] *Budv.* II. 49 mānusakehi.
[5] *Budv.* II. 51 saḷalaṃ.
[6] *Budv.* II. 52 muñcitvâhaṃ.

Dadāthâ ti detha.

Te ti ye me puṭṭhā manussā, te ti attho.

Sodhem' ahaṃ tadâ ti sodhemi ahaṃ tadā.

Aniṭṭhite ti aparisodhite vippakate.

Khīṇâsavehî ti ettha "cattāro āsavā: kāmâsavo bhavâsavo diṭṭhâsavo avijjâsavo"* ti ime cattāro āsavā yesaṃ khīṇā pahīnā samucchinnā paṭippassaddhā abhabbuppattikā ñāṇagginā daḍḍhā, te khīṇâsavā; tehi khīṇâsavattā yeva *vimalehi.*

Devā manusse passantî ti ettha devānaṃ pana manussadassane vattabbaṃ n' atthi pakatidassanavasena pana yathā manussā idha ṭhatvā passanti, evaṃ devâ pi manusse passantî ti attho.

Devatâ ti deve.

Ubho pî ti ubho pi devamanussā.

Pañjalikâ ti katapañjalikā, ubho hatthe sirasi patiṭṭhāpetvâ ti attho.

Anuyanti tathāgatan ti tathāgatassa pacchato yanti, anuyoge sati sāmi-attho, upayogavacanaṃ hotî ti lakkhaṇaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ *anuyanti tathāgatan* ti.

Vajjayantâ ti vādentā.

Mandāravan ti mandāravapupphaṃ.

Okirantî ti avakiranti.

Disodisan ti disato disato.

Ākāsanabhagatâ ti ākāsasaṅkhāte nabhasi gatā. Athavā ākāsaṃ gatā saggagatā va. *Nabho* ti hi saggo vuccati.

Marû ti amarā.

Salalan ti saralatarukusumaṃ.

Nīpan ti kadambapupphaṃ.

Nāgapunnāgaketakan ti nāgagandhapunnāgaketakapupphāni ca.

Bhūmitalagatâ ti bhūmigatā.

Kese muñcitv' ahan ti ahaṃ kese baddhā kapilā kuṭilā jaṭā muñcitvā; vippakiritvâ ti attho.

Tatthâ ti mayhaṃ dinnokāse.

Cammakan ti cammakhaṇḍam.

Kalale ti cikkhallakaddame.

Avakujjo ti adhomukho hutvā.

Nipajj' ahan ti nipajjiṃ ahaṃ.

Mā nan ti mâ ti paṭisedhatthe, *nan* ti padapūraṇatthe nipāto. Buddho kalale mā akkamitthâ ti attho.

Hitāya me bhavissatî ti taṃ kalale anakkamanaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitatthāya bhavissati. Sukhāya me bhavissatî ti pi pāṭho.

---

* *Nd.* II (*H.*), p. 105; *also D.* ii. 81, 84, 91, 94, *etc.*; *Dhs.* 1096.

Tato Sumedhapaṇḍito " kalalapiṭṭhe* nipanno evaṃ cintesi: sace ahaṃ iccheyyaṃ sabbakilese jhāpetvā saṅghanavako hutvā Rammanagaraṃ paviseyyaṃ, aññātavesena pana me kilese jhāpetvā nibbānappattiyā kiccaṃ n' atthi, yan nūnâhaṃ Dīpaṅkaradasabalo viya paramâbhisambodhiṃ patvā dhammanāvaṃ āropetvā mahājanaṃ saṃsārasāgarā uttāretvā pacchā parinibbāyeyyaṃ, idaṃ me patirūpan ti. Tato aṭṭhadhamme samodhānetvā buddhabhāvāya abhinīhāraṃ katvā nipajji. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 54-58] ' Paṭhaviyaṃ nipannassa evam me āsi cetaso,
icchamāno ahaṃ ajja kilese jhāpaye mama.[1]

Kim me aññātavesena dhammaṃ sacchikaten' idha
sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā buddho hessaṃ sadevake.

Kim me ekena tiṇṇena purisena thāmadassinā
sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā santāressaṃ sadevake.

Iminā me adhikārena katena purisuttame
sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇāmi tāremi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Saṃsārasotaṃ chinditvā viddhaṃsetvā tayo bhave
dhammanāvaṃ samāruyha santāressaṃ sadevake ti.' "†

Tattha *paṭhaviyan nipannassâ* ti puthuviyā nipannassa. Ayam eva vā paṭho.

Cetaso ti cetaso parivitakko ahosî ti attho. Evam me āsi cetanâ ti pi pāṭho.

Icchamāno ti ākaṅkhamāno.

Kilese ti kilissanti upatāpessantî ti kilesā, rāgâdayo dasa.

Jhāpaye ti jhāpeyyaṃ. Mama kilese jhāpaye ahan ti attho.

Kin ti paṭikkhepavacanaṃ.

Aññātavesenâ ti apākaṭavesena, aviññātena paṭicchantnena. Idha pana bhikkhū viya āsavakkhayaṃ katvā kiṃ ? Buddhakārakadhamme pūretvā paṭisandhijātibodhidhammacakkappavattanesu mahāpaṭhavi kampanaṃ katvā buddho bodhetā tiṇṇo tāretā mutto mocetā bhaveyyan ti adhippāyo.

Sadevake ti sadevake loke.

Thāmadassinâ ti attano thāmabalaṃ passamānena.

Santāressan ti santāressāmi.

---

* *From here to end of verses cf. Jā.* i. 13-14.

† *Cf. Jā.* i. 13-14; *ver.* 55-58 *quoted ItA.* i. 121-2, *in slightly different order.*

[1] *Budv.* II. 54 mamaṃ.

Sadevake ti sadevake sattakāye, sadevake loke ca.

Adhikārenâ ti adhivisiṭṭhena kārena, buddhassa mama jīvitaṃ pariccajitvā kalalapiṭṭhe sayanâdhikārenâ ti attho.

Saṃsārasotan ti kammakilesavasena yoni gati viññāṇaṭṭhiti nava sattâvāsesu ito c' ito ca saṃsaraṇaṃ saṃsāro. Yath' âha:

" Khandhānaṃ paṭipāṭi dhātu-āyatanāna ca
abbocchinnaṃ vattamānaṃ saṃsāro ti pavuccatî ' ti."*

Saṃsāro ca so sotañ ce ti, saṃsārasotaṃ, taṃ saṃsārasotaṃ. Athavā saṃsārassa sotaṃ, saṃsārasotaṃ, taṃ saṃsārakāraṇaṃ, taṇhāsotaṃ chinditvâ ti attho.

Tayo bhave ti kāmarūpârūpabhave, bhavanibbattakakammakilesā tayo bhavâ ti adhippetā.

Dhammanāvan ti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ, so hi caturoghuttaraṇaṭṭhena dhammanāvâ ti vuccati.

Samāruyhâ ti āruyha.

Santāressan ti santāressāmi. Yasmā pana buddhattaṃ patthentassa:

[II. 59] " Manussattaṃ liṅgasampatti hetu satthāradassanaṃ,
pabbajjā[1] guṇasampatti adhikāro ca chandatā,
aṭṭhadhammasamodhānā abhinīhāro samijjhatî "† ti.

Tattha *manussattan*‡ ti manussabhāve yeva ṭhatvā buddhattaṃ patthentassa patthanā samijjhati, na nāgajāti-ādisu ṭhitānaṃ. Kasmâ ti ce ? Ahetukabhāvato manussattabhāve vattamānassā pi purisaliṅge ṭhitass' eva patthanā samijjhati. Itthiyā vā paṇḍakanapuṃsaka-ubhatobyañjanakānaṃ vā na samijjhati, kasmâ ti ce ? Lakkhaṇapāripūriyā abhāvato. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: " Aṭṭhānaṃ etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ itthī arahaṃ assa sammāsambuddho "§ ti vitthāro, tasmā itthiliṅge ṭhitassa manussajātikassā pi patthanā na samijjhati.

Hetû‡ ti purisassa pi tasmiṃ attabhāve arahattappattiyā hetusampannass' eva patthanā samijjhati na itarassa.

Satthāradassanan‡ ti sace jīvamānakabuddhass' eva santike pattheti patthanā samijjhati, parinibbute bhagavati cetiyasantike vā bodhirukkhamūle paṭimāya vā paccekabuddhabuddhasāvakānaṃ vā santike patthanā na samijjhati. Kasmā ? Bhabbâbhabbake ñatvā

* *Vism.* 544, *SnA.* ii. 426, *UdA.* 270, *AA.* iii. 206, *Asl.* 10.
† *Jā.* i. 14=44, *SnA.* i. 48, *MA.* iv. 122, *ItA.* i. 121.
‡ *These words defined at SnA.* i. 48, 49. § *A.* i. 28 (*H.*).

[1] *Budv.* II. 59 pabbajā.

kammavipākaparicchedakañāṇena paricchinditvā vyākātuṃ asamatthattā buddhassa santike yeva patthanā samijjhati.

*Pabbajjā** ti buddhassa bhagavato santike patthentassā pi kammakiriyavādisu tāpasesu vā bhikkhūsu vā pabbajitass' eva patthanā samijjhati 'na gihīliṅge ṭhitassa. Kasmā? Pabbajitā yeva hi bodhisattā sambodhiṃ adhigacchanti na gahaṭṭhā. Tasmā ādimhi paṇidhānakāle pi pabbajitena bhavitabbaṃ.

*Guṇasampatti** ti pabbajitassā pi aṭṭhasamāpattilābhino pañcâbhiññass' eva samijjhati, na pana imāya guṇasampattiyā vihīnassa. Kasmā? Nigguṇassa tadabhāvato.

*Adhikāro** ti guṇasampannenā pi yena attano jīvitaṃ buddhānaṃ pariccattaṃ hoti, tassa iminā adhikārena sampannass' eva samijjhati na itarassa.

*Chandatā** ti "abhinīhārasampannassā pi† yassa buddhakārakadhammānaṃ atthāya mahanto chando mahanto vāyāmo ca ussāho ca pariyeṭṭhi ca tass' eva samijjhati na itarassa. Tatr' idaṃ chandamahantatāya opammaṃ: sace hi evam assa: yo pana sakalacakkavāḷagabbhaṃ ekodakībhūtaṃ attano bāhubalena uttaritvā pāraṃ gantuṃ samattho so buddhattaṃ pāpuṇātī ti. Yo pan' imaṃ attano dukkaraṃ na maññati ahaṃ imaṃ taritvā pāraṃ gamissāmī ti evaṃ mahatā chandena ussāhena samannāgato hoti, tassa patthanā samijjhati na itarassa.

Sumedhapaṇḍito pana ime aṭṭha dhamme samodhānetvā buddhabhāvāya abhinīhāraṃ katvā nipajji. Dīpaṅkaro pi bhagavā āgantvā Sumedhapaṇḍitassa sīsabhāge ṭhatvā kalalapiṭṭhe nipannaṃ Sumedhatāpasaṃ disvā: ayaṃ tāpaso buddhattāya abhinīhāraṃ katvā nipanno, ijjhissati nu kho etassa patthanā udāhu no? ti anāgataṃ saññāṇaṃ pesetvā upadhārento: ito kappasatasahassâdhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni atikkamitvā Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatī ti ñatvā ṭhitako va parisamajjhe vyākāsi:

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave imaṃ uggatapaṃ tāpasaṃ kalalapiṭṭhe nipannan? ti. Evaṃ bhante. Ayaṃ buddhattāya abhinīhāraṃ katvā nipanno, samijjhissati imassa patthanā, 'ito kappasatasahassâdhikānaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissati,'‡ tasmiṃ pan' attabhāve Kapilavatthu nāma nagaraṃ nivāso bhavissati, Mahāmāyā nāma devī mātā, Suddhodano nāma rājā pitā, Upatisso ca Kolito ca dve aggasāvakā, Ānando nām' upaṭṭhāko, Khemā ca Uppalavaṇṇā ca dve aggasāvikā

* *These words defined at SnA.* i. 49.
† *From here to end of last verse but one cf. Jā.* i. 14-16.
‡ *Cf. CpA.* 14.

bhavissanti, ayaṃ paripakkañāṇo hutvā mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahitvā nigrodhamūle 'Sujātāya nāma dinnaṃ pāyāsaṃ paṭiggahetvā Nerañjarāyaṃ tīre paribhuñjitvā bodhimaṇḍaṃ āruyha '* assattharukkhamūle abhisambujjhissatī ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 60-70] 'Dīpaṅkaro lokavidū āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho
ussīsake maṃ ṭhatvāna idaṃ vacanam abravi.

Passatha imaṃ tāpasaṃ jaṭilaṃ uggatāpanaṃ
aparimeyye ito kappe buddho loke bhavissati.

Ahū[1] Kapilavhayā rammā nikkhamitvā tathāgato
padhānaṃ padahitvāna katvā dukkarakārikaṃ.[2]

Ajapālarukkhamūlasmiṃ nisīditvā tathāgato
tattha pāyāsam aggayha Nerañjaraṃ upehiti.

Nerañjarāya tīramhi pāyāsaṃ ādāya[3] so jino
paṭiyattavaramaggena bodhimūlaṃhi ehiti.

Tato padakkhiṇaṃ katvā bodhimaṇḍaṃ anuttaro
assattharukkhamūlamhi bujjhissati mahāyaso.

Imassa janikā mātā Māyā nāma bhavissati
pitā Suddhodano nāma ayaṃ hessati Gotamo.

Anāsavā vītarāgā[4] santacittā samāhitā
Kolito Upatisso ca aggā hessanti sāvakā.

Ānando nām' upaṭṭhāko upaṭṭhissati taṃ jinaṃ
Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca aggā hessanti sāvikā.

Anāsavā vītarāgā[4] santacittā samāhitā
bodhi tassa bhagavato Assattho ti pavuccato."†

Citto ca Hatthālavako[5] aggā hessant' upaṭṭhakā
Uttarā Nandamātā ca[6] aggā hessant' upaṭṭhikâ ' ti.

Tattha *lokavidū* ti sabbathā viditalokattā pana lokavidū, bhagavā hi sabhāvato samudayato nirodhato nirodhupāyato ti sabbatthā pi

---

* *Cf. DhA.* i. 86. † *Jā.* i. 14-16.

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 62 atha.
[2] *Ibid.*, °kāriyaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* II. 64 ādā.
[4] *Budv.* II. 67, 69 vītamalā.
[5] *Budv.* II. 70 °āḷavako.
[6] *Budv.* II. 70 Nandamātā ca Uttarā.

lokaṃ avedi aññāsi paṭivijjhi, tasmā lokavidû ti vuccati. Yath' âha:

"Tasmā have lokavidū sumedho lokantagū vusitabrahmacariyo
lokassa antaṃ samitāviñatvā nâsiṃsatī lokam imaṃ parañ câ ti."*

Api ca "tayo lokā: saṅkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko"† ti, ettha saṅkhāraloko nāma paṭicca samuppannā paṭhavi ādayo dhammā. Sattaloko nāma saññino asaññino nevasaññino sattā. Okāsaloko nāma sattānaṃ nivāsaṭṭhānaṃ. Ime pana tayo loko pi bhagavatā yathāsabhāvato viditā, tasmā lokavidû ti vuccati.

Āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho‡ ti dānānaṃ paṭiggahetuṃ arahattaṃ dakkhiṇeyyattā āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho.

Ussīsake maṃ ṭhatvānâ ti mama sīsasamīpe ṭhatvā.

Idaṃ idāni vattabbaṃ *vacanaṃ abravî* ti attho.

Jaṭilan ti jaṭā assa santî ti jaṭilo taṃ jaṭilaṃ.

Uggatāpanam ti uggatāpasaṃ.

Ahû ti ahani, athâ ti attho ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Kapilavhayâ ti Kapila-avhayā.

Rammâ ti rammaṇīyato.

Padhānan ti viriyaṃ.

Ehitî ti essati. Sesagāthāsu uttānam evâ ti.

Tato "Sumedhapaṇḍito: mayhaṃ kira patthanā samijjhassatî ti sañjātasomanasso ahosi. Mahājano Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa vacanaṃ sutvā: Sumedhatāpaso kira buddhabījaṅkuro ti haṭṭhatuṭṭho ahosi. Evaṃ c' assa ahosi: Yathā nāma puriso nadiṃ taranto ujukena titthena uttarituṃ asakkonto heṭṭhātitthena otarati. Evam eva mayam pi Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa sāsane maggaphalaṃ alabhamānā anāgate yadā tvaṃ buddho bhavissasi tadā tava sammukhā maggaphalaṃ sacchikātuṃ samatthā bhaveyyāmâ ti patthanam akaṃsu. Dīpaṅkaradasabalo ca bodhisattaṃ mahāsattaṃ pasaṃsitvā aṭṭhahi pupphamuṭṭhīhi pūjetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Te pi catusatasahassā khīṇāsavā bodhisattaṃ pupphehi ca gandhehi ca pūjetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamiṃsu. Sadevamanussā pana tath' eva pūjetvā vanditvā pakkamiṃsu."§

Atha sabbalokam atidīpaṅkaro Dīpaṅkaro catuhi khīṇāsavasatasahassehi parivuto Rammanagaravāsīhi pūjiyamāno devatāhi abhinandiyamāno sañjhāppabhânurañjitavarakanakagirisikharo viya anekesu

---

* *S.* i. 62 (*H.*), *reading* bhave *for* have.
† *Vism.* 204: *H.* *refers to* *Nd.*
‡ *Thag.* 566.
§ *Cf.* *Jā.* i. 16.

pāṭihāriyesu vattamānesu tena alaṅkatapaṭiyattena maggena gantvā nānāsurabhikusumagandhavāsacuṇṇasammodagandhaṃ samussitadhajapaṭākaṃ gandhânubaddhahadayehi bhamaragaṇehi gumugumāyamānaṃ dhūpandhakāraṃ Amarapurasadisasobhaṃ atirammaṃ Rammanagaraṃ pavisitvā paññatte mahârahe buddhâsane Yugandharamatthake saradasamayarucirakararajanikaro timiranikaranidhanakaro kamalavanavikasanakaro divasakaro viya dasabaladivasakaro nisīdi. Bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipāṭiyā attano attano pattâsane nisīdi. Rammanagaravāsino pana upāsakā saddhādiguṇasampannā nānāvidhakhajjâdi-samalaṅkataṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannaṃ asadisasukhanidānaṃ dānaṃ buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa adaṃsu. Atha "bodhisatto* dasabalassa vyākaraṇaṃ sutvā buddhabhāvaṃ karatalagatam iva maññamāno pamuditahadayo sabbesu paṭikkantesu sayanā vuṭṭhāya: pāramiyo vicinissāmî ti puppharāsimatthake pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisīdi. Evaṃ nisinne mahāsatte sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā sādhukāraṃ datvā: Ayya Sumedhatāpasa porāṇakabodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā: pāramiyo vicinissāmâ ti nisinnakāle yāni pubbanimittāni nāma paññāyanti tāni sabbāni pi ajja pātubhūtāni, nissaṃsayena tvaṃ buddho bhavissasi mayam etaṃ jānāma: yass' etāni nimittāni paññāyanti, so ekanten' eva buddho hessati tasmā tvaṃ attano viriyaṃ daḷhaṃ katvā paggaṇhâ ti bodhisattaṃ nānappakārāhi thutīhi abhitthaviṃsu. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 71-108] 'Idaṃ† sutvāna vacanam asamassa mahesino
āmoditā naramarū: buddhabījaṅkuro ayaṃ.

Ukkuṭṭhisaddā vattanti apphoṭhenti[1] hasanti ca
katañjalī namassanti dasasahassī sadevakā.

Yad' imassa lokanāthassa virajjhissāma sāsanaṃ
anāgatamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Yathā manussā nadiṃ tarantā paṭititthaṃ virajjhiya
heṭṭhātitthe gahetvāna uttaranti mahānadiṃ.

Evam eva[2] mayaṃ sabbe yadi muñcām' imaṃ jinaṃ
anāgatamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

---

* *From here to end of verses cf. Jā.* i. 16-19.
† *From her: to end of verses, Asl.* 59-62 (*Siam. edn.*).

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 72 appo-.   [2] *Budv.* II. 75 evaṃ.

Dīpaṅkaro lokavidū āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho
mama kammaṃ pakittetvā dakkhiṇaṃ padam uddhari.

Ye tatth' âsuṃ jinaputtā[1] padakkhiṇam akaṃsu maṃ
devā manussā asurā ca abhivādetvāna pakkamuṃ.

Dassanaṃ me atikkante sasaṅghe lokanāyake
sayanā vuṭṭhahitvāna pallankam ābhujiṃ tadā.

Sukhena sukhito homi pāmojjena[2] pamodito
pītiyā ca abhissanno pallaṅkaṃ ābhujiṃ tadā.

Pallaṅkena nisīditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā
vasībhūto ahaṃ jhāne abhiññāpāramiṃ[3] gato.

Sahassiyamhi lokamhi isayo n' atthi me samā
asamo iddhidhammesu alabhiṃ īdisaṃ sukhaṃ.

Pallaṅkâbhujane mayhaṃ dasasahassâdhivāsino
mahānādaṃ pavattesuṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Yā pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkavaram ābhuje
nimittāni padissanti tāni ajja padissare.

Sītaṃ vyapagataṃ hoti uṇhañ ca upasammati
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Dasasahassī lokadhātu nissaddā hoti nirākulā
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Mahāvātā na vayanti na sandanti savantiyo
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Thalajā dakajā pupphā sabbe pupphanti tāvade
te p' ajja pupphitā sabbe dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Latā vā yadivā rukkhā phalabhārā[4] honti tāvade
te p' ajja phalitā sabbe dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Ākāsaṭṭhā ca bhummaṭṭhā ratanā jotanti tāvade
te p' ajja ratanā jotanti dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Mānusakā ca dibbā ca turiyā vajjanti tāvade
te p' ajj' ubho abhiravanti dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

---

[1] *Budv*. II. 77 *adds* sabbe.
[2] *Budv*. II. 79 pāmujjena.
[3] *Budv*. II. 80 abhiññāsu pāra-.
[4] *Budv*. II. 88 phaladharā.

Vicittapupphā gaganā abhivassanti tāvade
te pi ajja padissanti . . . pe . . .

Mahāsamuddo ābhujati dasasahassī pakampati
te p' ajj' ubho abhiravanti . . . pe . . .

Nirayesu[1] dasasahassīsu[1] aggī nibbanti tāvade
te p' ajja nibbutā aggī . . . pe . . .

Vimalo hoti suriyo sabbā dissanti tārakā
te pi ajja padissanti . . . pe . . .

Anovaṭṭhena[2] udakena[2] mahiyā[3] ubbhijji tāvade
tam p' ajj' ubbhijjate mahiyā . . . pe . . .

Tārāgaṇā virocanti nakkhattā gaganamaṇḍale
Visākhā candimayuttā[4] dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Bilâsayā darīsayā nikkhamanti sakâsayā
te p' ajja āsayā chuddhā dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Na hoti arati sattānaṃ santuṭṭhā honti tāvade
te p' ajja sabbe santuṭṭhā dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Rogā tad' upasammanti jighacchā ca vinassati
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Rāgo tadā tanu hoti doso moho vinassati
te p' ajja vigatā sabbe dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Bhayaṃ tadā na bhavati ajja p' etaṃ padissati
tena liṅgena jānāma dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Rajo 'nuddhaṃsatī[5] uddhaṃ ajja p' etaṃ padissati
tena liṅgena jānāma dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Aniṭṭhagandho pakkamati dibbagandho pavāyati
so p' ajja vāyatī[6] gandho dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Sabbe devā padissanti ṭhapayitvā arūpino
te p' ajja sabbe dissanti dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Yāvatā nirayā nāma sabbe dissanti tāvade
te p' ajja sabbe dissanti dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 93 niraye pi dasasahassī.
[2] *Budv.* II. 95 anovaṭṭena udakaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* II. 95 mahīyā.
[4] *Budv.* II. 96 candimāyuttā.
[5] *Budv.* II. 102 °sati.
[6] *Budv.* II. 103 vāyati.

Kuḍḍā kavāṭā selā ca na hontâvaraṇā[1] tadā
ākāsabhūtā te p' ajja dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Cutī ca upapajjī ca khaṇe tasmiṃ na vijjati
tāni ajja[2] padissanti dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Daḷhaṃ paggaṇha viriyaṃ mā nivatti[3] abhikkama
mayam p' etaṃ pajānāma[4] dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissatî.' "*

Tattha *idaṃ sutvāna vacanan* ti idaṃ Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato bodhisattassa vyākaraṇavacanaṃ sutvā.

Asamassâ ti samassa sadisassa abhāvato asamassa. Yath' âha:

" Na me ācariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjati,
sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ n' atthi me paṭipuggalo "† ti.

Mahesino ti mahante sīlasamādhipaññākkhandhe esi gavesî ti mahesi, tassa mahesino.

Naramarû ti narā ca amarā ca; ukkaṭṭhaniddeso pan' âyaṃ, sabbe pi dasasahassī lokadhātuyā nāgayakkhâdayo pi *āmoditā* va.

Buddhabījaṅkuro ayan ti ayaṃ kira buddhaṅkuro uppanno ti *āmoditâ* ti attho.

Ukkuṭṭhisaddâ ti unnādasaddā vattanti.

Apphoṭhentî ti hatthehi bāhā abhihananti.

Dasasahassî ti dasasahassī lokadhātuyā.

Sadevakâ ti saha devehi sadevakā, dasasahassī *namassantî* ti attho.

Yad' imassâ ti yadi imassa; ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Virajjhissāmâ ti yadi na sampāpuṇissāma.

Anāgatamhi addhāne ti anāgate kāle.

Hessāmâ ti bhavissāma.

Sammukhā iman ti sammukhībhūtā imassa; sāmi-atthe upayogavacanaṃ.

Nadiṃ tarantâ ti nadī taraṇakā; naditarantâ ti pi pāṭho.

Paṭititthan ti paṭimukhatitthaṃ.

Virajjhiyâ ti virajjhitvā.

Yadi muñcāmâ ti yadi imaṃ bhagavantaṃ muñcitvā akatakiccā bhavissāmâ ti attho.

Mama kammaṃ pakittetvâ ti mama bhāvitamatthaṃ vyākaritvā.

---

* *Verses at Asl.* 59-62 (*Siam edn.*). *From* * p. 95 *above, cf. Jā.* i. 17-19.
† *M.* i. 171 (*H.*).

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 106 °âvaraṇaṃ. [2] *Budv.* II. 107 p' ajja.
[3] *Budv.* II. 108 nivatta. [4] *Budv.* II. 108 vijānāma.

Dakkhiṇaṃ padam uddharî ti dakkhiṇaṃ padaṃ ukkhipi; katapadakkhiṇo ti pi pāṭho.

Jinaputtâ ti Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno sāvakā.

Devā manussā asurā ca abhivādetvāna pakkamun ti devâdayo sabbe pi ime maṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pupphâdīhi pūjetvā suppatiṭṭhitapañcaṅgā vanditvā nivattitvā punappunaṃ oloketvā madhuratthavyañjanāhi nānāppakārāhi thutīhi vaṇṇentā pakkamiṃsu. Tadā nāgā ca gandhabbā abhivādetvāna pakkamun ti pi pāṭho.

Dassanaṃ me atikkante ti mama dassanavisayaṃ bhagavati atikkanto; jahite dassanûpacāre ti pi pāṭho.

Sasaṅghe ti saddhiṃ saṅghena sasaṅghe.

Sayanā vutthahitvānâ ti nipannaṭṭhānato kalalato uṭṭhahitvā.

Pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvâ ti katapallaṅko hutvā puppharāsimhi nisīdinti attho. Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittena āsanā uṭṭhahiṃ tadâ ti pi pāṭho. So uttānattho va.

Pītiyā ca abhissanno ti pītiparipphuṭo.

Vasībhūto ti vasībhāvappatto.

Jhāne ti rūpâvacara-arūpâvacarajjhānesu.

Sahassiyamhî ti dasasahassiyaṃ.

Lokamhî ti lokadhātuyā.

Me samo ti mayā sadiso. Avisesena me samo n' atthî ti vatvā idāni tam eva niyamento *asamo iddhidhammesû* ti āha.

Tattha *iddhidhammesû* ti pañcasu iddhīsû ti attho.

Alabhin ti paṭilabhiṃ.

Īdisaṃ sukhan ti īdisaṃ somanassaṃ.

Atha Sumedhatāpaso dasabalassa vyākaraṇaṃ sutvā buddhabhāvaṃ karatalagatam iva maññamāno pamuditahadayo dasasu lokadhātusahassesu Suddhâvāsa-Mahābrahmāno atītabuddhadassāvino niyatabodhisattānaṃ vyākaraṇe uppajjamānapāṭihāriyadassanena tathāgatavacanassa avitathataṃ pakāsento: maṃ paritosayantā imā gāthāyo āhaṃsû ti dassento *pallaṅkâbhujane mayhan* ti ādim āha.

Tattha *pallaṅkâbhujane mayhan* ti mama pallaṅkâbhujane; ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Dasasahassâdhivāsino ti dasasahassī vāsino Mahābrahmāno.

Yā pubbe ti yāni pubbe; vibhattilopaṃ katvā vuttan ti veditabbaṃ.

Pallaṅkavaram ābhuje ti pallaṅkâbhujane.

Nimittāni padissantî ti nimittāni padissiṃsû ti attho; atītavacane vattabbe vattamānavacanaṃ vuttaṃ; kiñcā pi vuttaṃ atītavasena attho gahetabbo.

Tāni ajja padissare ti pubbe pi niyatabodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkâ-

bhujane yāni nimittāni uppajjiṃsu tāni nimittāni ajja padissare, tasmā: tvaṃ dhuvam eva buddho bhavissasî ti attho. Na pana tāni yeva nimittāni uppajjiṃsu, taṃ sadisattā tāni ajja padissare ti vuttan ti veditabbaṃ.

Sītan ti sītattaṃ.

Byapagatan ti gataṃ vigataṃ.

Tānî ti sītavigamana-uṇhopasamanānî ti attho.

Nissaddâ ti asaddā anigghosā.

Nirākulâ ti anākulā, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Na sandantî ti na vahanti nappavattanti.

Savantiyo ti nadiyo.

Tānî ti avāyana-asandanāni.

Thalajâ ti puthavitale pabbatarukkhesu jātāni.

Dakajâ ti odakāni pupphāni.

Pupphantî ti pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pupphiṃsu; atīt' atthe vattamānavacanaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

Te p' ajja pupphitānî ti tāni pupphāni ajja pupphitānî ti attho.

Phalabhārâ ti phaladhārā.

Te p' ajjâ ti te pi ajja; pulliṅgavasena te pî ti vuttaṃ, *latā* ca *rukkhā* câ ti vuttattā.

Phalitâ ti sañjātaphalā.

Ākāsaṭṭhā ca bhummaṭṭhā câ ti ākāsagatā ca bhūmigatā ca.

Ratanānî ti muttâdīni ratanāni.

Jotantî ti obhāsanti.

Mānusakâ ti manussānaṃ santakā mānusakā.

Dibbâ ti devānaṃ santakā dibbā.

Turiyâ ti "ātataṃ vitataṃ ātatavitataṃ susiraṃ ghanan ti pañca turiyāni."* Tattha ātataṃ nāma cammapariyonaddhesu bheriādisu ekatalaturiyaṃ. Vitataṃ nāma ubhayatalaṃ. Ātatavitataṃ nāma sabbato pariyonaddhaṃ mahativallaki-ādikaṃ. Susiraṃ nāma vaṃsâdikaṃ. Ghanaṃ nāma sammatālâdikaṃ.

Vajjantî ti heṭṭhā vuttanayena vajjiṃsû ti. Atīt' atthe vattamānavacanaṃ veditabbaṃ. Esa nayo upari īdisesu vacanesu pi.

Abhiravantî ti tatra kusalehi muñcitā suppatālitā savāditā viya abhiravanti; abhinadantî ti attho.

Vicittapupphâ ti vicitrāni nānāgandhavaṇṇāni pupphāni.

Abhivassantî ti abhivassiṃsu; nipatiṃsû ti attho.

Te pi ti tāni pi vicitrapupphāni abhivassantāni padissanti devabrahmagaṇehi okiriyamānānî ti adhippāyo.

Ābhujatî ti osakkati.

---

* *Cf. VvA.* 37.

Te p' ajj' ubho ti te pi ajja ubho mahāsamuddadasasahassiyo.

Abhiravantî ti abhinadanti.

Nirayesu dasasahassâ ti anekadasasahassā.

Nibbantî ti sammanti; santiṃ upentî ti attho.

Tārakâ ti nakkhattāni.

Te pi ajja padissantî ti suriyassa vimalabhāvā tārakā ajja divā dissanti.

Anovaṭṭhenâ ti anovaṭṭhehi; bhummatthe karaṇavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Athavā anovaṭṭhe ti anabhivaṭṭhe pi. *Nâ* ti nipātamattaṃ; sutvāna dūtavacanan ti ādisu viya.

Tam p' ajj' ubbhijjate ti tam pi udakaṃ ajja ubbhijjitvā uṭṭhahatî ti attho.

Mahiyâ ti paṭhaviyā; nissakkavacanaṃ.

Tārāgaṇâ ti gahanakkhattâdayo sabbe tārāgaṇā.

Nakkhattâ ti nakkhattatārā ca.

Gaganamaṇḍale ti sakalaṃ gaganamaṇḍalaṃ virocantî ti attho.

" *Bilâsayâ* ti bilasayā ahinakulakumbhīlagodhâdayo."*

Darīsayâ ti jharâsayā; ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Sakâsayâ ti attano āsayato; tadâsayâ ti pi pāṭho. Tassa tadā tasmiṃ kāle āsayato bilato ti attho.

Nikkhamantî ti nikkhamiṃsu.

Chuddhâ ti suchuddhā; suvuddhâritâ ti attho.

" *Aratî* ti ukkaṇṭhā."†

Santuṭṭhâ ti paramena santuṭṭhena santuṭṭhā.

Vinassantî ti vigacchanti.

Rāgo ti kāmarāgo.

Tadā tanû ti oramattako hoti, iminā pariyuṭṭhānâbhāvaṃ dīpeti.

Vihatâ ti vinaṭṭhā.

Tadâ ti pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkâbhujane ti attho.

Na bhavatî ti na hoti.

Ajja p' etan ti ajja tava pallaṅkâbhujane pî ti attho; etaṃ h' ayaṃ na hoti.

Tena liṅgena jānāmâ ti tena kāraṇena sabbe va mayaṃ jānāma; yaṃ tvaṃ buddho bhavissatî ti attho.

Anuddhaṃsatî ti anuddhaṃ gacchati na bhavati na hoti.

" *Aniṭṭhagandho* ti duggandho."‡

Pakkamatî ti vigacchati.

Pavāyatî ti pavāyi.

So p' ajjâ ti so pi *dibbagandho* ajja.

---

* *Cf. SA.* ii. 285, *AA.* iii. 68. † *Cf. SnA.* ii. 469, *Vbh.* 352

‡ *Cf. Asl.* 320.

Padissanti ti padissiṃsu.
Te p' ajjā ti te pi *sabbe devā* ajja.
Yāvatā ti paricchedatthe nipāto, yāvatakâ ti attho.
Kuḍḍā ti pākārā.
Na hontâvaraṇā ti āvaraṇakarā na ahesuṃ.
Tadā ti pubbe.
Ākāsabhūtā ti te kavāṭakuḍḍapabbatā āvaraṇaṃ tirokaranaṃ kātuṃ asakkontā ajaṭâkāsabhūtâ ti attho.
Cuti ti maraṇaṃ.
Upapatti ti paṭisandhi jāti.
Khaṇe ti pubbabodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkâbhujanakkhaṇe.
Na vijjati ti n' âhosi.
Tāni p' ajjā ti tāni pi ajja, vacana-uppajjanānî ti attho.
Mā nivatti ti mā paṭikkami.
Abhikkamā ti parakkama. Sesam ettha uttānam evâ ti.

Tato Sumedhapaṇḍito "Dīpaṅkarassa dasabalassa dasasahassacakkavāḷadevatānañ ca vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyosomattāya sañjātussāho hutvā cintesi: buddhā nāma amoghavacanā, n' atthi buddhānaṃ kathāya aññathattaṃ, yathā hi ākāse khittaleḍḍussa patanaṃ jātassa maraṇaṃ aruṇe pan' uggate suriyassa uṭṭhānaṃ āsayā nikkhantassa sīhassa sīhanādanadanaṃ garugabbhāya itthiyā bhāramocanaṃ dhuvaṃ avassaṃbhāvī, evam eva buddhānaṃ vacanaṃ nāma dhuvaṃ amoghaṃ, addhā ahaṃ buddho bhavissāmî ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 109-115] 'Buddhassa vacanaṃ sutvā dasasahassī na c' ûbhayaṃ
tuṭṭhahaṭṭho pamudito[1] evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā.

Advejjhavacanā buddhā amoghavacanā jinā
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavām' ahaṃ.

Yathā khittaṃ nabhe leḍḍu dhuvaṃ patati bhūmiyaṃ
tath' eva buddhaseṭṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavām' ahaṃ.

Yathā pi sabbasattānaṃ maraṇaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
tath' eva buddhaseṭṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavām' ahaṃ.

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 109 pamodito.

Yathā rattikkhaye patte suriyass' uggamanaṃ dhuvaṃ
tath' eva buddhaseṭṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavām'
ahaṃ.

Yathā nikkhantasayanassa sīhassa nadanaṃ dhuvaṃ
tath' eva buddhaseṭṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavām'
ahaṃ.

Yathā āpannasattānaṃ bhāra-m-oropanaṃ dhuvaṃ
tath' eva buddhaseṭṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavām'
ahaṃ.' "*

Tattha *buddhassa vacanaṃ sutvā dasasahassī na c' ûbhayan* ti Dīpaṅkarasammāsambuddhassa ca dasasahassacakkavāḷadevatānañ ca vacanaṃ sutvā. *Ubhayan* ti ubhayesaṃ, sāmi-atthe paccattavacanaṃ ubhayavacanaṃ vā.

Evaṃ cintes' ahan ti evaṃ cintesiṃ ahaṃ.

Advejjhavacanâ ti dvedhā appavattavacanā; ekaṃsavacanâ ti attho. Acchiddavacanâ ti pi pāṭho. Tassa niddosavacanâ ti attho.

Amoghavacanâ ti avitathavacanā.

Vitathan ti vitathavacanaṃ, n' atthî ti attho.

Dhuvaṃ buddho bhavām' ahan ti ekaṃsen' eva buddho bhavissāmî ti; niyatavasena avassaṃbhāvivasena vattamānavacanaṃ katan ti veditabbaṃ.

Suriyass' uggamanan ti suriyassa udayanaṃ, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Dhuvasassatan ti ekantabhāvī c' eva sassatañ ca.

Nikkhantasayanassâ ti sayanato nikkhantassa.

Āpannasattānan ti garugabbhānaṃ, gabbhinīnan ti attho.

Bhāra-m-oropanan ti bhāra-oropanaṃ; gabbhassa oropanan ti attho. *Ma*-kāro padasandhikaro. Sesam etthā pi uttānam evâ ti. Svâhaṃ addhā "buddho bhavissāmî ti evaṃ katasanniṭṭhāno buddhakārake dhamme upadhāretuṃ: kahan nu kho buddhakārakadhammā? Kiṃ uddhaṃ adho disāsu vidisāsû? ti anukkamena sakaladhammadhātuṃ vicinanto pubbabodhisattehi āsevitaṃ nisevitaṃ paṭhamaṃ dānapāramiṃ disvā evaṃ attānaṃ ovadi:

'Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya paṭhamaṃ dānapāramiṃ pūreyyāsi, yathā hi nikkujjito udakakumbho nissesaṃ katvā '† udakaṃ vamati yeva na paccâharati, evam eva dhanaṃ vā yasaṃ vā

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 19=*Ad.* 61-62 (*Siam. edn.*). † *Cf. Mhbv.* 8.

puttadāraṃ vā aṅgapaccangaṃ vā anoloketvā sabbasampatti yācakānaṃ sabbaṃ icchiticchitaṃ nissesaṃ katvā dadamāno bodhimūle nisīditvā buddho bhavissatī ti paṭhamaṃ dānapāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 116-120] 'Handa buddhakare dhamme vicināmi ito c' ito
uddhaṃ adho dasadisā yāvatā dhammadhātuyā.

Vicinanto tadâddakkhiṃ[1] paṭhamaṃ dānapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi anuciṇṇaṃ mahāpathaṃ.

Imaṃ tvaṃ paṭhamaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
dānapāramitaṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.

Yathā pi kumbho sampuṇṇo yassa kassaci adhokato
vamate udakaṃ[2] nissesaṃ na tattha parirakkhati.

Tath' eva yācake disvā hīna-m-ukkaṭṭha-majjhime
dadāhi dānaṃ nissesaṃ kumbho viya adhokato' "* ti.

Tattha *handā* ti vavassaggatthe nipāto.

Buddhakare dhamme ti buddhattakare dhamme; buddhattakarā nāma dhammā dānapāramitâdayo dasadhammā.

Vicināmī ti vicinissāmi; upaparikkhissāmī ti attho.

Ito c' ito ti ito ito, ayam eva vā pāṭho, tattha tattha vicināmī ti attho.

Uddhan ti devaloke.

Adho ti manussaloke.

Dasadisā ti dasasu disāsu. Kattha nu kho te buddhakārakadhammā uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ disāsu vidisāsû? ti adhippāyo.

Yāvatā dhammadhātuyā ti ettha *yāvatā* ti paricchedavacanaṃ. *Dhammadhātuyā* ti sabhāvadhammassa pavattanī ti vacanaseso daṭṭhabbo. Kiṃ vuttaṃ hoti? Yāvatikā sabhāvadhammānaṃ kāmarūpârūpadhammānaṃ pavatti tāvatikaṃ vicinissāmī ti attho.

Vicinanto ti vīmaṃsanto upaparikkhanto.

Pubbakehī ti porāṇehi bodhisattehi.

Anuciṇṇan ti āciṇṇaṃ āsevitaṃ.

Samādiyā ti samādiyanaṃ karohi. Ajja paṭṭhāya ayaṃ dānapāramī pūretabbā mayâ ti attho.

Dānapāramitaṃ gacchā ti dānapāramiṃ gaccha, pūrayâ ti attho.

---

* =*Jā*. i. 19-20=*Asl*. 63 (*Siam. edn.*).

---

[1] *Budv*. II. 117 tadā dakkhiṃ. [2] *Budv*. II. 119 vudakaṃ.

Yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasî ti bodhimūlaṃ upagantvā anuttaraṃ sambodhiṃ pattuṃ icchasi sace.

Yassa kassacî ti udakassa vā khīrassa vā yassa kassaci; sampuṇṇasaddayoge sati sāmivacanaṃ icchanti saddavidū karaṇatthe vā sāmivacanaṃ; yena kenacî ti attho.

Adhokato ti heṭṭhā mukhīkato.

Na tattha parirakkhatî ti tasmiṃ na parirakkhati.

Vamate vâ ti nissesaṃ udakaṃ vamate vâ ti attho.

Hīna-m-ukkaṭṭha-majjhime ti hīnamajjhimapaṇīte; *ma*-kāro padasandhikaro.

Kumbho viya adhokato ti heṭṭhā mukhīkato viya; yācake upagate disvā: tvaṃ Sumedha attano anavasesetvā sabbadhanapariccāgena dānapāramiṃ aṅgapariccāgena upapāramiṃ jīvitapariccāgena paramatthapāramiñ ca pūrehî ti evaṃ attanā va attānaṃ ovadi.

"Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakehi dhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'dutiyaṃ sīlapāramiṃ disvā '* etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya sīlapāramiṃ pūreyyāsi, yathā camarīmigo nāma jīvitam pi anoloketvā attano vālam eva rakkhati, evaṃ tvam pi ito paṭṭhāya jīvitam pi anoloketvā sīlam eva rakkhanto buddho bhavissasî ti dutiyaṃ sīlapāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam:

[II. 121-125] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.

Vicinanto tadâddakkhiṃ[1] dutiyaṃ sīlapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvaṃ dutiyaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samâdiya
sīlapāramitaṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.

Yathā pi camarī vālaṃ[2] kismici patilaggitaṃ[3]
upeti maraṇaṃ tattha na vikopeti vāladhiṃ.[4]

Tath' eva catusu[5] bhūmīsu sīlāni paripūraya[6]
parirakkha sabbadā sīlaṃ camarī viya vāladhim[4] '† " ti.

Tattha *na h' ete* ti na hi ete yeva.

Bodhipācanâ ti maggaparipācanā, sabbaññutañāṇaparipācanā vā.

* *Cf. Mhbv.* 8. † *Verses=Jā.* i. 20-21=*Ad.* 64 (*Siam. edn.*).

1 *Budv.* II. 122 tadā dakkhiṃ.
2 *Budv.* II. 124 vāḷaṃ.
3 *Budv.* II. 124 paṭivilag-.
4 *Budv.* II. 124 vāḷa-.
5 *Budv.* II. 125 catūsu.
6 *Budv.* II. 125 °pūriya.

Dutiyaṃ sīlapāramin ti sīlaṃ nāma sabbesaṃ kusaladhammānaṃ patiṭṭhā, sīle patiṭṭhito kusaladhammehi na parihāyati, sabbe lokiyalokuttaraguṇe paṭilabhati tasmā sīlapāramī pūretabbā, dutiyaṃ sīlapāramiṃ *addakkhin* ti attho.

Āsevitanisevitan ti āsevitañ c' eva bahulīkatañ ca.

Camarī ti camarimigo.

Kismicī ti yattha katthaci rukkhalatākaṇṭakâdisu aññatarasmiṃ.

Pativilaggitan ti pativilaggaṃ.

Tatthâ ti yattha laggitaṃ tatth' eva ṭhatvā maraṇaṃ upagacchati.

Na vikopetī ti na chindati.

Vāladhin ti vālaṃ chinditvā na gacchati, tatth' eva maraṇaṃ upetī ti attho.

Catusu bhūmīsu sīlan ti catusu ṭhānesu vibhattasīlāni; pātimokkhasaṃvara-indriyasaṃvara-ājīvapārisuddhipaccayasannissitavasenâ ti attho. Bhūmivasena pana dvīsu yeva bhūmīsu pariyāpannaṃ tam pi ca kusalam evâ ti.

Paripūrayâ ti khaṇḍachiddasabalâdi-abhāvena paripūraya.

Sabbadâ ti sabbakālaṃ.

Camarī viyâ ti camarī iva. Sesam attho pi uttānam eva.

"Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāramiṃ disvā'* etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya nekkhammapāramim pi pūreyyāsi, yathā pana suciram pi bandhanâgāre vasamāno puriso na tattha sinehaṃ karoti, atha kho ukkaṇṭhito avasitukāmo hoti, evam eva tuvam pi sabbabhave bandhanâgārasadise katvā passa, sabbabhave hi ukkaṇṭhito muñcitukāmo hutvā nekkhammâbhimukho va hohi, evaṃ buddho bhavissasī ti tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam:

[II. 126-130] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.

Vicinanto tadâddakkhiṃ[1] tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvaṃ tatiyaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
nekkhammapāramiṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.

Yathā andughare puriso ciravuttho dukhaddito[2]
na tattha rāgaṃ abhijaneti muttiṃ yeva gavesati.

---

* Cf. *Mhbv.* 8.

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 127 tadā dakkhiṃ. [2] *Budv.* II. 129 dukkhaḍḍito.

Tath' eva tvaṃ sabbabhave passa andughare viya
nekkhammâbhimukho hohi bhavato parimuttiyâ '* "† ti.

Tattha *andughare* ti bandhanâgāre.
Ciravuttho ti cirakālavuttho.
Dukhaddito ti dukkhapīḷito.
Tatthâ ti andughare.
Rāgan ti sinehaṃ.
Na janetī ti na uppādeti. Imaṃ andugharaṃ muñcitvān' ev' âham aññatra gamissāmī ti evaṃ tattha rāgaṃ na janeti. Kiṃ karoti?
Muttiṃ yeva gavesatī ti muttiṃ yeva mokkhaṃ yeva gavesatī ti adhippāyo.
Nekkhammâbhimukho ti nikkhamanâbhimukho hohi.
Bhavato ti sabbehi bhavehi.
Parimuttiyâ ti parimocanatthāya; nekkhammâbhimukho hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissatī ti pi pāṭho. Sesaṃ attho pi uttānam evâ ti.

"Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'catutthaṃ paññāpāramiṃ disvā '‡ etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya paññāpāramiṃ pūreyyāsi, hīnamajjhimukkaṭṭhesu kañci avajjetvā sabbe pi paṇḍite upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ puccheyyāsi, yathā pi piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu hīnâdibhedesu kulesu kiñci kulaṃ avivajjetvā paṭipāṭiyā piṇḍāya caranto khippaṃ yāpanamattaṃ labhati, evaṃ tvam pi sabbapaṇḍite upasaṅkamitvā pucchanto buddho bhavissasī ti catutthaṃ paññāpāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 131-135] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.

Vicinanto tadâddakkhiṃ catutthaṃ paññāpāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvaṃ catutthaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
paññāya pāramiṃ[1] gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.

Yathā hi bhikkhu bhikkhanto hīna-m-ukkaṭṭha-majjhime
kulāni na vivajjento evaṃ labhati yāpanaṃ.

---

* *Verses Jā.* i. 21=*Asl.* 64 (*Siam. edn.*); *cf. Jā.* iii. 242.
† *Jā.* i. 21. ‡ *Cf. Mhbv.* 8.

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 133, 135 paññāpāramitaṃ.

Tath' eva tvaṃ sabbakālaṃ paripucchanto[1] buddhaṃ janaṃ
paññāya pāramiṃ[2] gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasî '* "† ti.

Tattha *bhikkhanto* ti piṇḍāya caranto.

Hīna-m-ukkaṭṭha-majjhime ti hīnukkaṭṭhamajjhimāni *kulānî* ti attho. Liṅgavipariyāso kato.

Na vivajjento ti na pariharanto; gharapaṭipāṭiṃ muñcitvā caranto vivajjati nāma evaṃ akatvâ ti attho.

Yāpanan ti yāpanamattaṃ, pāṇadhāraṇaṃ āhāraṃ labhatî ti attho.

Paripucchanto ti: " kiṃ bhante kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ, kiṃ sâvajjaṃ, kiṃ anavajjan ?"‡ ti ādinā nayena tattha tattha abhiññāte paṇḍite jane upasaṅkamitvā paripucchanto ti attho.

Buddhaṃ janan ti paṇḍitajanaṃ; buddhe jane ti pi pāṭho.

Paññāya pāramî ti paññāpāramitaṃ gantvā ti pi pāṭho. Sesam attho pi uttānam evā ti.

" Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato ' pañcamaṃ viriyapāramiṃ disvā ' etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhaya viriyapāramiṃ pūreyyāsi, yathā pi ' sīho migarājā '§ sabba-iriyāpathesu daḷhaviriyo hoti, evaṃ tvam pi sabbabhavesu sabba-iriyāpathesu daḷhaviriyo anolīnaviriyo samāno buddho bhavissasî ti ' pañcamaṃ viriyapāramiṃ '§ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 136-140] ' Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.

Vicinanto tadâddakkhiṃ[3] pañcamaṃ viriyapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvaṃ pañcamaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
viriyapāramitaṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattuṃ icchasi.

Yathā pi sīho migarājā nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkame
alīnaviriyo hoti paggahitamano[4] sadā.

Tath' eva tvaṃ sabbabhave paggaṇha viriyaṃ daḷhaṃ
viriyapāramitaṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasî '‖ "¶ ti.

Tattha *alīnaviriyo* ti anolīnaviriyo.

* *Verses*=*Jā*. i. 21-22=*Asl*. 65 (*Siam. edn*.). † *Jā*. i. 21-22.
‡ *M*. iii. 205 (*H*.). § *Cf*. *Mhbv*. 9.
‖ *Verses*=*Jā*. i. 22=*Asl*. 65 (*Siam. edn*.). ¶ *Jā*. i. 22.

[1] *Budv*. II. 135 paripuccham. [2] *Budv*. II. 133,135 paññāpāramitaṃ.
[3] *Budv*. II. 137 tadā dakkhiṃ. [4] *Budv*. II. 139 paggahīta-

Sabbabhave ti jātajātabhave, sabbesu bhavesû ti attho. Āraddhaviriyo hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasî ti pi pāṭho. Sesam attho pi uttānam evâ ti.

" Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttariṃ upadhārayato ' chaṭṭhamaṃ khantipāramiṃ disvā '* etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya khantipāramiṃ pūreyyāsi, sammānane pi avamānane pi khamo va bhaveyyāsi, yathā hi paṭhaviyaṃ nāma sucim pi pakkhipati asucim pi na ca tena paṭhavī sinehaṃ paṭighaṃ vā karoti, khamati sahati adhivāseti yeva, evam eva tvam pi sabbesaṃ sammānanâvamānanesu khamo samāno buddho bhavissasî ti chaṭṭhamaṃ khantipāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 141-145] ' Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.

Vicinanto tadâddakkhiṃ[1] chaṭṭhamaṃ khantipāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvaṃ chaṭṭhamaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
tattha advejjhamanaso[2] sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.

Yathā pi paṭhavī nāma sucim pi asucim pi ca
sabbaṃ sahati nikkhepaṃ na karoti paṭighaṃ tayā.[3]

Tath' eva tvam pi sabbesaṃ sammānanâvamānanakkhamo[4]
khantipāramitaṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasî '† " ti.

Tattha *advejjamanaso* ti ekaṃsamānaso.
Sucim pî ti candanakuṅkumagandhamālâdi sucim pi.
Asucim pî ti ahikukkuramanussakuṇapaguthamuttakhelasiṅghānikâdi asucim pi.
Sahatî ti khamati adhivāseti.
Nikkhepan ti nikkhittaṃ.
Paṭighan ti kodhaṃ.
Tayâ ti tāya vuttiyā tāya nikhantiyā; paṭighaṃ dayan ti pi pāṭho. Tass' attho: tena nikkhepena paṭighânurodhaṃ na karotî ti attho.
Sammānanâvamānanakkhamo ti sabbesam sammānâvamānasaho

* *Cf. Mhbv.* 9.
† *Verses*=*Jā.* i. 22-23=*Asl.* 65-66 (*Siam. edn.*).

[1] *Budv.* II. 142 tadā dakkhiṃ. [2] *Budv.* II. 143 °mānaso.
[3] *Budv.* II. 144 dayaṃ.
[4] *Budv.* II. 145 sammānāvamānakkhamo.

tvam pi bhavâ ti attho. Tath' eva tvam pi sabbabhave sammānanavimānakkhamo ti pi paṭhanti. Khantiyā pāramim gantvâ ti pi pāṭho. Tassā khantiyā pāramī pūraṇavasena gantvâ ti attho. Sesam attho pi uttānam evâ ti. Ito paraṃ ettakam pi avatvā yattha yattha viseso taṃ tam eva vaditvā pāṭhantaraṃ dassetvā gamissāmâ ti.

"Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'sattamaṃ saccapāramiṃ disvā '* etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya sattamaṃ saccapāramiṃ pūreyyāsi, asaniyā matthake patamānāya pi dhanâdīnaṃ atthāya chandâdīnaṃ vasena sampajānamusāvādaṃ nāma mā bhāsi, yathā pi Osadhī tārakā nāma sabba-utusu attano gamanavīthiṃ vijahitvā aññāya vīthiyā na gacchati sakavīthiyā va gacchati, evam eva tvam pi saccaṃ pahāya musāvādaṃ nāma avadanto yeva buddho bhavissasî ti sattamaṃ saccapāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 146-150] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā . . . pe . . .

Vicinanto tadâddakkhiṃ[1] sattamaṃ saccapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvaṃ sattamaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
tattha advejjhavacano sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.

Yathā pi Osadhī nāma tulābhūtā sadevake
samaye utuvasse vā n' ev' okkamati[2] vīthito.

Tath' eva tvam pi saccesu mā vokkamihi[3] vīthito
saccapāramitaṃ[4] gantvā[5] sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasî '† "‡ ti.

Tattha *tatthâ* ti saccapāramiyaṃ.

Advejjhavacano ti avitathavacano.

Osadhī nāmâ ti Osadhī tārakā, osadhagahaṇe[6] Osadhītārakaṃ uditaṃ disvā Osadhā gayhanti, tasmā Osadhītārakâ ti vuccati.

Tulābhūtâ ti pamāṇabhūtā.

Sadevake ti sadevakassa lokassa.

Samaye ti vassasamaye.

Utuvasse ti hemantagimhesu, samaye utuvaṭṭe ti pi pāṭho. Tassa samaye ti gimhe. Utuvaṭṭe ti hemante ca vassāne câ ti attho.

* *Cf. Mhbv.* 9. † *Verses at Jā.* i. 23=*Asl.* 66 (*Siam. edn.*).
‡ *Jā.* i. 23.

[1] *Budv.* II. 147 tadā dakkhiṃ. [2] *Budv.* II. 149 na vokkamati.
[3] *Budv.* II. 150 vokkamasi. [4] *Budv.* II. 150 saccā-.
[5] *Budv.* II. 150 katvā. [6] *Sī.* II. osadhī (*H.*).

N' ev' okkamati vīthito ti taṃ taṃ utumhi attano gamanavīthito na okkamati na vigacchati, yaṃ yaṃ phaladānamattaṃ osadhaṃ taṃ taṃ phaladānena cha māse pubbaṃ disaṃ gacchati kira cha māse pacchimaṃ disaṃ; athavā *Osadhī nāmâ* ti osadhaṃ siṅgiverapipphalimaricâdikaṃ. *N' ev' okkamatî* ti okkamma attano phalaṃ adatvā na nivattati. *Vīthito* ti gamanavīthito. Pittaharo pittaṃ harate va vātaharo vātaṃ harate va semhaharo semhaṃ harate vâ ti attho. Sesam attho pi uttānam evâ ti.

" Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato ' aṭṭhamaṃ adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ disvā '* etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya adhiṭṭhānapāramim pi pūreyyāsi, yaṃ adhiṭṭhāsi tasmiṃ adhiṭṭhāne niccalo bhaveyyāsi, yathā pabbato nāma sabbadisāsu vāte paharante pi na kampati na calati attano ṭhāne yeva tiṭṭhati, evam eva tvam pi attano adhiṭṭhāne niccalo honto va buddho bhavissasî ti aṭṭhamaṃ adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam:

[II. 151-155] ' Na h' ete ettakā yeva . . . pe . . .

Vicinanto tadâddakkhiṃ[1] aṭṭhamaṃ adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
tattha tvaṃ acalo hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.

Yathā pi pabbato selo acalo suppatiṭṭhito
na kampati bhusavātehi sakaṭṭhān' eva tiṭṭhati.

Tath' eva tvam pi adhiṭṭhāne sabbadā acalo bhava
adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasî '† "‡ ti.

Tattha *selo* ti silāmayo.

Acalo ti niccalo.

Suppatiṭṭhito ti acalattā yeva suṭṭhu patiṭṭhito; yathā pi pabbato acalo nikhato ti pi pāṭho.

Bhusavātehî ti balavavātehi.

Sakaṭṭhāne yevâ ti attano ṭhāne yeva, yathā ṭhitaṭṭhāne yevâ ti attho. Sesam attho uttānam evâ ti.

" Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttariṃ pi upadhārayato ' navamaṃ mettāpāramiṃ disvā '* etad

* *Cf. Mhbv.* 9. † *Verses at Jā.* i. 23-24=*Asl.* 66-67 (*Siam. edn.*).
‡ *Jā.* i. 23-24.

[1] *Budv.* II. 152 tadā dakkhim.

ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya mettāpāramiṃ pūreyyāsi, hitesu pi ahitesu pi ekacitto bhaveyyāsi, yathā pi udakaṃ nāma pāpajanassa pi kalyāṇajanassa pi sītabhāvaṃ ekasadisaṃ katvā pharati, evam eva tvam pi sabbasattesu mettacittena ekacitto va hutvā buddho bhavissasî navamaṃ mettāpāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 156-160] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva . . . pe . . .

Vicinanto tadâddakkhiṃ[1] navamaṃ mettāpāramiṃ[2]
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvaṃ navamaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
mettāya asamo hohi yadi bodhiṃpattum icchasî.

Yathā pi udakaṃ nāma kalyāṇe[3] pāpake jane
samaṃ pharati sītena pavāheti rajomalaṃ.

Tath' eva tvaṃ pi ahitahite[4] samaṃ mettāya bhāvaya
mettāpāramitaṃ[5] gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasî '* "† ti.

Tattha *asamo hohî* ti mettābhāvanāya asadiso hohi; tattha tvaṃ samasamo hohî ti pi pāṭho. So uttānattho va.

Saman ti tulyaṃ.

Pharatî ti phusati.

Pavāhetî ti visodheti.

Rajo ti āgantukarajaṃ.

Malan ti sarīre uṭṭhitaṃ sedamalâdiṃ. Rajaṃ malan ti pi pāṭho. So yev' attho.

Ahitahite ti ahite ca hite ca; mitte ca sapatte câ ti attho.

Mettāya bhāvayâ ti mettaṃ bhāvaya vaḍḍhehi. Sesam attho pi uttānam eva.

"Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'dasamaṃ upekkhāpāramiṃ disvā '‡ etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya upekkhāpāramiṃ pūreyyāsi, sukhe pi dukkhe pi majjhattho bhaveyyāsi, yathā pi paṭhavi nāma sucim pi asucim pi ca pakkhipamāne majjhatthā va hoti, evam eva tvam pi sukhadukkhe majjhattho va honto buddho

* *Verses at Jā.* i. 24=*Asl.* 67 (*Siam. edn.*).
† *Jā.* i. 24.
‡ *Cf. Mhbv.* 9.

1 *Budv.* II. 157 tadā dakkhiṃ.
2 *Budv.* II. 157 °pāraṃ.
3 *Budv.* II. 159 kalyāṇe.
4 *Budv.* II. 160 hitāhite.
5 *Budv.* II. 160 °pāramiṃ.

bhavissasī ti dasamaṃ upekkhāpāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 161-165] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva . . . pe . . .

Vicinanto tadâddakkhiṃ[1] dasamaṃ upekkhāpāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvaṃ dasamaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
tulābhūto daḷho hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.

Yathā pi paṭhavī nāma nikkhittaṃ asuciṃ suciṃ
uppekkhati ubho p' ete kopânunayavajjitā.

Tath' eva tvam pi sukhadukkhe tulâbhūto sadā bhava
upekkhāpāramitaṃ[2] gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpunissasī '* "† ti.

Tattha *tulābhūto* ti majjhatthabhāve ṭhito, yathā tulādaṇḍo samaṃ tulito samaṃ tiṭṭhati na namati na unnamati. Evam eva tvam pi sukhadukkhesu tulāsadiso hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi. *Kopânunayavajjitā* ti paṭighânurodhavajjitā. Dayākopavivajjitâ ti pi pāṭho. So eva attho. Sesaṃ khantipāramiyaṃ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

"Tato Sumedhapaṇḍito ime dasa pāramīdhamme vicinitvā tato paraṃ cintesi: imasmiṃ loke bodhisattehi paripūretabbā bodhiparipācanā buddhakārakā dhammā ettakā yeva na ito bhīyo, imā pana pāramiyo uddhaṃ ākāse pi n' atthi, na heṭṭhā paṭhaviyam pi, na puratthimâdisu disāsu pi atthi, mayhaṃ yeva pana hadayamaṃsantare yeva patiṭṭhatâ ti. Evaṃ tāsaṃ attano hadaye patiṭṭhitabhāvaṃ disvā sabbā pi tā daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya punappuna sammasanto anulomapaṭilomaṃ sammasi, pariyante gahetvā ādimhi pāpesi, ādimhi gahetvā pariyante ṭhapesi, majjhe gahetvā ubhato osāpesi, ubhato koṭisu gahetvā majjhe osāpesi. Bāhirabhaṇḍapariccāgo pāramiyo nāma aṅgapariccāgo upapāramiyo nāma jīvitapariccāgo paramatthapāramiyo nāmâ ti dasa pāramiyo dasa upapāramiyo dasa paramatthapāramiyo ti yamakatālaṃ[3] vinivaṭṭento viya sammasi. Tassa dasapāramiyo sammasantassa dhammatejena catunahutâdhikā dviyojanasatasahassabahalā vipulā ayaṃ mahāpaṭhavi hatthinā akkantanaḷakalāpo viya uppīḷiyamāna-ucchuyantaṃ viya ca mahāviravaṃ viravamānā saṅkampi sampakampi sampavedhi,

* *Verses at Jā.* i. 25=*Asl.* 67-68 (*Siam. edn.*). † *Jā.* i. 24-25.

[1] *Budv.* II. 162 tadā dakkhiṃ.
[2] *Budv.* II. 165 upekhā-.
[3] *St.* II. yamakatelaṃ (*H.*).

kulālacakkaṃ viya telayantacakkaṃ viya ca paribbhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 166-168] ' Ettakā yeva te loke ye dhammā bodhipācanā
tat'[1] uddhaṃ n' atthi aññatra daḷhaṃ tattha patiṭṭhaha.

Ime dhamme sammasato sabhāvasarasalakkhaṇe[2]
dhammatejena vasudhā dasasahassī pakampatha.

Calatī ravatī puthuvī[3] ucchuyantaṃ va pīḷitaṃ
telayante yathā cakkaṃ evaṃ kampati medinī '* "† ti.

Tattha *ettakā yevâ* ti niddiṭṭhānaṃ dasannaṃ pāramitānaṃ anûnādhikabhāvadassanatthaṃ vuttaṃ.

Tat' uddhan ti tato dasahi pāramīhi uddhaṃ.

N' atthi aññatrâ ti aññatra[4] lakkhaṇaṃ saddasatthato gahetabbaṃ. Tato dasa pāramito añño buddhakārakadhammo n' atthî ti attho.

Tatthâ ti tāsu dasasu pāramīsu.

Patiṭṭhahâ ti tiṭṭha; paripūrento tiṭṭhâ ti attho.

Ime dhamme ti pāramidhamme.

Sammasato ti upaparikkhantassā; anādaratthe sāmivacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Sabhāvasarasalakkhaṇe ti sabhāvasaṅkhātena sarasalakkhaṇena sammasantassâ ti attho.

Dhammatejenâ ti pāramī paricayañāṇatejena.

Vasudhâ ti, vasû ti ratanaṃ vuccati, taṃ dhāreti dhīyati vā etthâ ti, vasudhā, medinī.

Pakampathâ ti pakampittha. Sumedhapaṇḍite pāramiyo viciṇante tassa ñāṇatejena *dasasahassī* pakampitthâ ti attho.

Calatī ti cakkâkāraṃ[5] kampi.

Ravatī ti nadati vikūjati.

Ucchuyantaṃ va pīḷitan ti pīḷitucchuyantaṃ viya; guḷayantaṃ va pīḷitan ti pi pāṭho. So yev' attho.

Telayante ti telapīḷanayante.

Yathā cakkan ti cakkikānaṃ mahācakkayantaṃ viya.

Evan ti yathā telapīḷanacakkaṃ paribbhamati kampati *evaṃ* ayaṃ *medinī kampatī* ti attho. Sesam atthe uttānam evâ ti.

" Evaṃ mahāpaṭhaviyā kampamānāya Rammanagaravāsī manussā

* *Verses at Jā.* i. 25=*Asl.* 68 (*Siam. edn.*). † *Jā.* i. 25.

[1] *Budv.* II. 166 tad'. [2] *Budv.* II. 167 sabhāvarasalak-. [3] *Budv.* II. 168 puthavī. [4] *v.l.* añña (*H.*). [5] *v.l.* chappakāraṃ (*H.*).

bhagavantaṃ parivisayamānā saṇṭhātuṃ asakkontā yugantavātabbhā hatā mahāsālā viya mucchitā papatiṃsu; ghaṭâdīni kulālabhaṇḍāni pavaṭṭantāni aññamaññaṃ paharantāni cuṇṇavicuṇṇāni ahesuṃ. Mahājanā bhītatasitā satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā: kin nu kho bhagavā nāgâvaṭṭo 'yaṃ bhūtayakkhadevatāsu aññatarâvaṭṭo vâ ti na hi mayaṃ etaṃ jānāma, api ca kho sabbo pi ayaṃ mahājano upadduto, kin nu kho imassa lokassa pāpakaṃ bhavissati udāhu kalyaṇaṃ? Kathetha no etaṃ kāraṇan ti pucchiṃsu.

Atha satthā tesaṃ kathaṃ sutvā: tumhe mā bhāyatha mā kho cintayittha, n' atthi vo itonidānaṃ bhayaṃ, yo so mayā ajja Sumedhapaṇḍito: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākato, so dāni pāramiyo sammasati, tassa sammasantassa dhammatejena sakaladasasahassī lokadhātu ekappahāren' eva kampati c' eva ravati câ ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 169-175] 'Yāvatā parisā āsī[1] buddhassa parivesane
pavedhamānā sā tattha mucchitā seti bhūmiyaṃ.[2]

Ghaṭānekasahassāni kumbhīnañ ca satā bahū
sañcuṇṇā[3] mathitā[3] tattha aññamaññaṃ paghaṭṭitā.

Ubbiggā tasitā bhitā[4] bhantā vyadhitamānasā[5]
mahājanā samāgamma Dīpaṅkaram upāgamuṃ.

Kiṃ bhavissati lokassa kalyāṇaṃ atha pāpakaṃ
sabbo upadduto loko taṃ vinodehi cakkhuma.[6]

Tesaṃ tadā saññapesi Dīpaṅkaro mahāmunī[7]
vissatthā hotha ma bhātha imasmiṃ puthuvikampane.[8]

Yam ahaṃ ajja vyākāsiṃ buddho loke bhavissati
eso sammasatī[9] dhammaṃ pubbakaṃ jinasevitaṃ.

Tassa sammasato dhammaṃ buddhabhūmiṃ asesato
ten' âyaṃ kampitā puthuvi[10] dasasahassi[11] sadevake '* "† ti.

Tattha *yāvatâ* ti yāvatikā.

---

* *Verses at Jā.* i. 26=*Asl.* 68-69 (*Siam. edn.*). † *Jā.* i. 26.

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 169 āsi.
[2] *Budv.* II. 169 bhūmiyā.
[3] *Budv.* II. 170 sañcuṇṇamathitā.
[4] *Budv.* II. 171 bhītā.
[5] *Budv.* II. 171 vyā-.
[6] *Budv.* II. 172 cakkhumā.
[7] *Budv.* II. 173 °muni.
[8] *Budv.* II. 173 paṭhavi-.
[9] *Budv.* II. 174 °sati.
[10] *Budv.* II. 175 puṭhavī.
[11] *Budv.* II. 175 °sahassī.

Āsî ti ahosi; sā tadā parisā āsî ti pi pāṭho. Tattha yā tattha parisā ṭhitā āsî ti attho.

Pavedhamānâ ti kampamānā.

Sâ ti sā parisā.

Tatthâ ti tasmiṃ parivesanaṭṭhāne.

Setî ti sayittha.

Ghaṭâ ti ghaṭānaṃ; sāmi-atthe paccattavacanaṃ. Ghaṭānaṃ nekasahassānî ti attho.

Saṃcuṇṇā mathitâ ti cuṇṇā c' eva mathitā ca; mathitasaṃcuṇṇâ ti attho.

Aññamaññaṃ paghaṭṭitâ ti aññamaññaṃ pahaṭā.

Ubbiggâ ti utrastahadayā.

Tasitâ ti sañjātatāsā.

Bhītâ ti bhayabhītā.

Bhantâ ti bhantamānasā; vibbhantacittâ ti attho. Sabbāni pan' etāni aññamaññavevacanāni.

Samāgammâ ti samāgantvā, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Upadduto ti upahato vyadhito.

Taṃ vinodehî ti taṃ upaddavabhayaṃ[1] vinodehi; vināsayâ ti attho.

Cakkhumâ ti pañcahi cakkhūhi cakkhuma.

Tesaṃ tadâ ti te jane tadâ; upayogatthe sāmivacanaṃ.

Saññapesî ti ñāpesi bodhesi.

Vissatthâ ti vissatthacittā.

Mā bhāthâ ti mā bhāyatha.

Yam ahan ti yaṃ ahaṃ Sumedhapaṇḍitaṃ.

Dhamman ti pāramīdhammaṃ.

Pubbakan ti porāṇaṃ.

Jinasevitan ti jinehi bodhisattakāle sevitan ti attho.

Buddhabhūmin ti buddhapāramiṃ.

Tenâ ti tena sammasanakāraṇena.

Kampitâ ti calitā.

Sadevake ti sadevake loke.

"Tato mahājano tathāgatassa vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭhatuṭṭho mālāgandhavilepanâdīnī ādāya Rammanagarato nikkhamitvā bodhisattaṃ upasaṅkamitvā mālâdīhi[2] pūjetvā vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā Rammanagaram eva pāvisi. Atha bodhisatto pi dasa pāramiyo sammasitvā daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya nisinnâsanā vuṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

---

[1] *v.l.* upadduta (*H.*). [2] *Si.* II. mālâdīni.

[II. 176-177] 'Buddhassa vacanaṃ sutvā mano nibbāyi tāvade
sabbe maṃ upasaṅkamma puna pi maṃ abhivandayuṃ.[1]

Samādiyitvā buddhaguṇaṃ daḷhaṃ katvāna mānasaṃ
Dīpaṅkaraṃ namassitvā āsanā vuṭṭhahiṃ tadâ[2] '* "† ti.

Tattha *mano nibbāyî* ti mahājanassa paṭhavikampane ubbiggahadayassa tattha kāraṇaṃ sutvā mano nibbāyi; santiṃ agamāsî ti attho; jano nibbāyî ti pi pāṭho. So uttāno yeva.

Samādiyitvâ ti sammā ādiyitvā; samādiyâ ti attho.

Buddhaguṇan ti pāramiyo. Sesam uttānam eva.

"Atha kho bodhisattaṃ dayitasabbasattaṃ āsanā vuṭṭhahantaṃ sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā sannipatitvā dibbehi gandhamālâdîhi pūjetvā: ayya Sumedhatāpasa tayā ajja Dīpaṅkarassa dasabalassa pādamūle mahati patthanā patthitā, sā te anantarāyena samijjhatu, mā te tatra bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā ahosi, sarīre te appamattako pi rogo mā uppajjatu, khippaṃ pāramiyo pūretvā sammāsambodhiṃ paṭivijjha, yathā pupphûpagaphalûpagā rukkhā samaye pupphanti c' eva phalanti ca, tath' eva tvam pi taṃ samayaṃ anatikkamitvā khippaṃ sambodhiṃ phussatû ti ādīni thutimaṅgalāni payirudāhaṃsu, evaṃ payirudāhitvā bodhisattaṃ abhivādetvā attano attano devaṭṭhānam eva agamiṃsu. Bodhisatto pi devatāhi abhitthuto: ahaṃ dasapāramiyo pūretvā 'kappasatasahassâdhikānaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake buddho bhavissāmî ti '‡ viriyaṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya ākāsam abbhuggantvā isigaṇavantaṃ Himavantam eva agamāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 178-188] 'Dibbaṃ mānusakaṃ pupphaṃ devā[3] mānusakā[3] ubho
samokiranti pupphehi vuṭṭhahantassa āsanā.

Vedayanti ca te sotthiṃ devā[3] mānusakā[3] ubho
mahantaṃ patthitaṃ tuyhaṃ taṃ labhassu yathicchitaṃ.

Sabbītiyo vivajjantu soko[4] rogo[4] vinassatu
mā te bhavatv' antarāyo[5] phusa khippaṃ bodhim uttamaṃ.

Yathā pi samaye sampatte[6] pupphanti pupphino dumā
tath' eva tvaṃ mahāvīra buddhañāṇena pupphasi.

---

* *Verses at Jā.* i. 27=*Asl.* 69 (*Siam. edn.*). † *Cf. Jā.* i. 26-27.
‡ *Cf. Mhbv.* 7.

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 176 abhivandiṃsu. [2] *Budv.* II. 177 tādā.
[3] *Budv.* II. 178, 179 devamān-. [4] *Budv.* II. 180 sabbarogo, *also Sī.* II. (*H.*).
[5] *Budv.* II. 180 bhavantvantarāyo. [6] *Budv.* II. 181 patte.

Yathā ye keci sambuddhā pūrayuṃ dasa pāramī
tath' eva tvaṃ mahāvīra pūraya dasa pāramī.[1]

Yathā ye keci sambuddhā bodhimaṇḍamhi bujjhare
tath' eva tvaṃ mahāvīra bujjhassu jinabodhiyaṃ.

Yathā ye keci sambuddhā dhammacakkaṃ pavattayuṃ
tath' eva tvaṃ mahāvīra dhammacakkaṃ pavattaya.

Puṇṇamāye[2] yathā cando parisuddho virocati
tath' eva tvaṃ puṇṇamano viroca dasasahassiyaṃ.

Rāhumutto yathā suriyo tāpena atirocati
tath' eva lokā muccitvā[3] viroca siriyā tuvaṃ.

Yathā ya kāci nadiyo osaranti mahodadhiṃ
evaṃ sadevakā lokā osarantu tav' antike.

Tehi thutappasattho so dasa dhamme samādiya
te dhamme paripūrento pavanaṃ pāvisī tadā.'* "†

Tattha *dibban* ti mandāravaṃ pāricchattakaṃ. Devā dibbaṃ kusumaṃ mānusakā ca mānusapupphaṃ gahetvâ ti attho.

Samokirantî ti samoparisamokiriṃsû ti attho.

Vuṭṭhahantassâ ti vuṭṭhahato.

Vedayantî ti nivedayiṃsu ñāpesuṃ.

Sotthin ti sotthibhāvaṃ.

Idāni vedayitâkāradassanatthaṃ *mahantaṃ patthitaṃ tuyhan* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tayā pana Sumedhapaṇḍita mahantaṃ ṭhānaṃ patthitaṃ, yathā patthitaṃ *labhassû* ti attho.

Sabbītiyo ti etî ti, îti; sabbā ītiyo, sabbītiyo, upaddavā.

Vivajjantû ti mā hontu.

Soko rogo vinassatû ti socanasaṅkhāto soko rujanasaṅkhāto rogo ca vinaṭṭhā bhavantu.

Te ti tava.

Mā bhavatv' antarāyo ti mā bhavatu antarāyo.

Phusâ ti adhigaccha pāpuṇāhi.

Bodhin ti arahattamaggañāṇaṃ, sabbaññutañāṇam pi vaṭṭati.

Uttaman ti seṭṭhaṃ.

Samaye ti tassa tassa rukkhassa pupphanasamaye sampatte ti attho.

* *Verses at Jā.* i. 27-28=*Asl.* 69-70 (*Siam. edn.*). † *Jā.* i. 27-28.

[1] *Budv.* II. 182 pāramiṃ. [2] *Budv.* II. 185 °māse.
[3] *Budv.* II. 186 muñcitvā.

Pupphino ti pupphanakā.
Buddhañāṇehi ti aṭṭhārasahi buddhañāṇehi.
Pupphasi ti pupphassu.
Pūrayun ti pūrayiṃsu.
Pūrayâ ti paripūraya.
Bujjhare ti *bujjhiṃsu*.
Jinabodhiyan ti jinānaṃ buddhānaṃ bodhiyā; sabbaññubodhimūle ti attho.
Puṇṇamāye ti puṇṇamāsiyaṃ.
Puṇṇamano ti paripuṇṇamanoratho.
Rāhumutto ti Rāhunā sobbhânunā mutto.
Tāpenâ ti patāpena ālokena.
Lokā muccitvâ ti lokadhammehi alitto hutvâ ti attho.
Virocâ ti virāja.
Siriyâ ti buddhasiriyā.
Osarantî ti mahāsamuddaṃ pavisanti.
Osarantû ti upagacchantu.
Tav' antike ti tava santikaṃ.
Tehî ti devehi.
Thutappasattho ti thuto c' eva pasattho ca. Thutehi vā dipaṅkarâdīhi pasattho.
Dasadhamme ti dasa pāramīdhamme.
Pavanan ti mahāvanaṃ. Dhammakapabbate mahāvanaṃ pāvisî ti attho. Sesagāthā su-uttānā evâ ti.

Madhuratthavilāsiniyā Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathāya Sumedhakathā niṭṭhitā.

IIB. DIPAṄKARABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Rammanagaravāsino pi upāsakā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā puna bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ mālāgandhâdīhi pūjetvā vanditvā dānânumodanaṃ sotukāmā upanisīdiṃsu. Atha satthā tesaṃ paramamadhuraṃ hadayaṅgamam anumodanam akāsi:

Dānaṃ nāma sukhâdīnaṃ nidānaṃ paramaṃ mataṃ
dibbānaṃ pana sopānaṃ patiṭṭhâ ti pavuccati.

Dānaṃ tāṇaṃ manussassa dānaṃ bandhuparāyanaṃ.
Dānaṃ dukkhâdhipannānaṃ sattānaṃ paramā gati.

Dukkhanittharaṇaṭṭhena dānaṃ nāvâ ti dīpitaṃ
bhayā rakkhanato dānaṃ nagaran ti ca vaṇṇitaṃ.

Dānaṃ durāsadaṭṭhena vuttam āsiviso ti ca*
dānaṃ lobhamalâdīhi padumaṃ anupalittato.

N' atthi dānasamo loke purisassa avassayo
paṭipajjatha tasmā taṃ kiriyâjjhāsayena ca.

Saggalokanidānāni dānāni matimā idha
ko hi nāma naro loke na dadeyya hite rato.

Sutvā devesu sampattiṃ ko naro dānasambhavaṃ
na dajjā sukhasandānaṃ dānaṃ cittappamodanaṃ.

Dānena paṭipannena accharā parivārito
ramate suciraṃ kālaṃ nandane suranandane.

Pītim udāraṃ vindati dātā gāravam asmiṃ gacchati loke
khyātim anantaṃ yāti ca dātā vissasanīyo hoti ca dātā.

Datvā dānaṃ yāti naro so bhogasamiddhiṃ dīghañ c' āyuṃ
sussarataṃ pi ca vandati rūpaṃ sagge saddhiṃ kilati devehi,
vimānesu ṭhatvā nānāmattamayūrâbhirutesu.

Corârirājôdakapāvakānaṃ dhanaṃ asādhāraṇam eva dānaṃ
dadāti taṃ sāvakañāṇabhūmiṃ paccekabhūmiṃ pana buddhabhūmin ti.

Evam ādinā nayena dānânumodanaṃ katvā dānânisaṃsaṃ pakāsetvā tad anantaraṃ sīlakathaṃ kathesi, sīlaṃ nām' etaṃ idhalokaparalokasampattīnaṃ mūlaṃ.

Sīlaṃ sukhānaṃ paramaṃ nidānaṃ sīlena sīlī tidivaṃ payāti
sīlaṃ hi saṃsāram upāgatassa tāṇañ ca leṇañ ca parāyanañ ca.

Avassayo sīlasamo janānaṃ kuto pan' añño idha vā parattha
sīlaṃ guṇānaṃ paramā patiṭṭhā yathā dharā thāvarajaṅgamānaṃ.

Sīlaṃ kir' eva kalyāṇaṃ sīlaṃ loke anuttaraṃ
ariyavuttisamācāro yena vuccati sīlavā.

---

* *Cf. above verses with UdA.* 281.

Sîlâlaṅkārasamo alaṅkāro n' atthi. Sīlagandhasamo gandho n' atthi. Sīlasamaṃ kilesamalavisodhanaṃ n' atthi. Sīlasamaṃ pariḷāhûpasamanaṃ n' atthi. Sīlasamaṃ kittijananaṃ n' atthi. Sīlasamaṃ saggârohaṇasopānaṃ n' atthi. Nibbānanagarappavesane ca sīlasamaṃ dvāraṃ n' atthi. Yath' âha:

Sobhant' evaṃ na rājāno muttāmaṇivibhūsitā
yathā sobhanti yatino sīlabhūsanabhūsitā.

Sīlagandhasamo gandho kuto nāma bhavissati
yo samaṃ anuvāte ca paṭivāte ca vāyati.

Na pupphagandho paṭivātam eti na candanaṃ tagaramallikā vā
satañ ca gandho paṭivātam eti sabbā disā sappuriso pavāti.

Candanaṃ tagaraṃ vā pi uppalaṃ atha vassiki
etesaṃ gandhajātānaṃ sīlagandho anuttaro.

Na Gaṅgā Yamunā vā pi Sarabhū vā Sarassatī
ninnagā v' Âciravatī Mahī cā pi mahānadī.

Sakkuṇanti visodhetuṃ yam malaṃ idha pāṇinaṃ
visodhayati sattānaṃ taṃ ve sīlajalaṃ malaṃ.

Na taṃ sajaladā vātā na cā pi haricandanaṃ
n' eva hārā na maṇayo na candakiraṇaṅkurā.

Samayant' îdha sattānaṃ pariḷāhaṃ surakkhitaṃ
yaṃ sameti idaṃ ariyaṃ sīlaṃ accantasītalaṃ.

Attânuvādâdibhayaṃ viddhaṃsayati sabbadā
janeti kittiṃ sātañ ca sīlaṃ sīlavato sadā.

Saggârohaṇasopānaṃ aññaṃ sīlasamaṃ kuto
dvāraṃ vā pana nibbānanagarassa pavesane.

Guṇānaṃ mūlabhūtassa dosānaṃ balaghātino
iti sīlassa jānātha ānisaṃsam anuttaraṃ.

Evaṃ bhagavā sīlânisaṃsaṃ dassetvā: idaṃ pana sīlaṃ nissāya ayaṃ saggo labbhatî ti dassanatthaṃ tad anantaraṃ saggakathaṃ kathesi. Ayaṃ saggo nāma iṭṭho kanto manāpo ekantasukho niccam ettha kīḷā niccaṃ sampattiyo labhanti. Cātummahārājikā devā navutivassasatasahassāni dibbasukhaṃ dibbasampattiṃ pāṭilabhanti, Tāvatiṃsā tisso ca vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiñ ca vassasatasahassānî ti. Evam ādi-saggaguṇapaṭisaṃyuttakathaṃ kathesi. Evaṃ

saggakathāya palobhetvā puna: ayam pi saggo anicco addhuvo na h' ettha chandarāgo kātabbo ti, "kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsañ ca pakāsetvā"* amatapariyosānaṃ dhammakathaṃ kathesi.

Evaṃ tassa mahājanassa dhammaṃ desetvā ekacce saraṇesu ca ekacce pañcasīlesu ca ekacce sotâpattiphale ca ekacce sakadāgāmiphale ekacce anāgāmiphale ekacce catusu pi phalesu ekacce tīsu vijjāsu ekacce chasu abhiññāsu ekacce aṭṭhasamāpattisu patiṭṭhāpetvā uṭṭhāyâsanā Rammanagarato nikkhamitvā Sudassanavihāram eva pāvisi. Tena vuttam:

[II. 189-195] "Tadā te bhojayitvāna sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ
upagañchuṃ saraṇaṃ tassa Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno.

Saraṇâgamane kañci nivesetī[1] tathāgato
kañci pañcasu sīlesu sīle dasavidhe paraṃ.

Kassaci deti sāmaññaṃ caturo[2] phala-m-uttame
kassaci asame dhamme deti so paṭisambhidā.

Kassaci varasamāpattiyo aṭṭha deti narâsabho
tisso kassaci vijjāyo chaḷabhiññāyo[3] pavecchati.

Tena yogena janakāyaṃ ovadi[4] so[4] mahāmuni
tena vitthārikaṃ āsi lokanāthassa sāsanaṃ.

Mahāhanu[5] usabhakkhandho[5] Dīpaṅkarasanāmako
bahū jane tārayati parimoceti duggatiṃ.

Bodhaneyyaṃ janaṃ disvā satasahasse pi yojane
khaṇena upagantvāna bodheti taṃ mahāmunî"† ti.

Tattha *te* ti te Rammanagaravāsino upāsakā.

Saraṇan ti ettha saraṇaṃ saraṇâgamanaṃ saraṇassa gantā ca veditabbā. Sarati hiṃsati vināsetî ti saraṇaṃ. Kiṃ taṃ ratanattayaṃ? Taṃ pana saraṇaṅgatānaṃ ten' eva saraṇagamanena bhayaṃ sant' âyaṃ dukkhaṃ duggatiṃ parikkilesaṃ hanti hiṃsatî ti saraṇan ti vuccati. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ:

"Ye keci buddhaṃ saraṇaṅgatāse na te gamissanti apāyaṃ
pahāya mānusaṃ dehaṃ devakāyaṃ paripūressantî ti.

---

* *Vin.* i. 15. † *Verses at Jā.* i. 28=*Asl.* 70-71 (*Siam. edn.*).

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 190 nivesesi. [2] *Budv.* II. 191 catutthe.
[3] *Budv.* II. 192 °abhiññā. [4] *Budv.* II. 193 ovadati.
[5] *Budv.* II. 194 °hanûsabhakkhando.

Ye keci dhammaṃ saraṇaṅgatāse . . . pe . . .
Ye keci saṅghaṃ saraṇaṅgatāse . . . pe . . . paripūressantî "* ti.

Saraṇagamanaṃ nāma ratanattayaparāyaṇâkārappavatto cittuppādo. Saraṇassa gantā nāma taṃ samaṅgīpuggalo. Evaṃ tāva saraṇaṃ saraṇâgamanaṃ saraṇassa gantā câ ti idaṃ tayaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Tassâ ti taṃ Dīpaṅkaraṃ; upayogatthe sāmivacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Upagañchuṃ saraṇaṃ tatthâ ti pi pāṭho.

Satthuno ti satthāraṃ.

Saraṇâgamane kañcî ti kañci puggalaṃ saraṇâgamane nivesetî ti attho. Kañcā pi paccuppannavasena vuttañ ca atītakālavasena attho gahetabbo. Esa nayo sesesu pi. Kassaci saraṇâgamane ti pi pāṭho. Tassa pi so yev' attho.

Kañci pañcasu sīlesû ti kañci puggalaṃ pañcasu viratisīlesu *nivesesî* ti attho.

Sīle dasavidhe paran ti aparaṃ puggalaṃ dasavidhe sīle nivesesî ti. Kassaci kusale dasâ ti pi pāṭho. Tassa kañci puggalaṃ dasakusaladhamme samādapesî ti attho.

Kassaci deti sāmaññan ti " ettha paramatthato sāmaññan ti maggo vuccati. Yath' âha: ' Katamañ ca bhikkhave sāmaññaṃ ? Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyath' īdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhî ti, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāmaññan ' "† ti.

Caturo phala-m-uttame ti cattāri uttamāni phalānî ti attho. *Ma*kāro padasandhikaro, liṅgavipariyāsena vuttaṃ. Yathôpanissayaṃ cattāro magge cattāri sāmaññaphalāni, kassaci adāsî ti attho.

Kassaci asame dhamme ti kassaci asadise cattāro paṭisambhidādhamme adāsi.

Kassaci varasamāpattiyo ti kassaci pana nīvaraṇavigamanapadhānabhūtā aṭṭhasamāpattiyo adāsi.

Tisso kassaci vijjāyo ti kassaci puggalassa upanissayavasena dibbacakkhuñāṇapubbenivāsânussatiñāṇa-āsavakkhayañāṇavasena tisso vijjāyo.

Chaḷabhiññā pavecchatî ti cha abhiññāyo kassaci adāsi.

Tena yogenâ ti tena nayena tena anukkamena.

Janakāyan ti janasamūhaṃ.

Ovadatî ti ovadi. Kālavipariyāyena vuttan ti veditabbaṃ. Īdisesu vacanesu ito upari pi atītakālavasen' eva attho gahetabbo.

Tena vitthārikaṃ āsî ti tena Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato ovādena anusāsaniyā vitthārikaṃ vitthataṃ visālībhūtaṃ sāsanaṃ ahosi.

---

* (?). † *DA.* i. 158.

Mahāhanû ti mahāpurisānaṃ kira dve pi hanūni paripuṇṇāni dvādasiyā pakkhassa candasadisâkārāni honti ti mahantāni hanūni yassa so mahāhanu; sīhahanû ti vuttaṃ hoti.

Usabhakkhandho ti usabhassa iva khandho yassa bhavati so usabhakkhandho suvaṭṭhitasuvaṇṇâliṅgasadisarucirakkhandho samavattacārukkhandho ti attho.

Dīpaṅkarasanāmako ti Dīpaṅkarasanāmo.

Bahū jane tārayatī ti bahū buddhaveneyye jane tāresi.

Parimocetī ti parimocesi.

Duggatin ti duggatito; nissakkatthe upayogavacanaṃ.

Idāni tāraṇaparimocanâkārassa dassanatthaṃ *bodhaneyyaṃ janan* ti gāthā vuttā. Tattha *bodhaneyyaṃ janan* ti bodhaneyyaṃ pajaṃ, ayaṃ eva vā pāṭho.

Disvâ ti buddhacakkhunā vā samantacakkhunā vā disvā.

Satasahasse pi yojane ti anekasatasahasse pi yojane ṭhitaṃ; idam pana dasasahassiyaṃ yeva sandhāya vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Dīpaṅkaro kira satthā buddhattaṃ patvā bodhimūle sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā aṭṭhame sattâhe Mahābrahmuno dhammajjhesanaṃ paṭiññāya Sunandârāme dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā koṭisataṃ devamanussānaṃ dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayo ahosi. Atha satthā attano puttassa Samavattakkhandhassa nāma ñāṇaparipākaṃ ñatvā taṃ atrajaṃ pamukhaṃ katvā Rāhulovādasadisaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā devamanussānaṃ navutikoṭiyo dhammâbhisamayaṃ pāpesi. Ayaṃ dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Puna bhagavā Amaravatīnagaradvāre mahāsirīsarukkhamūle yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā mahājanassa bandhanamokkhaṃ katvā devagaṇaparivuto divasakarâtirekajuti viya surabhavane Tāvatiṃsabhavane pāricchattakamūle paramasītale paṇḍukambalasilātale nisīditvā sabbadevagaṇapītisañjananiṃ attano jananiṃ Sumedhādeviṃ pamukhaṃ katvā sabbaso lokaviditavisuddhidevo devadevo Dīpaṅkaro bhagavā sattappakaraṇaṃ Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ desetvā navutidevakoṭisahassaṃ[1] dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. Ayaṃ tatiyo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 196, 197] "Paṭhamâbhisamaye buddho koṭisatam abodhayi
dutiyâbhisamaye nātho navuṭikoṭim abodhayi.

Yadā ca devabhavanamhi buddho dhammam adesayi
navutikoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahu."*

* *Jā.* i. 28=*Asl.* 71 (*Siam. edn.*).

[1] *H. v.l.* navutidevakoṭiyo ti sabbattha.

Dīpaṅkarassa pana bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā ahesuṃ. Tattha Sunandârāme koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 198] "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo."*

Athâparena samayena dasabalo catuhi bhikkhusahassehi parivuto gāmanigamanagarapaṭipāṭiyā mahājanânuggahaṃ karonto cārikaṃ caramāno anukkamena ekasmiṃ padese mahājanakatasakkāraṃ sabbalokavissutaṃ amanussapariggahitaṃ atibhayānakaṃ olambâmbudharaparicumbitakūṭaṃ vividhasurabhitarukusumavāsitakūṭaṃ nānāmigagaṇavicaritakūṭaṃ Nāradakūṭaṃ nāma paramaramaṇīyaṃ pabbataṃ sampāpuṇi. So kira sabbato Nāradena nāma yakkhena pariggahito ahosi. Tattha pana tassa yakkhassa anusaṃvaccharaṃ mahājano manussabaliṃ upaharati.

Atha Dīpaṅkaro kira bhagavā tassa mahājanassa upanissayasampattiṃ disvā tato bhikkhusaṁghaṃ catuddisaṃ pesetvā adutiyo asahāyo karuṇā balavasaṅgatahadayo tañ ca yakkhaṃ vinetuṃ Nāradapabbataṃ abhiruhi. Atha so manussabhakkho sakahitanirapekkho paravadhadakkho yakkho makkhaṃ asahamāno kodhapharitamānaso dasabalaṃ bhiṃsāpetvā palāpetukāmo taṃ pabbataṃ cālesi. So kira pabbato tena cāliyamāno bhagavato ānubhāvena tass' eva matthake patamāno viya ahosi. Tato so bhīto: handa naṃ agginā khāpessāmī ti mahantaṃ atibhīmadassanaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ nibbattesi. So aggikkhandho paṭivāte pakkhitto viya attano va dukkhaṃ jānesi. Na hi bhagavato cīvare aṃsumattam pi ḍaḍḍhuṃ samattho ahosi. Yakkho pana: samaṇo ḍaḍḍho ti olokento dasabalaṃ saradasamayavimalakarasabbajanaratikaraṃ rajanikaram iva sītalajalatalagatakamalakaṇṇikāya nisinnaṃ viya bhagavantaṃ disvā cintesi: aho ayaṃ samaṇo mahânubhāvo yaṃ yaṃ imass' âhaṃ anatthaṃ karomi so so mam' ûpari yeva patati imaṃ pana samaṇaṃ muñcitvā aññaṃ me paṭisaraṇaṃ parâyanaṃ n' atthi. Paṭhaviyaṃ upakkhalitā paṭhaviṃ yeva nissāya uṭṭhahanti hand' âhaṃ imaṃ yeva samaṇaṃ saraṇaṃ gamissāmī ti.

Ath' evaṃ pana so cintetvā bhagavato cakkâlaṅkatatalesu pādatalesu sirasā nipatitvā: accayo maṃ bhante accagamâ ti vatvā bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ agamāsi. Ath' assa bhagavā ānupubbikathaṃ kathesi. So desanāpariyosāne dasahi yakkhasahassehi saddhiṃ sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhahi. Tasmiṃ kira divase sakala-Jambudīpavāsino

* *Jā.* i. 29=*Ad.* 71 (*Siam. edn.*).

manussā tassa balikammattham ekekagāmato ekekapurisaṃ āhariṃsu, aññañ ca bahu tilataṇḍulakulatthamuggamāsādiṃ sappinavanītatelamadhuphāṇitâdīni ca. Atha so yakkho taṃ divasaṃ ābhataṃ taṇḍulâdikaṃ sabbaṃ tesaṃ yeva datvā te balikammass' atthāya ānītamanusse dasabalassa niyādesi.

Atha te satthā manusse ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā anto sattâhe yeva arahatte patiṭṭhāpetvā Māghapuṇṇamāya koṭisatabhikkhum ajjhagato caturaṅgasamannāgate sannipāte pātimokkham uddisi bhagavā. Caturaṅgāni nāma: sabbe va ehibhikkhū honti sabbe chaḷabhiññā honti sabbe anāmantitā va āgatā paṇṇarasûposathadivaso câ ti imāni cattāri aṅgāni. Ayaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 109] "Puna Nāradakūṭamhi pavivekagate jine
khīṇâsavā vītamalā samiṃsu satakoṭiyo."*

Tattha *pavivekagate* ti gaṇaṃ pahāya gate.

Samiṃsū ti sannipatiṃsu. Yadā pana Dīpaṅkaro lokanāyako Sudassana-nāmake pabbate vassâvāsam upagañchi tadā kira Jambudīpavāsino manussā anusaṃvaccharaṃ giraggasamajjaṃ karonti. Tasmiṃ kira samajje sannipatitā manussā dasabalaṃ disvā dhammakathaṃ sutvā tatra pasīditvā pabbajiṃsu. Mahāpavāraṇadivase satthā tesaṃ ajjhāsayânukulaṃ vipassanākathaṃ kathesi. Taṃ sutvā te sabbe saṅkhāre sammasitvā vipassanânupubbena maggânupubbena ca arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Atha satthā navutikoṭisahassehi saddhiṃ pavāresi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 200, 201] "Yamhi kāle mahāvīro Sudassanasiluccaye
navutikoṭisahassehi pavāresi mahāmuni.

Ahaṃ tena samayena jaṭilo uggatāpano
antalikkhamhi caraṇo pañcâbhiññāsu pāragû "* ti.

Ayaṃ gāthā Atthasāliniyā Dhammasaṅgaṇi-aṭṭhakathānidānavaṇṇanāya Dīpaṅkara-buddhavaṃse likhitā. Imasmiṃ pana Buddhavaṃse n' atthi bhāvo yeva pan' assā yuttataro. Kasmâ ti ce? Heṭṭhā Sumedhakathāsu kathitā hi.

Dīpaṅkare kira bhagavati dhammaṃ desente dasasahassānañ ca vīsati[1] sahassānañ ca ādivasena abhisamayānaṃ anto n' atthi. Tasmā Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

---

* *Jā*. i. 29 = *Asl*. 71 (*Siam. edn.*).

[1] *H*. *v.l.* cattālīsasatasahassānan ti sabbattha.

[II. 202] " Dasavīsasahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahu
ekadvinnaṃ abhisamayā[1] gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyâ[1] "* ti.

Tattha *dasavīsasahassānan* ti dasasahassānaṃ vīsatisahassānañ ca. *Dhammâbhisamayo* ti catusaccadhammapaṭivedho. *Ekadvinnan* ti ekassa c' eva dvinnañ ca; tiṇṇaṃ catunnaṃ dasannan ti ādinā nāyena asaṅkheyyâ ti attho. Evaṃ asaṅkheyyâbhisamayattā ca vitthārikaṃ mahattappattañ ca bahūhi paṇḍitehi devamanussehi nīyanikattā ñātañ ca adhisīlasikkhâdīhi iddhañ ca satisamādhi-ādīhi phītañ ca ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 203] " Vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ[2] iddhaṃ phītaṃ ahu tadā
Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ suvisodhitan "† ti.

Tattha *suvisodhitan* ti suṭṭhu bhagavatā sodhitaṃ suddhaṃ kataṃ. Dīpaṅkaraṃ kira satthāraṃ sabbakālaṃ chaḷabhiññānaṃ mahiddhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cattāri satasahassāni parivārenti. Tena samayena ye sekkhā kālakiriyaṃ karonti, te garahitā bhavanti sabbe khīṇâsavā hutvā va parinibbāyantî ti adhippāyo. Tasmā hi tassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ supupphitaṃ susamiddhaṃ khīṇâsavehi bhikkhūhi ativiya sobhittha. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 204-206] " Cattāri satasahassāni chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā
Dīpaṅkaraṃ lokaviduṃ parivārenti sabbadā.

Ye keci tena samayena jahanti mānusaṃ bhavaṃ
appattamānasā sekhā garahitā va bhavanti te.

Supupphitaṃ pāvacanaṃ arahantehi tādihi
khīṇâsavehi vimalehi upasobhati sabbadâ "‡ ti.

Tattha *cattāri satasahassānî* ti gaṇanāya dassitā evaṃ dassitagaṇanā ime bhikkhû ti dassanatthaṃ *chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikâ* ti vuttan ti evam attho gahetabbo. Athavā chaḷabhiññānaṃ mahiddhikānan ti sāmi-atthe paccattavacanaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Sabbadâ ti niccakālaṃ; dasabalaṃ *parivārenti* bhagavantaṃ muñcitvā na katthaci gacchantî ti adhippāyo.

Tena samayenâ ti tasmiṃ samaye. Ayaṃ pana samayasaddo samavāyâdisu navasu atthesu dissati. Yath' âha:

* *Jā*. i. 29=*Asl*. 71 (*Siam. edn.*). † *Jā*. i. 29=*Asl*. 71-72 (*Siam. edn.*).
‡ *Jā*. i. 29=*Asl*. 72 (*Siam. edn.*).

[1] *Budv*. II. 202 °yo. [2] *Budv*. II. 203 bahu-.

"Samavāye khaṇe kāle samūhe hetudiṭṭhisu
paṭilābhe pahāne ca paṭivedhe ca dissati."*

Idha so kāle daṭṭhabbo tasmiṃ kāle ti attho.

Mānusaṃ bhavan ti manussabhāvaṃ.

Appattamānasā ti "appattaṃ anadhigataṃ mānasaṃ yehi te appattamānasā; mānasan ti rāgassa ca cittassa ca arahattassa ca adhivacanaṃ. Yath' âha: 'Antalikkhacaro pāso yv' âyaṃ carati mānaso'† ti ettha rāgo mānasan ti vuttaṃ; 'Cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaran'‡ ti ettha cittaṃ; 'Appattamānaso sekho kālaṃ kiriyā jane sutâ'§ ti ettha arahattaṃ. Idhā pi arahattam eva adhippetaṃ. Tasmā appatta-arahattaphalâ ti attho."||

"*Sekhâ* ti, ken' aṭṭhena sekhā? Sekhadhammapaṭilābhaṭṭhena sekhā. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: 'Kittāvatā nu kho bhante sekho hotî? ti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sekhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti . . . pe . . . sekhena sammāsamādhinā samannāgato hoti, ettāvatā kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sekho hotî'¶ ti. Api ca sekhantî ti sekhā. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: "Sikkhati, sikkhatî ti kho bhikkhu, tasmā sekho ti vuccati. Kiñ ca sikkhati? Adhisīlam pi sikkhati adhicittam pi . . . adhipaññam pi sikkhati. Sikkhatî ti kho bhikkhu, tasmā sekho ti vuccatî'** ti."††

Supupphitan ti suṭṭhu vikasitaṃ.

Pāvacanan ti pasatthaṃ vacanaṃ; vuddhippattaṃ vā vacanaṃ pavacanaṃ; pavacanam eva pāvacanaṃ; sāsanan ti attho.

Upasobhatî ti abhirājati, atirocati.

Sabbadâ ti sabbakālaṃ; upasobhati sadevake ti pi paṭho.

Tassa "Dīpaṅkarabhagavato Rammavatī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sudevo[1] nāma rājā khattiyo pitā, Sumedhā nāma mātā, Sumaṅgalo ca Tisso ca dve aggasāvakā, Sāgato nām' upaṭṭhāko, Nandā ca Sunandā ca dve aggasāvikā, bodhi tassa bhagavato pipphalīrukkho,"‡‡ asītihatthubbedho, satasahassavassāni āyû ti; kiṃ pan' imesaṃ jātanagarâdīnaṃ dassane payojanan ti ce? Vuccate: yassa yadi n' eva jātanagaraṃ na pitā na mātā paññāyeyya, imassa pana n' eva jātanagaraṃ na pitā na mātā paññāyati, devo vā Sakko vā yakkho vā Māro vā Brahmā vā esam aññe devānam pi īdisaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ

* *Asl.* 57, *SA.* i. 9, *DA.* i. 31.
† *S.* i. 111 (*H.*), *Vin.* i. 21.
‡ *Vbh.* 87 *f.* (*H.*).
§ *S.* i. 121 (*H.*), *quoted DhA.* i. 432, *Asl.* 140.
|| *Cf. MA.* i. 41.
¶ *S.* v. 14.
** *A.* i. 231 (*H.*).
†† *Cf. MA.* i. 40.
‡‡ *Cf. Mhbv.* 4-5.

[1] Sumedho *at Budv.* II. 207 *and Jā.* i. 29.

anacchariyan ti maññamānā na sotabbaṃ maññeyyaṃ, tato abhisamayo na bhaveyya, asati abhisamaye niratthako buddhappādo bhaveyya, anīyyānikaṃ sāsanaṃ, tasmā sabbabuddhānaṃ jātanagarâdiko paricchedo dassetabbo. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 207] "Nagaraṃ Rammavatī nāma Sudevo[1] nāma khattiyo,
Sumedhā nāma janikā Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno.

[II. 213] Sumaṅgalo ca Tisso ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā,
Sāgato nām' upaṭṭhāko Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno.

[II. 214] Nandā c' eva Sunandā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā,
bodhi tassa bhagavato pipphalī ti pavuccati.

[II. 216-219] Asītihatthubbedho[2] Dīpaṅkaro mahāmunī,[3]
sobhati dīparukkho va sālarājā va phullito.

Satasahassavassāni āyu tassa mahesino
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Jotayitvāna saddhammaṃ santāretvā mahājanaṃ
jalitvā aggikkhandho[4] va nibbuto so sasāvako.

Sā ca iddhi so ca yaso tāni ca pādesu cakkaratanāni
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasankhārâ"* ti.

Tattha *Sudevo nāma khattiyo* ti Sudevo nām' assa rājā khattiyo pitā ahosī ti attho.

Janikâ ti janetti.

Pipphalī ti pilakkhakapitthanarukkho bodhi.

Asītihatthubbedho ti asītihatthaṃ uggato.

Dīparukkho vâ ti sampajjalitadīpamālākulo dīparukkho viya; ārohaparināhasaṇṭhānasampanno dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇânubyañjanasamalaṅkatasarīro vipphuritaraṃsi jālāvisaratārāgaṇasamujjalam iva gaganatalaṃ bhagavā dharamānakāle *sobhatī* ti sobhittha.

Sālarājā va phullito ti supphito sabbaphāliphullo sālarājarukkho viya sabbaphāliphullo yojanasatubbedho Pāricchattako viya ca asītihatthubbedho bhagavā ativiya sobhati.

Satasahassavassānī ti vassasatasahassāni assa āyû ti attho.

Tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno ti tāvatakaṃ kālaṃ tiṭṭhamāno.

---

* *Jā.* i. 29=*Asl.* 72-73 (*Siam. edn.*).

---

[1] *Budv.* II. 207 Sumedho.
[2] *Budv.* II. 216 asītihatthamubbedho.
[3] *Budv.* II. 216 °muni.
[4] *Budv.* II. 218 °kkhando.

Janatan ti janasamūhaṃ.

Santāretvā mahājanan ti tārayitvā mahājanaṃ; santāretvā sadevakan ti pi pāṭho. Tassa sadevakaṃ lokan ti attho.

Sā ca iddhī ti sā ca sampatti ānubhāvo.

Yaso ti parivāro.

Sabbaṃ samantarahitan ti vuttappakārasampattiyo tā antarahitā apagatâ ti attho.

Nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārâ ti sabbe pana saṅkhatadhammā nanu rittā tucchā; niccasārâdirahitâ ti attho. Ettha pana nagarâdiparicchedo pāliyaṃ āgato va, sambahulavāro pana n' âgato, so ānetvā dīpetabbo, seyyath' îdaṃ: puttaparicchedo bhariyāparicchedo pāsādaparicchedo gharâvāsaparicchedo[1] nāṭakitthiparicchedo abhinikkhamanaparicchedo padhānaparicchedo vihāraparicchedo upaṭṭhākaparicchedo ti, etesam pi dīpane kāraṇaṃ heṭṭhā vuttam eva. Tassa pana Dīpaṅkarassa bhariyānaṃ satasahassaṃ ahosi, tāsaṃ aggamahesi Padumā nāma, tassa pana putto Usabhakkhandho nāma. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Bhariyā Padumā nāma vibuddhapadumānanā
atrajo Usabhakkhandho Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno.

Haṃsā Koñcā Mayūrākhyā[2] pāsādā pi tayo matā
dasavassasahassāni agāraṃ āvasi kira.

Hatthiyānena nikkhanto Nandârāme jino vasī
Nando[3] nām' ass' upaṭṭhāko lokânandakaro kira."*

Sabbabuddhānaṃ pana pañcavemattāni† honti: āyuvemattaṃ pamāṇavemattaṃ kulavemattaṃ padhānavemattaṃ rasmivemattan ti. Tattha āyuvemattaṃ nāma: keci dīghâyukā honti keci appâyukā, tathā hi Dīpaṅkarassa pana bhagavato vassasatasahassaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ahosi, amhākaṃ bhagavato vassasataṃ. Pamāṇavemattaṃ nāma: keci dīghā honti keci rassā, tathā hi Dīpaṅkaro asītihatthappamāṇo ahosi, amhākaṃ pana bhagavā aṭṭhārasahatthappamāṇo. Kulavemattaṃ nāma: keci khattiyakule nibbattanti keci brāhmaṇakule, tathā hi Dīpaṅkarâdayo khattiyakule nibbattiṃsu, Kakusandha-Koṇāgamanâdayo brāhmaṇakule. Padhānavemattaṃ nāma: kesañci padhānaṃ ittaram eva hoti yathā Kassapassa bhaga-

* *Cf. Budv.* II. 208-212. † *Eight* vemattatā *given at SnA.* 407.

[1] *Sī.* II. agāravāsa- (*H.*). [2] Mayūrā *at Budv.* II. 208.
[3] *H. v.l.* sabbattha dissate yaṃ tathā pi n' âññehi sameti.

vato, kesañci addhaniyaṃ amhākaṃ bhagavato viya. Rasmivemattaṃ nāma: Maṅgalassa bhagavato sarīrarasmi dasasahassī lokadhātuṃ pharitvā aṭṭhāsi, amhākaṃ bhagavato vyāmamattaṃ. Tatra rasmivemattaṃ ajjhāsayapaṭibaddhaṃ hoti, yo yattakaṃ icchati tassa tattakaṃ sarīrappabhā pharati. Maṅgalassa dasasahassī lokadhātuṃ pharatû ti ajjhāsayo ahosi. Paṭividdhaguṇesu pana kassaci vemattaṃ nāma n' atthi, sabbabuddhānaṃ pana cattāri avijahitaṭṭhānāni nāma honti: bodhipallaṅko* avijahito ekasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne hoti, dhammacakkappavattanaṃ Isipatane migadāye avijahitam eva hoti, devorohaṇakāle Saṅkassanagaradvāre paṭhamapādakkamo avijahito va hoti, Jetavanagandhakūṭiyā cattāri mañcapādaṭṭhānāni avijahitān' eva honti, vihāro pi avijahito va so pana khuddako vā mahanto vā hoti.

Aparam pana amhākaṃ yeva bhagavato sahajātaparicchedañ ca nakkhattaparicchedañ ca visesaṃ: amhākaṃ sabbaññūbodhisattena kira saddhiṃ Rāhulamātā Ānandatthero Channo Kanthako Nidhikumbhā Mahābodhirukkho Kāḷudāyî ti imāni satta sahajātāni. Mahāpuriso kira Uttarâsāḷhanakkhatten' eva mātukucchiṃ okkami mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhami dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi. Visākhanakkhattena jāto ca abhisambuddho ca parinibbuto ca, Māghanakkhattena tassa sāvakasannipāto ca āyusaṅkhāravossajjanañ ca ahosi. Assayujanakkhattena devorohanan ti ettakam āharitvā dīpetabbaṃ. Ayaṃ sambahulavāraparicchedo. Sesagāthā su-uttānā evâ ti.

Iti bhagavā Dīpaṅkaro sabbabuddhakiccaṃ katvā anukkamena anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi. Yasmiṃ kira kappe Dīpaṅkaro dasabalo udapādi tasmiṃ aññe pi Taṇhaṅkaro Medhaṅkaro Saraṇaṅkaro ti tayo buddhā ahesuṃ. Tesaṃ santike bodhisattassa vyākaraṇaṃ n' atthi, tasmā te idha na dassitā. Aṭṭhakathāya pana tamhā kappā ādito paṭṭhâyuppanne sabbabuddhe dassetuṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ:

"Taṅhaṅkaro Medhaṅkaro atho pi Saraṇaṅkaro
Dīpaṅkaro ca sambuddho Koṇḍañño dipaduttamo.

Maṅgalo ca Sumano ca Revato Sobhito muni
Anomadassī Padumo Nārado Padumuttaro.

Sumedho ca Sujāto ca Piyadassī mahāyaso
Atthadassī Dhammadassī Siddhattho lokanāyako.

Tisso Phusso ca sambuddho Vipassī Sikhi Vessabhū
Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo cā pi nāyako.

[1] *Cf. MA.* ii. 166.

Ete ahesuṃ sambuddhā vītarāgā samāhitā
sataraṃsī va uppannā mahātamavinodanā
jalitvā aggikkhandhā va nibbutā te sasāvakâ "* ti.

Ettāvatā nātisaṅkhepavitthāravasena katāya Madhuratthavilāsiniyā Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathāya Dīpaṅkarabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattâ ti.

Samatto paṭhamo buddhavaṃso.

III. KOṆḌAÑÑABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Dīpaṅkare kira bhagavati parinibbute tassa sāsanaṃ vassasatasahassaṃ pavattittha. Atha buddhânubuddhānaṃ sāvakānam antaradhānena sāsanam p' assa antaradhāyi. "Ath' assa aparabhāge ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ kappe Koṇḍañño nāma satthā udapādi."† So pana bhagavā soḷasa-asaṅkheyyaṃ kappānañ ca satasahassaṃ pāramiyo pūretvā bodhiñāṇaṃ paripācetvā Vessantarattabhāvasadise attabhāve ṭhatvā tato cavitvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tattha yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatvā devānaṃ paṭiññaṃ datvā Tusitapurato cavitvā Rammavatīnagare Sunandassa nāma rañño kule Sujātāya nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. Tassa paṭisandhikkhaṇe Dīpaṅkarabuddhavaṃse vuttappakārāni dvattiṃsapāṭihāriyāni nibbattiṃsu. So devatāhi katârakkhasaṃvidhāno dasannam māsānam accayena mātukucchito nikkhamitvā sabbasattuttaro uttarâbhimukho sattapadavītihārena gantvā sabbā va disā viloketvā āsabhiṃ vācaṃ nicchāresi: "Aggo 'ham asmi lokassa jeṭṭho 'ham asmi lokassa seṭṭho 'ham asmi lokassa, ayaṃ antimā jāti, n' atthi 'dāni punabbhavo "‡ ti.

Tato kumārassa nāmakaraṇadivase nāmaṃ karontā Koṇḍañño ti nāmam akaṃsu. So hi bhagavā Koṇḍaññagotto ahosi. Tassa kira tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ: Rāma-Surāma-Subhanāmakā[1] paramaramaṇīyā. Tesu tīṇi satasahassāni nāṭakitthīnaṃ naccagītavāditakusulānaṃ sabbakālaṃ paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. Tassa Rucīdevī

---

* *Jā*. i. 44, *CpA*. i. 15, *cf*. *Budv*. XXVII. † *Cf*. *Jā*. i. 30, *Mhbv*. 10.
‡ *D*. ii. 15 (*H*.), *M*. iii. 123.

---

[1] *Called* Ruci Suruci Subho *at Budv*. III. 26.

nāma aggamahesī ahosi, Vijitaseno nām' assa putto ahosi. So dasavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. So pana jiṇṇavyādhimatapabbajite disvā ājaññarathena nikkhamitvā pabbajitvā dasamāse padhānacariyaṃ cari. Koṇḍaññakumāraṃ pana pabbajantaṃ dasajanakoṭiyo anupabbajiṃsu. So tehi parivuto dasamāse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Sunandagāme samasamahitaghanapayodharāya Yasodharāya nāma seṭṭhidhītāya dinnaṃ paramamadhuramadhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā phalapallavaṅkurasamalaṅkate sālavane divāvihāraṃ katvā sāyaṇhasamaye gaṇaṃ vihāya Sunandakâjīvakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā sālakalyāṇirukkhaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pubbadisābhāgaṃ oloketvā bodhitaruṃ piṭṭhito katvā aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasanthara santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā caturaṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā rattiyā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsânussatiñāṇaṃ visodhetvā majjhimayāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhetvā pacchimayāme paccayâkāraṃ sammasitvā ānāpānacatutthajjhānato vuṭṭhāya khandhesu abhinivisitvā udayavyayavasena samapaññāsalakkhaṇāni disvā yāva gotrabhūñāṇaṃ vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā cattāri maggañāṇāni cattāri ca phalañāṇāni catasso paṭisambhidā catuyoniparicchedakañāṇaṃ pañcagatiparicchedakañāṇaṃ cha asādhāraṇañāṇāni sakalam eva buddhañāṇena paṭivijjhitvā paripuṇṇasaṅkappo bodhimūle nisinno va:

" Anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissaṃ anibbisaṃ
gahakārakaṃ gavesanto dukkhā jāti punappunaṃ.

Gahakāraka diṭṭho 'si, puna gehaṃ na kāhasi
sabbā te phāsukā bhaggā, gahakūṭaṃ visaṅkhitaṃ,
visaṅkhāragataṃ cittaṃ taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagā."*

" Ayoghanahatass' eva jalato jātavedaso
anupubbûpasantassa yathā na ñāyate gati.

Evaṃ sammāvimuttānaṃ kāmabandhoghatārinaṃ
paññāpetuṃ gatī n' atthi pattānaṃ acalaṃ sukhan "† ti,

evaṃ udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ bodhimūle yeva phalasamāpattisukhena vītināmetvā aṭṭhame sattâhe Brahmuno ajjhesanaṃ paṭicca: " kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan "‡ ti evaṃ upadhārento attanā saddhiṃ pabbajitānaṃ dasa bhikkhukoṭiyo addasa: ime pana kulaputtā samupacitakusalamūlā maṃ pabba-

* *Dhp.* 153, 154; *DA.* 16; *cf. Thag.* 183, 184.
† *Ud.* 93, *Ap.* p. 543. ‡ *Vin.* i. 7.

jantaṃ anupabbajitā mayā saddhiṃ padhānacariyaṃ cariṃsu maṃ upaṭṭhahiṃsu, hand' âhaṃ imesaṃ sabbapaṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan ti. Evaṃ upadhāretvā: idāni pan' ete kattha vasantî ti olokento: ito aṭṭhārasayojanike Amaravatīnagare[1] devavane viharantî ti disvā: tesaṃ dhammaṃ desetuṃ gamissāmî ti pattacīvaram ādāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya evam evaṃ bodhimūle antarahito devavane pāturahosi. Tasmiñ ca samaye te dasa bhikkhukoṭiyo Amaravatī[2] nagaraṃ upanissāya devavane viharanti. Te pana bhikkhū dasabalaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānasā paccuggantvā bhagavato pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetvā buddhâsanaṃ paññāpetvā satthu gāravaṃ katvā bhagavantaṃ vanditvā parivāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Tatra Koṇḍaññadasabalo munigaṇaparivārito buddhâsane nisinno tidasagaṇaparivuto dasasatanayano viya vimalagaganatalagato saradasamayarajanikaro viya tārāgaṇaparivuto puṇṇacando viya virocittha. Atha satthā tesaṃ sabbabuddhanisevitaṃ anuttaraṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasâkāraṃ Dhammacakkappavattanasuttantaṃ* kathetvā dasabhikkhukoṭipamukhā satasahassadevamanussakoṭiyo dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[III. 1-4] " ' Dīpaṅkarassa aparena Koṇḍañño nāma nāyako
anantatejo amitayaso appameyyo durāsado.'†

Dharaṇûpamo khamanena[3] sīlena sāgarûpamo
samādhinā Merūsamo[4] ñāṇena gaganûpamo.

Indriyabalabojjhaṅgamaggasaccappakāsanaṃ
pakāsesi sadā buddho hitāya sabbapāṇinaṃ.

Dhammacakkaṃ[5] pavattente[5] Koṇḍaññe lokanāyake
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *Dīpaṅkarassa aparenâ* ti Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato aparabhāge ti attho.

Koṇḍañño nāmâ ti attano gottavasena samadhigatanāmadheyyo.

Nāyako ti vināyako.

Anantatejo ti attano sīlaguṇapuññatejena anantatejo; heṭṭhato Avīci upari bhavaggaṃ tiriyato anantalokadhātuyo etth' antare

* *Vin.* i. 10. † *Jā.* i. 30.

[1] *Sī.* III, IV. devabhavane. [2] *Sī.* IV, V. Arundhavatī.
[3] *Budv.* III. 2 khamena. [4] *Budv.* III. 2 Merūpamo.
[5] *Budv.* III. 4 °cakkappavat-.

ekapuggalo pi tassa mukhaṃ oloketvā ṭhātuṃ samattho nāma n' atthi. Tena vuttaṃ anantatejo ti.

Amitayaso ti anantaparivāro; tassa bhagavato vassasatasahassāni yāva parinibbānasamayaṃ etth' antare bhikkhuparisāya kira bhikkhūnaṃ gaṇanaparicchedo nāma n' âhosi. Tasmā amitayaso ti vuttaṃ. Amitaguṇakittī pi amitayaso ti vuccati.

Appameyyo ti guṇagaṇaparimāṇavasena n' appameyyo ti appameyyo. Yath' âha:

" Buddho pi buddhassa bhaṇeyya vaṇṇaṃ
kappam pi ce aññam abhāsamāno
khīyetha kappo ciradīgham antare
vaṇṇo na khīyetha tathāgatassa."*

Tasmā appameyyaguṇagaṇattā appameyyo ti vuccati.

Durāsado ti durûpasaṅkamanīyo; āsajja ghaṭṭetvā upasaṅkamitum asakkuṇeyya bhāvato durāsado; durabhibhavanīyo ti attho.

Dharaṇûpamo ti dharaṇisamo.

Khamanenâ ti khantiyā; catunahutâdhikadviyojanasatasahassabahalā mahāpaṭhavī viya pakativātena lābhâlābha-iṭṭhâniṭṭhâdīhi akampanabhāvato *dharaṇûpamo* ti vuccati.

Sīlena sāgarûpamo ti sīlasaṃvarena velânâtikkamanavasena sāgarasamo: " mahāsamuddo bhikkhave ṭhitadhammo velaṃ n' âtivattatî "† ti hi vuttaṃ.

Samādhinā Merusamo ti samādhipaṭipakkhabhūtadhammajanitakampābhāvato Merugirivarena samo; sadiso ti attho. Merugiri-r-iva thiratarasarīro ti vā.

Ñāṇena gaganûpamo ti ettha bhagavato ñāṇassa anantabhāvena ananten' âkāsena upamā katā, cattāri anantāni‡ vuttāni bhagavatā, yath' âha:

Sattakāyo ca ākāso cakkavāḷā c' anantakā
buddhañāṇaṃ appameyyaṃ na sakkā ete vijānitun ti.

Tasmā anantakassa buddhañāṇassa anantena ākāsena upamā katâ ti.

Indriyabalabojjhaṅgamaggasaccappakāsanan ti etesaṃ indriyabalabojjhaṅgamaggasaccānaṃ gahaṇena satipaṭṭhānasammappadhāniddhipādā pi gahitā va honti. Tasmā indriyâdīnaṃ catusaṅkhepānaṃ vasena sattatiṃsabodhipakkhiyadhammānaṃ pakāsanadhammaṃ *pakāsesi*, desesî ti attho.

Hitāyâ ti hitatthaṃ.

---

* *CpA.* 8. † *Vin.* ii. 237 (*H.*), *A.* iv. 198. ‡ *Asl.* 160.

Dhammacakkappavattane ti desanāñāṇapavattiyamāne.

Tato aparabhāge mahāmaṅgalasamāgame dasasu cakkavāḷasahassesu devatāyo sukhume attabhāve māpetvā imasmiṃ cakkavāḷe sannipatiṃsu. Tattha kira aññataro devaputto Koṇḍaññadasabalaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi. Tassa bhagavā maṅgalāni kathesi. Tattha navutikoṭisahassāni arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Sotâpannâdīnaṃ gaṇanaparicchedo nāma n' âhosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[III. 5] "Tato param pi desente naramarūnaṃ samāgame
navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Tattha *tato param pi* ti tato aparabhāge pi.

Desente ti bhagavati dhammaṃ desente.

Naramarūnan ti narānañ c' eva amarānañ ca. Yadā pana bhagavā gaganatale titthiyamadamānamaddanaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karonto dhammaṃ desesi, tadā asītikoṭisahassāni arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu tīsu phalesu patiṭṭhitā gaṇanapaṭhavītivattā. Tena vuttaṃ:

[III. 6] "Titthiye abhimaddanto yadā dhammam adesayi
asītikoṭisahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Koṇḍañño satthā kira abhisambodhiṃ patvā paṭhamavassaṃ Candavatīnagaraṃ upanissāya Candârāme vihāsi. Tattha Sucindharassa nāma brāhmaṇasālassa putto Candamāṇavo nāma Yasodharabrāhmaṇassa putto Subhaddamāṇavo ca Koṇḍaññassa buddhassa sammukhā dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānasā dasahi māṇavakasahassehi saddhiṃ tassa santike pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Atha Koṇḍañño satthā Jeṭṭhamāsapuṇṇamāya Subhaddatherapamukhena koṭisatasahassena parivuto pātimokkham uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Tato aparabhāge Koṇḍaññassa satthuno putte Vijitasene nāma arahattaṃ patte taṃ pamukhassa koṭisahassassa majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Ath' âparena samayena dasabalo janapadacārikaṃ caranto Udenarājānaṃ nāma navutijanakoṭiparivāraṃ pabbājesi saddhiṃ tāya parisāya. Tasmiṃ pana arahattaṃ patte taṃ pamukhehi navutiyā arahattakoṭīhi bhagavā parivuto pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[III. 7, 8] "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Koṇḍaññassa mahesino
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[1] tādinaṃ.

Koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
dutiyo koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo navutikoṭinan" ti.

---

[1] *Budv.* III. 7 santacittānaṃ.

Tadā kira amhākaṃ bodhisatto Vijitāvī nāma cakkavattī hutvā Candavatīnagare paṭivasati. So pana anekanaravaraparivuto salilanidhinivasanaṃ sa-Meruyugandharaṃ aparimitavasudharaṃ vasundharaṃ adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena paripāleti. Atha tadā Koṇḍañño buddho pi koṭisatasahassakhīṇâsavaparivuto janapadacārikaṃ caramāno anupubbena Candavatīnagaraṃ pāpuṇi.

So Vijitāvī kira rājā: sammāsambuddho kira amhākaṃ nagaraṃ anuppatto ti sutvā paccuggantvā bhagavato vasanaṭṭhānaṃ saṃvidahitvā svātanāya saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena nimantetvā punadivase bhattavidhiṃ suṭṭhu paṭiyādetvā koṭisatasahassasaṅkhassa buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānam adāsi. Bodhisatto bhagavantaṃ bhojāpetvā anumodanâvasāne: bhante temāsaṃ mahājanasaṅgahaṃ karonto idh' eva vasathâ ti yācitvā tāyo māse nirantaraṃ buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa asadisamahādānaṃ pavattesi.

Atha satthā bodhisattaṃ: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākaritvā dhammañ ca desesi. So satthu dhammakathaṃ sutvā rajjaṃ nīyādetvā pabbajitvā tīṇi piṭakāni uggahetvā aṭṭha samāpattiyo pañca ca abhiññāyo uppādetvā aparihīnajjhāno Brahmaloke nibbatti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[III. 9-15] " Ahaṃ tena samayena Vijitāvī nāma khattiyo
samuddam antamantena issariyaṃ[1] vattayām' ahaṃ.

Koṭisatasahassānaṃ vimalānaṃ mahesinaṃ
saha lokagganāthena paramannena tappayiṃ.

So pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi Koṇḍañño lokanāyako
aparimeyye ito kappe buddho loke bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna katvā dukkarakāriyaṃ
assatthamūle sambuddho bujjhissati mahāyaso.

Imassa janikā mātā Māyā nāma bhavissati
pitā Suddhodano nāma ayaṃ hessati Gotamo.

Kolito Upatisso ca aggā hessanti sāvakā
Ānando nām' upaṭṭhāko upaṭṭhissati taṃ[2] jinaṃ.

Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca aggā hessanti sāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato assattho ti pavuccati.

---

[1] *Budv.* III. 9 issaraṃ. [2] *Budv.* III. 14 maṃ.

[III. 17-24] Idaṃ[1] sutvāna vacanaṃ asamassa mahesino
āmoditā naramarū buddhabījaṅkuro ayaṃ.

Ukkuṭṭhisaddā vattanti apphoṭhenti[2] hasanti ca
katañjalī namassanti dasasahassī sadevakā.

Yad' imassa lokanāthassa virajjhissāma sāsanaṃ
anāgatamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Yathā manussā nadiṃ tarantā paṭititthaṃ virajjhiya
heṭṭhā titthe gahetvāna uttaranti mahānadiṃ.

Evam eva mayaṃ sabbe yadi muñcām' imaṃ jinaṃ
anāgatamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tass' âhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[3] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ
tam eva atthaṃ sādhento mahārajjaṃ jine adaṃ,
mahārajjaṃ cajitvāna pabbajiṃ tassa santike.

Suttantaṃ vinayañ cā pi navaṅgaṃ satthu sāsanaṃ
sabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitvāna sobhayiṃ jinasāsanaṃ.

Tatth' appamatto viharanto nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkame
abhiññāsu[4] pāramiṃ[4] gantvā brahmalokam agañch' ahan "
ti.

Tattha *ahaṃ tena samayenâ* ti ahaṃ tasmiṃ samaye. *Vijitāvī nāmâ* ti evaṃ-nāmake cakkavattirājā ahosiṃ. *Samuddaṃ antamantenâ* ti ettha Cakkavāḷapabbataṃ sīmaṃ mariyādaṃ katvā ṭhitaṃ samuddaṃ antaṃ katvā *issariyaṃ vattayāmî* ti attho. Ettāvatā na pākaṭaṃ hoti.

Rājā kira cakkavattī cakkaratanânubhāvena vāmapassena Sineruṃ katvā samuddass' uparibhāgena aṭṭhayojanasahassappamāṇaṃ Pubbavidehaṃ* gacchati. Tattha rājā cakkavattī: " Pāṇo na hantabbo adinnaṃ n' âdātabbaṃ kāmesu micchācāro na caritabbo musā na bhāsitabbā majjaṃ na pātabbaṃ yathābhuttañ ca bhuñjathâ "† ti ovādaṃ deti. Evaṃ ovāde dinne cakkaratanaṃ vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā puratthimaṃ samuddaṃ ajjhogāhati yathā yathā ca taṃ ajjhogāhati tathā tathā saṅkhitta-ūmivipphāraṃ hutvā ogacchamānaṃ mahāsamuddasalilaṃ yojanamattaṃ oggantvā antosamuddaṃ

* *SnA.* 443, *Vism.* i. 207, *say* 7,000. † *D.* ii. 173 (*H.*), *M.* iii. 173.

[1] *Preceding this line, Budv.* III. 17 *has* āyu vassasataṃ tassa Gotamassa yasassino.
[2] *Budv.* III. 18 appo-.
[3] *Budv.* III. 22 bhīyyo.
[4] *Budv.* III. 24 abhiññāpāramiṃ.

ubhosu passesu veḷuriyamaṇibhitti viya paramadassanīyaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ puratthimasāgarapariyantaṃ gantvā "cakkaratanaṃ paṭinivattati, paṭinivattamāne ca tasmiṃ sā parisā aggato hoti, majjhe rājā cakkavatti ante cakkaratanaṃ hoti, tam pi jalaṃ jalantena viyogaṃ asahamānam iva nemimaṇḍalapariyantaṃ abhihanantam eva tīram upagacchati. Evam rājā cakkavatti puratthimasamuddapariyantaṃ Pubbavidehaṃ abhivijitvā dakkhiṇasamuddapariyantaṃ Jambudīpaṃ vijetukāmo cakkaratanadesitena maggena dakkhiṇasamuddâbhimukho gacchati. Taṃ dasa sahassayojanappamāṇaṃ Jambudīpaṃ* vijinitvā dakkhiṇasamuddato paccuttaritvā sattayojanasahassappamāṇaṃ Aparagoyānaṃ* vijetuṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva gantvā tam pi sāgarapariyantaṃ abhivijinitvā pacchimasamuddato pi uttaritvā aṭṭhayojanasahassappamāṇaṃ Uttarakuruṃ* vijetuṃ tath' eva gantvā taṃ samuddapariyantaṃ tath' eva abhivijiya uttarasamuddato paccuttarati. Ettāvatā raññā cakkavattinā sāgarapariyantāya paṭhaviyā issariyaṃ adhigataṃ hoti."† Tena vuttaṃ: *Samuddaṃ antamantena issariyaṃ vattayām' ahan* ti.

Koṭisatasahassānan ti koṭisatasahassāni; ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Vimalānan ti khīṇâsavānaṃ.

Saha lokagganāthenâ ti saddhiṃ dasabalena koṭisatasahassānan ti attho.

Paramannenâ paṇītena annena.

Tappayin ti tappesiṃ.

Aparimeyye ito kappe ti ito paṭṭhāya satasahassakappâdhikāni tīni asaṅkheyyāni atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ bhaddakappe‡ ti attho.

Padhānan ti viriyaṃ.

Tam eva atthaṃ sādhento ti tam eva buddhakārakam atthaṃ dānapāramiṃ pūrento sādhento nipphādento ti attho.

Mahārajjan ti cakkavattirajjaṃ.

Jine ti bhagavati; sampadānatthe vā bhummaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Adan ti adāsiṃ; evam atthaṃ sādhento ti iminā sambandho daṭṭhabbo. Mahārajjaṃ jine dadin ti paṭhenti keci.

Cajitvānâ ti datvā.

Suttantan ti Suttapiṭakaṃ.

Vinayan ti Vinayapiṭakaṃ.

Navaṅgan ti suttageyyâdi navaṅgaṃ.

Sobhayiṃ jinasāsanan ti āgamâdhigamehi lokiyehi samalaṅkariṃ.

Tatthâ ti tassa bhagavato sāsane.

Appamatto ti satisampanno.

---

* *Cf. SnA.* 443, *Vism.* i. 207. † *Cf. MA.* iv. 222 *f.*

‡ *See explanation on Budv.* XI. 2, *and cf. Budv.* XXIII. 10.

Brahmalokam agañch' ahan ti Brahmalokaṃ agañchiṃ ahaṃ.

Imassa pana "Koṇḍaññabuddhassa Rammavatī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sunando nāma khattiyo pitā, Sujātā nāma devī mātā, Bhaddo ca Subhaddo ca aggasāvakā, Anuruddho nām' upaṭṭhāko, Tissā ca Upatissā ca aggasāvikā, sālakalyāṇirukkho bodhi, aṭṭhāsīti hatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ, vassasatasahassaṃ āyûppamāṇaṃ ahosi,"* tassa Rucī nāma devī, Jinaseno[1] nām' assa putto, Cando nām' upaṭṭhāko rājā, Candârāme kira vasî ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[III. 25] "Nagaraṃ Rammavatī nāma Sunando nāma khattiyo
Sujātā nāma janikā Koṇḍaññassa mahesino.

[III. 30] Bhaddo c' eva Subhaddo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Anuruddho nām' upaṭṭhāko Koṇḍaññassa mahesino.

[III. 31] Tissā ca Upatissā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
sālakalyāṇiko[2] bodhi Koṇḍaññassa mahesino.

[III. 33-37] Aṭṭhāsītihatthāni accuggato so mahāmunī[3]
Sobhati uḷurājā[4] va suriyo majjhantike yathā.

Vassasatasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Khīṇâsavehi vimalehi vicittā āsi medinī
yathā hi[5] gaganaṃ uḷūhi evaṃ so upasobhatha.

Ke pi nāgā appameyyā asaṅkhobbhā[6] durāsadā
vijjupātaṃ va dassetvā nibbutā te mahāyasā.

Sā ca atuliyā jinassa iddhi ñāṇaparibhāvito ca[7] samādhi
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā" ti.

Tattha *sālakalyāṇiko* ti sālakalyāṇirukkho. So buddhakāle cakkavattikāle c' eva nibbattati, n' âññadā. So ekâhen' eva uṭṭhāti kira.

Khīṇâsavehi vimalehi vicittā āsi medinī ti ayaṃ medinī khīṇâsavehi ekakāsāvapajjotā vicittā paramadassanīyā ahosi.

Yathā hī ti opammatthe nipāto.

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 30.

---

[1] *v.l.* Vijitaseno (*H.*).
[2] *Budv.* III. 31 °kalyāṇikā; °kalyāṇi *at Jā.* i. 30, *as above.*
[3] *Budv.* III. 33 so aṭṭhā- accuggato mahāmuni.
[4] *Budv.* III. 33 uḷu-.
[5] *Budv.* III. 35 *omits.*
[6] *Budv.* III. 36 °khobhā.
[7] *Budv.* III. 37 *omits.*

Uḷūhi ti nakkhattehi; tārāgaṇehi gaganatalaṃ viya khīṇâsavehi vicittā ayaṃ medinī sobhitthâ ti attho.

Asaṅkhobbhâ ti aṭṭhahi lokadhammehi akkhobhā avikārā.

Vijjupātaṃ va dassetvâ ti vijjupātaṃ viya dassayitvā. Vijjuppātan ti pi pāṭho. Koṇḍaññabuddhassa kira kāle parinibbāyamānā bhikkhū sattatālappamāṇam ākāsam abbhuggantvā asitajaladharavivaragatā vijjullatā viya samantato vijjotamānā tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nirupādānā dahanā viya parinibbāyiṃsu. Tena vuttaṃ: vijjupātaṃ va dassetvâ ti.

Atuliyâ ti atulyā asadisā.

Ñāṇaparibhāvito ti ñāṇena vaḍḍhito. Sesagāthā heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānā evâ ti.

"Koṇḍañño nāma sambuddho Candârāme manorame
nibbāyi cetiyo tassa sattayojaniko kato."*

"Na h' eva dhātuyo tassa satthuno vikiriṃsu tā
ṭhitā ekaghanā hutvā suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya."†

Sakala-Jambudīpavāsino manussā samāgantvā sattayojanikaṃ sattaratanamayaṃ haritālamanosilāya mattikākiccaṃ telasappīhi udakakiccaṃ katvā niṭṭhāpesuṃ.

Koṇḍaññabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto dutiyo buddhavaṃso.

IV. MAṄGALABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Koṇḍaññe kira satthari parinibbute tassa sāsanaṃ vassasatasahassaṃ pavatti. Buddhânubuddhasāvakānam antaradhānena tassa sāsanam antaradhāyi. "Koṇḍaññassa pana aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ yeva kappe cattāro buddhā nibbatiṃsu, Maṅgalo Sumano Revato Sobhito ti."‡ Tattha Maṅgalo pana lokanāyako kappasatasahassâdhikāni soḷasa asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā (tattha yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatvā pañcasu pubbanimittesu uppannesu buddhakolāhalaṃ nāma udapādi. Tadā dasasahassacakkavāḷadevatāyo ekasmiṃ cakkavāḷe sannipatitvā āyācanti:

---

* *Thūp.* 9. † *Thūp.* 8. ‡ *Jā.* i. 30, *cf. Mhbv.* 10.

"Kālo 'yaṃ te mahāvīra uppajja mātukucchiyaṃ
sadevakaṃ tārayanto bujjhassu amataṃ padan"* ti,

evaṃ)[1] devehi āyācito katapañcavilokano Tusitā kāyā cavitvā sabbanagaruttare Uttaranagare anuttarassa Uttarassa nāma rañño kāle Uttarāya nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tad' anekāni pāṭihāriyāni pāturahaṃsu, tāni Dīpaṅkarabuddhavaṃse vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni. Tassā Uttarāya kira mahādeviyā kucchismiṃ sabbalokamaṅgalassa Maṅgalassa mahāsattassa paṭisandhigahaṇato paṭṭhāya sarīrappabhā rattindivaṃ asītihatthappamāṇaṃ padesaṃ pharitvā candâlokasuriyâlokehi anabhibhavanīyā hutvā aṭṭhāsi. Sā ca aññālokena vinā attano sarīrappabhā samudāyen' eva andhakāraṃ vidhamitvā aṭṭhasaṭṭhiyā dhātīhi paricariyamānā vicari. Sā kira devatāhi katārakkhā dasamāsaccayena Uttaramadhuruyyāne Maṅgalamahāpurisaṃ vijāyi. So jātamatto va mahāsatto sabbā disā viloketvā Uttarābhimukho sattapadavītihārena gantvā āsabhiṃ vācaṃ nicchāresi. Tasmiṅ khaṇe sakaladasasahassalokadhātusu devatā dissamānasarīrā dibbamālādīhi samalaṅkatagattā tattha ṭhatvā jayamaṅgalathutivacanāni sampavattesuṃ. Pāṭihāriyāni ca vuttanayān' eva. Nāmagahaṇadivase pan' assa lakkhaṇapāṭhakā: sabbamaṅgalasampattiyā jāto ti Maṅgalakumāro tveva nāmaṃ kariṃsu.

Tassa kira Yasavā Sucimā Sirimā ti tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ, Yasavatī devī pamukhāni tiṃsanāṭakitthisahassāni ahesuṃ. Tattha mahāsatto navavassasahassāni dibbasukhasadisaṃ sukham anubhavitvā Yasavatiyā aggamahesiyā kucchismiṃ Sīlavaṃ[2] nāma puttaṃ labhitvā cattāri nimittāni disvā alaṅkataṃ Paṇḍaraṃ nāma sundaravaraturaṅgam āruyha mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ pana pabbajantaṃ tisso manussakoṭiyo anupabbajiṃsu, tehi parivuto mahāpuriso aṭṭhamāse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā tato Visākhāya puṇṇamāya Uttaragāme Uttaraseṭṭhino dhītāya Uttarā nāmāya dinnaṃ pakkhittadibbojaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā Uttarena nāma ājīvakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā mattavaravāraṇagāmī nāgabodhiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pubbuttarapakkhe ṭhatvā aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā tattha pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ viriyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sabalaṃ Mārabalaṃ viddhaṃsetvā pubbenivāsadibbacakkhuñāṇāni paṭilabhitvā paccayâkārasammasa-

* *DhA*. i. 84, *and below*, p. 273.

[1] *H. brackets.* [2] Sīvala *at Budv.* IV. 20.

naṃ katvā khandhesu aniccâdivasena abhinivisitvā anukkamena anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ patvā: "anekajātisaṃsāraṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagâ "* ti udānaṃ udānesi.

Maṅgalassa pana sammāsambuddhassa aññehi buddhehi adhikatarā sarīrappabhā ahosi. "Yathā pana aññesaṃ buddhānaṃ samantā asītihatthappamāṇā vā vyāmappamāṇā vā sarīrappabhā hoti, na tassa evaṃ, tassa pana bhagavato sarīrappabhā niccakālaṃ dasasahassī lokadhātuṃ pharitvā aṭṭhāsi. Tarugirighanapākāraghaṭakavāṭâdayo suvaṇṇapaṭapariyonaddhā viya ahesuṃ. Navutivassasatasahassāni āyu tassa ahosi. Ettakaṃ kālaṃ candasuriyatārakâdīnaṃ pabhā rattindivaparicchedo na paññāyittha, divā suriyâlokena viya sattā niccaṃ sambuddhâloken' eva sabbakammāni karontā vicariṃsu, sāyaṃ pupphanakakusumānaṃ pāto ravanakasakuṇānañ ca vasena loko rattindivaparicchedaṃ sallakkhesi. Kiṃ pana aññesaṃ buddhānaṃ ayam ānubhāvo n' atthî ? ti. No n' atthi. Te pi hi ākaṅkhamānā dasasahassī lokadhātuṃ tato vā bhīyo ābhāya phareyyuṃ, Maṅgalassa pana bhagavato pubbapatthanāvasena aññesaṃ vyāmappabhā viya sarīrappabhā niccam eva dasasahassī lokadhātuṃ pharitvā aṭṭhāsi.

So kira bodhisattakāle Vessantarattabhāvasadise attabhāve saputtadāro Vaṅkapabbatasadise pabbate vasi. Ath' eko sabbajanaviheṭhako[1] Kharadāṭhiko nāma manussabhakkho mahesakkho yakkho mahāpurisassa dānajjhāsāyaṃ sutvā brāhmaṇavaṇṇena upasaṅkamitvā mahāsattaṃ dve dārake yāci. Mahāsatto: dadāmi brāhmaṇassa puttake ti haṭṭhapahaṭṭho udakapariyantaṃ paṭhaviṃ kampetvā dve pi dārake adāsi. Atha so yakkho tassa passantass' eva mahāpurisassa taṃ brāhmaṇavaṇṇaṃ pahāya analajālapiṅgalavirūpanayano visamavirūpakuṭilabhīmadāṭho cipiṭakavirūpanāso kapilapharusadīghakeso navadaḍḍhatālakkhandhasadisakāyo hutvā te dārake mulālakalāpaṃ viya gahetvā khādi. Mahāpurisassa yakkhaṃ oloketvā mukhe vivaṭamatte aggijālaṃ viya lohitadhāraṃ uggirantaṃ tassa mukhaṃ disvâpi appamattam[2] pi domanassaṃ na uppajji: sudinnaṃ vata me dānan ti cintayato pan' assa sarīre mahantaṃ pītisomanassaṃ udapādi. So: imassa me nissandena anāgate iminā va nīhārena rasmiyo nikkhamantû ti patthanam akāsi. Tassa taṃ patthanaṃ nissāya buddhabhūtassa sarīrato rasmiyo nikkhamitvā ettakaṃ ṭhānaṃ phariṃsu. Aparam pi pubbacariyaṃ tassa atthi: ayaṃ kira bodhisattakāle ekassa buddhassa cetiyaṃ disvā imassa

* *Dhp.* 153-154.

[1] *H.* °ciheṭhako.

[2] *v.l.* (*H.*) kesaggamattam.

mayā jīvitaṃ pariccajituṃ vaṭṭatî ti daṇḍadīpikāveṭhananiyāmena sakalasarīraṃ veṭhāpetvā ratanamattamakulaṃ satasahassagghānikaṃ suvaṇṇapātiṃ sugandhasappissa pūrāpetvā tattha sahassavaṭṭiyo jāletvā taṃ sīsenādāya sakalasarīraṃ jāletvā cetiyaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karonto sakalarattiṃ vītināmesi. Evaṃ yāva aruṇuggamanā vāyamantassa lomakūpamattam pi usumaṃ na gaṇhi. Padumagabbhaṃ paviṭṭhakālo viya ahosi. Dhammo hi nām' esa attānaṃ rakkhantaṃ rakkhati. Ten' âha bhagavā:

Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacāriṃ
dhammo suciṇṇo sukham āvahāti
es' ānisaṃso dhamme suciṇṇe
na duggatiṃ gacchati dhammacārî ti.

Imassa pi kammassa nissandena tassa bhagavato sarīrobhāso dasasahassī lokadhātuṃ pharitvā aṭṭhāsi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[IV. 1, 2] " ' Koṇḍaññassa aparena Maṅgalo nāma nāyako '†
tamaṃ loke nihantvāna dhammokkam abhidhārayi."‡

Atul'âsi[1] pabhā tassa jineh' aññehi uttariṃ
candasuriyappabhaṃ hantvā dasasahassī virocatî ti.

Tattha *taman* ti lokandhakārañ ca hadayatamañ ca.
Nihantvâ ti abhibhavitvā.
Dhammokkan ti ayaṃ pana ukkāsaddo suvaṇṇakāramūsâdisu anekesu atthesu dissati, yath' âha: " Saṇḍāsena jātarūpaṃ gahetvā ukkāmukhe pakkhipatî "§ ti āgataṭṭhāne suvaṇṇakārānaṃ mūsā ukkâ ti veditabbā. " Ukkaṃ bandheyya ukkaṃ bandhitvā ukkāmukhaṃ ālimpeyyâ "§ ti āgataṭṭhāne kammārānaṃ aṅgārakapallaṃ. " Kammārānaṃ yathā ukkā anto jhāyati no bahî "|| ti āgataṭṭhāne kammāruddhanaṃ. " Evaṃ vipāko ukkāpāto bhavissatî "¶ ti āgataṭṭhāne vātavego ukkâ ti adhippeto. " Ukkāsu dhāriyamānāsû "** ti āgataṭṭhāne dīpikā ukkâ ti vuccati. Idhā pi dīpikā ukkâ ti adhippetā. Tasmā idha dhammamayaṃ ukkaṃ *abhidhārayi*. Avijjandhakārapaṭicchannassa avijjandhakārâbhibhûtassa lokassa dhammamayaṃ ukkaṃ dhāresî ti attho.

---

* *Cf*. *Jā*. i. 30-32.
† *CpA*. 15.
‡ *Jā*. i. 34.
§ *A*. i. 257 (*H*.).
|| (?).
¶ *D*. i. 10.
** *Cf*. *DhA*. i. 42, 205 (*H*.).

---

[1] *Budv*. IV. 2 atulâpi.

Atul'âsi ti atuly'âsi; ayam eva vā pāṭho. Aññehi buddhehi asadisā ahosî ti attho.

Jineh' aññehî ti jinehi aññehi.

Candasuriyappabhaṃ hantvâ ti candasuriyānaṃ pabhaṃ abhihantvā.

Dasasahassī virocatî ti candasuriyâlokaṃ vinā buddhâloken' eva dasasahassī virocatî ti attho.

Maṅgalasammāsambuddho pana samadhigatabodhiñāṇo bodhimūle yeva sattasattâhe vītināmetvā Brahmuno dhammâyācanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā: "kassa nu kho ahaṃ imaṃ dhammaṃ paṭhamaṃ deseyyan?"* ti upadhārento attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tisso koṭiyo upanissayasampannā addasa. Ath' assa etad ahosi: ime kulaputtā maṃ pabbajantaṃ anupabbajitā upanissayasampannā ete ca mayā Visākhapuṇṇamāya vivek' atthikena vissajjitā Sirivaḍḍhanagaraṃ upanissāya Sirivanagahanagatā viharanti, hand' âhaṃ tattha gantvā dhammaṃ tesaṃ desissāmî ti attano pattacīvaraṃ gahetvā haṃsarājā viya gaganatalam abbhuggantvā Sirivanagahane paccuṭṭhāsi. Te ca bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ vanditvā antevāsikavattaṃ dassetvā bhagavantaṃ parivāretvā nisīdiṃsu. Tesaṃ bhagavā sabbabuddhanisevitaṃ dhammacakkappavattanasuttantaṃ kathesi. Tato tā tisso koṭiyo arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Devamanussānaṃ koṭisatasahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IV. 3, 4] "So pi buddho pakāsesi caturo[1] saccavaruttame
te te saccarasaṃ pītvā vinodenti mahātamaṃ.

Patvāna bodhim atulaṃ paṭhame dhammadesane
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Tattha *caturo saccavaruttame* ti cattāri saccāni varo bhagavā uttamānî ti attho. Cattāro saccavaruttamo ti pi pāṭho. Tassa cattāri saccavarāni uttamānî ti attho. Te devamanussā buddhena bhagavatā vinītā.

Saccarasan ti catusaccapaṭivedhâmatarasaṃ *pītvā*.

Vinodenti mahātaman ti tena tena maggena pahātabbaṃ mohatamaṃ vinodenti viddhaṃsentî ti attho.

Patvānâ ti paṭivijjhitvā.

Bodhin ti ettha pan' âyaṃ bodhisaddo:

Magge phale ca nibbāne rukkhe paṇṇattiyaṃ tathā
sabbaññute ca ñāṇasmiṃ bodhisaddo pan' āgato.

* *Vin*. i. 7.

[1] *Budv*. IV. 3 catu.

Tathā hi pan' esa "bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇan"* ti ādisu magge āgate; "upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattatî"† ti ettha phale; "patvāna bodhiṃ amataṃ asaṅkhatan"‡ ti ettha nibbāne; "antarā ca Bodhiṃ antarā ca Gayan"§ ti ettha Assattharukkhe; "Bodhi rājakumāro bhagavato pādo sirasā vandî"|| ti ettha paññattiyaṃ; "pappoti bodhiṃ varabhūrimedhaso"¶ ti ettha sabbaññutañāṇo. Idhā pi sabbaññutañāṇo daṭṭhabbo; arahattamaggañāṇo pi vaṭṭati.

Atulan ti tulârahitaṃ pamāṇâtītaṃ; appamāṇan ti attho. Sambodhiṃ patvā dhammaṃ desentassa bhagavato paṭhamadhammadesane ti attho gahetabbo.

Yadā pana Cittaṃ nāma nagaraṃ upanissāya viharanto campakarukkhamūle Gaṇḍambarukkhamūle amhākaṃ bhagavā viya titthayamadamānamaddanaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā surâsurayuvati ratisambhavane ruciranavakanakarajatamayavarabhavane Tāvatiṃsabhavane Pāricchattakamūle paṇḍukambalasilātale nisīditvā Abhidhammakathaṃ kathesi, tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ devatānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Ayaṃ dutiyo abhisamayo. Yadā pana Sunando nāma cakkavattirājā Surabhinagare pūritacakkavattivatto hutvā cakkaratanaṃ paṭilabhi taṃ kira Maṅgaladasabale loke uppanne cakkaratanaṃ ṭhānā osakkitaṃ disvā Sunando rājā vihatânando brāhmaṇe paripucchi: idaṃ cakkaratanaṃ mama kusalabalanibbattaṃ, kasmā pana ṭhānā osakkitan? ti. Tato te tassa rañño osakkanakāraṇaṃ vyākariṃsu: cakkavattirañño āyukkhayena vā pabbajjûpagamanena vā buddhapātubhāvena vā cakkaratanaṃ ṭhānā osakkatî ti vatvā: tuyhaṃ pana mahārāja āyukkhayo n' atthi atidīghâyuko tvaṃ, Maṅgalo pana sammāsambuddho loke uppanno tena te cakkaratanaṃ osakkitan ti. Taṃ sutvā Sunando cakkavattirājā saparijano taṃ cakkaratanaṃ sirasā vanditvā āyāci: yāv' âhaṃ tavânubhāvena Maṅgaladasabalaṃ sakkarissāmi tāva tvaṃ mā antaradhāyassû ti. Atha naṃ cakkaratanaṃ yathāṭṭhāne yeva aṭṭhāsi. Tato samupāgatânando Sunando cakkavattirājā chattiṃsayojanaparimaṇḍalāya parisāya parivuto sabbalokamaṅgalaṃ Maṅgalaṃ dasabalaṃ upasaṅkamitvā sasāvakasaṅghaṃ satthāraṃ mahādānena santappetvā arahantānaṃ koṭisatasahassānaṃ kāsikavatthāni datvā tathāgatassa sabbaparikkhāre datvā sakalalokavimhayakaraṃ bhagavato pūjaṃ katvā Maṅgalaṃ sabbalokanāthaṃ upasaṅkamitvā da-

---

* *Quoted MA.* i. 54, *VA.* i. 139, *CpA.* 18, *Mhbv.* 1.
† *A.* i. 30 (*H.*), *Vin.* i. 10, *S.* iv. 331, *S.* v. 421.
‡ *Quoted MA.* i. 54, *VA.* i. 139, *CpA.* 18.
§ *Vin.* i. 8 (*H.*), *M.* i.170.
|| *M.* ii. 91 (*H.*).
¶ *D.* iii. 159.

sanakhasamodhānasamujjalaṃ vimalakamalamakulasamam añjaliṃ sirasi katvā vanditvā dhammasavanatthāya ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Putto pi c' assa Anurājakumāro nāma nisīdi.

Tadā Sunandacakkavattirājapamukhānaṃ tesaṃ bhagavā ānupubbīkathaṃ kathesi. Sunando cakkavattī saddhiṃ parisāya saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Atha satthā tesaṃ pubbacariyaṃ olokento iddhimayapattacīvarassa upanissayaṃ disvā cakkajālasamalaṅkataṃ dakkhiṇahatthaṃ pasāretvā: etha bhikkhavo ti āha. Sabbe taṅkhaṇaṃ yeva dvaṅgulakesā iddhimayapattacīvaradharā vassasatikatherā viya ākappasampannā hutvā satthāraṃ vanditvā bhagavantaṃ parivārayiṃsu. Ayaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IV. 5-7] " Surindadevabhavane[1] buddho dhammam[2] adesayi[3]
navakoṭisahassānaṃ[4] dutiyâbhisamayo ahū.

Yadā Sunando cakkavattī[5] sambuddham upsaṅkami
tadā ahani sambuddho dhammabheriṃ varuttamaṃ.

Sunandassânucarā janatā tadâsuṃ navutikoṭiyo
sabbe va[6] te niravasesā ahesuṃ ehi bhikkhukâ " ti.

Tattha *Surindadevabhavane* ti puna devindabhavane ti attho.
Dhamman ti Abhidhammaṃ.
Ahanî ti abhihani.
Varuttaman ti varo bhagavā uttamaṃ *dhammabherin* ti attho.
Anucarâ ti baddhacarā sevakā.
Āsun ti ahesuṃ; tadâsi navutikoṭiyo ti pi pāṭho. Tassa janatā āsi. Sā janatā kittakâ ti ? Navutikoṭiyo ti attho.

Atha Maṅgale kira lokanāthe Mekhale pure viharante tasmiṃ yeva nagare Sudevo ca Dhammaseno ca dasamāṇavakasahassehi parivutā tassa bhagavato santike ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajiṃsu. Māghapuṇṇamāya dvīsu aggasāvakesu saparivāresu arahattaṃ pattesu satthā koṭisatasahassabhikkhugaṇamajjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi; ayaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Uttarârāme nāma anuttare ñātisamāgame pabbajitānaṃ koṭisahassānaṃ samāgame pātimokkhaṃ uddisi; ayaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Sunandacakkavattibhikkhusamāgame navutikoṭisahassānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi; ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttam:

[1] *Budv.* IV. 5 *adds* yadā.
[2] *Budv.* IV. 5 *omits.*
[3] *Budv.* IV. 5 pakāsayi.
[4] *Budv.* IV. 5 tadā koṭi-.
[5] *Budv.* IV. 6 °vatti.
[6] *Budv.* IV. 7 pi.

[IV. 8-9] " Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Maṅgalassa mahesino
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo.

Dutiyo koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo navutikoṭinaṃ
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ tadā āsi samāgamo " ti.

" Tadā* amhākaṃ bodhisatto Surucibrāhmaṇagāme Surucibrāhmaṇo hutvā tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇṭukeṭubhānaṃ sākkharappabhedānam itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokâyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo ahosi. So satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dasabalassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā bhagavati pasīditvā saraṇaṃ gantvā: sve mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathâ ti sasāvakasaṅghaṃ bhagavantaṃ nimantesi. So bhagavatā: brāhmaṇa kittakehi te bhikkhūhi attho ? ti. Vutto: kittakā pana vo bhante parivārabhikkhû ? ti pucchi. Tadā paṭhamasannipāto va ahosi, tasmā koṭisatasahassan ti āha. Yadi evaṃ bhante sabbehi pi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathâ ti nimantesi. Satthā adhivāsesi. Brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ svātanāya nimantetvā attano gharaṃ gacchanto cintesi: ahaṃ ettakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yāgubhattavatthâdīni dātuṃ sakkomi, nisīdanaṭṭhānaṃ kathaṃ bhavissatî ? ti. Tassa kira sā cintā caturāsītiyojanasahassappamāṇa-Merumatthake ṭhitassa devarājassa dasasatanayanassa paṇḍukambalasilātalassa uṇhabhāvaṃ janesi. Atha Sakko devarājā āsanassa uṇhabhāvaṃ disvā: ko nu kho maṃ imamhā ṭhānā cāvetukāmo ti samuppannaparivitakko dibbena cakkhunā manussalokaṃ olokento mahāpurisaṃ disvā; ayaṃ mahāpuriso buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā tassa nisīdanaṭṭhānatthāya cintesi, mayâ pi tattha gantvā puññakoṭṭhāsaṃ gahetuṃ vattatî ti vaḍḍhakīvaṇṇaṃ nimminitvā vāsipharasuhattho mahāpurisassa purato pāturahosi. So: atthi nu kho kassaci bhatiyā kattabbaṃ tacchikamman ? ti āha. Mahāsatto disvā: kiṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ sakkhissasî ? ti āha. Mama ajānanasippaṃ nāma n' atthi. Yo yo yaṃ yaṃ icchati maṇḍapaṃ vā pāsādaṃ vā aññaṃ vā kiñci nivesanaṃ tassa tassa taṃ taṃ kātuṃ samattho 'mhî ti. Tena hi mayhaṃ kammaṃ atthi, kiṃ ayyâ ? ti. Svātanāya me koṭisatasahassabhikkhū nimantitā tesaṃ nisīdanamaṇḍapaṃ karissasî ti. Ahaṃ nāma kareyyaṃ sace me bhatiṃ dātuṃ sakkhissathâ ? ti. Sakkhissāmî tātâ ti. Evaṃ sādhu karissāmî ti vatvā ekaṃ padesaṃ olokesi. So dvādasayojanappamāṇo padeso kasiṇamaṇḍalaṃ viya samatalo paramaramaṇīyo ahosi. Puna so: ettake ṭhāne sattaratanamayo daṭṭhabbasāramaṇḍo maṇḍapo

* *From here to* *, p. 150 *below, cf. Jā.* i. 32-34.

uṭṭhahatû ti cintetvā olokesi. Tato tāvadeva maṇḍapasadiso paṭhavitalaṃ bhinditvā maṇḍapo uṭṭhahi. Tassa sovaṇṇamayesu thambhesu rajatamayā ghaṭakā ahesuṃ rajatamayesu suvaṇṇamayā, maṇitthambhesu pavālamayā, pavāḷamayesu manimayā, sattaratanamayesu sattaratanamayā ghaṭakā ahesuṃ. Tato: maṇḍapassa antarantarā pi kiṅkiṇijālakā olambatû ti olokesi. Saha olokanena kiṅkiṇikajālā olambi, yassa mandavāteritassa pañcaṅgikass' eva turiyassa paramamanoramo madhuro saddo nigacchati, dibbasaṅgītivattanakālo viya ahosi. Antarantarā dibbagandhadāmapupphadāmapattadāmaratanadāmāni olambantû ti cintesi. Saha cintāya dāmāni olambiṃsu. Koṭisatasahassasaṅkhātānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āsanāni ca kappiyamahagghapaccattharaṇatthatāni ādhārakāni ca paṭhaviṃ bhinditvā uṭṭhahantû ti cintesi. Tāvad eva uṭṭhahiṃsu. Koṇe koṇe ekekā udakacāṭi uṭṭhahatû ti cintesi. Taṅkhaṇañ ñeva udakacāṭiyo paramasītalena madhurena suvisuddhasugandhakappiyavārinā puṇṇā kadalipuṇṇapihitamukhā uṭṭhahiṃsu. So dasasatanayano ettakâṃ māpetvā brāhmaṇassa santikaṃ gantvā: ehi ayya, tava maṇḍapaṃ disvā mayhaṃ bhatiṃ dehî ti āha. Mahāpuriso gantvā taṃ maṇḍapaṃ olokesi, tassa olokentass' eva sakalasarīraṃ pañcavaṇṇāya pītiyā nirantaraṃ phuṭaṃ ahosi.

Ath' assa maṇḍapaṃ olokentassa etad ahosi: n' âyaṃ maṇḍapo manussabhūtena kato, mayhaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ mayhaṃ guṇaṃ āgamma addhā Sakkassa devarañño bhavanaṃ uṇhaṃ ahosi. Tato Sakkena devānam indena ayaṃ maṇḍapo nimitto ti. No kho pana me yuttaṃ evarūpe maṇḍape ekadivasaṃ yeva dānaṃ dātun ti sattâhaṃ dassāmî ti ca cintesi. Bāhiradānaṃ nāma kittakam pi samānaṃ bodhisattānaṃ hadayaṃ tuṭṭhikātuṃ na sakkoti. Alaṅkatasīsaṃ vā chinditvā añjitāni akkhīni vā uppāṭetvā hadayamaṃsaṃ vā ubbaṭṭetvā dinnakāle bodhisattānaṃ cāgaṃ nissāya tuṭṭhi nāma ahosi. Amhākaṃ bodhisattassa hi Sivijātake* devasikaṃ pañcakahāpaṇasatasahassāni vissajjetvā catusu dvāresu nagaramajjhe ca dānaṃ dentassa taṃ dānaṃ cāgatuṭṭhiṃ uppādetuṃ n' âsakkhi, yadā pan' assa brāhmaṇavaṇṇena āgantvā Sakko devarājā akkhīni yāci, tadā so lekekacakkhu cakkhūni uppāṭetvā adāsi. Dadamānass' eva hāso uppajji, kesaggamattam pi cittassa aññathattaṃ n' âhosi. Evaṃ bodhisattānaṃ dānaṃ nissāya titti nāma n' atthi. Tasmā so pi mahāpuriso: mayā koṭisatasahassasaṅkhātānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dānaṃ dātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti cintetvā tasmiṃ maṇḍape nisīdāpetvā sattâhaṃ gavapānaṃ nāma dānaṃ adāsi. Gavapānan

* *Jā. No.* 499.

ti mahante kolambe khīrassa pūretvā uddhanesu āropetvā ghanapākapakke khīre thokathoke taṇḍule pakkhipitvā pakkamadhusakkharacuṇṇasappīhi abhisaṅkhaṭabhojanaṃ vuccati, idam eva catumadhurabhojanan ti pi vuccati. Manussā yeva pana parivisituṃ n' âsakkhiṃsu, devā pi ekantarikā hutvā parivisiṃsu. Dvādasayojanappamāṇam pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ te bhikkhū gaṇhituṃ nappahosi yeva, te pana bhikkhū attano ānubhāvena nisīdiṃsu. Pariyosānadivase sabbabhikkhūnaṃ patte dhovāpetvā bhesajjatthāya sappinavanītamadhuphāṇitâdīnaṃ pūretvā ticīvarehi saddhiṃ adāsi. Tattha saṅghanavakabhikkhunā laddhacīvarasāṭakā satasahassagghanikā ahesuṃ. Satthā anumodanaṃ karonto: ayaṃ puriso evarūpaṃ mahādānaṃ adāsi, ko nu kho bhavissatî ti upadhārento: anāgate kappasatasahassâdhikānaṃ dvinnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti disvā tato mahāsattaṃ āmantetvā: tvaṃ ettakaṃ nāma kālaṃ atikkamitvā Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissasî ti vyākāsi. Atha mahāpuriso bhagavato vyākaraṇaṃ sutvā pamuditahadayo: ahaṃ kira buddho bhavissāmi na ca me gharâvāsena attho pabbajissāmî ti cintetvā tathārūpaṃ sampattiṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ viya pahāya satthu santike pabbajitvā buddhavacanaṃ uggaṇhitvā abhiññā ca aṭṭha samāpattiyo ca nibbattetvā aparihīnajjhāno yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatvā Brahmaloke nibbatti."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[IV. 10-13] " Ahaṃ tena samayena Surucī[1] nāma brāhmaṇo
ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragū.

Tam ahaṃ upasaṅkamma saraṇaṃ gantvāna satthuno
sambuddhapamukhaṃ saṅghaṃ gandhamālena pūjayiṃ
pūjetvā gandhamālena gavapānena tappayiṃ.

So pi[2] buddho viyākāsi[3] Maṅgalo dipaduttamo[4]
aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ,"

aṭṭha gāthā vitthāretabbā.

[IV. 14-17] " Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[5] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ
uttariṃ[6] vataṃ[6] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā.

---

* *To here from**, p. 148 *above*, *cf*. *Jā*. i. 32-34.

---

[1] *Budv*. IV. 10, *Mhbv*. 10 Suruci.
[2] *Budv*. IV. 12 pi maṃ.
[3] *Budv*. IV. 12 vyākāsi.
[4] *Budv*. IV. 12 dvipad-.
[5] *Budv*. IV. 14 bhīyyo.
[6] *Budv*. IV. 14 uttarivatam.

Tadā pītim anubrūhanto sambodhivarapattiyā
buddhe datvāna maṃ gehaṃ pabbajiṃ tassa santike.

Suttantaṃ vinayañ cā pi navaṅgaṃ satthu sāsanaṃ
sabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitvāna sobhayiṃ jinasāsanaṃ.

Tatth' appamatto viharanto brahmaṃ bhāvetvā bhāvanaṃ
abhiññāsu pāramiṃ gantvā brahmalokaṃ agañch'[1] ahan " ti.

Tattha *gandhamālenâ* ti gandhehi c' eva mālehi ca.
Gavapānenâ ti idaṃ vuttam eva, ghatapānenâ ti pi paṭhanti keci.
Tappayin ti tappesiṃ.
Uttariṃ vatam adhiṭṭhāsin ti bhīyo pi vataṃ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ.
Dasapāramipūriyâ ti dasannaṃ pāramīnaṃ pūraṇatthāya.
Pītin ti hadayatuṭṭhiṃ.
Anubrūhento ti vaḍḍhento.
Sambodhivarapattiyâ ti buddhattappattiyā.
Buddhe datvānâ ti buddhassa pariccajitvā.
Maṃ gehan ti mama gehaṃ; sabbaṃ sâpateyyaṃ catupaccayatthāya buddhassa bhagavato pariccajitvâ ti attho.
Tatthâ ti tasmiṃ buddhasāsane.
Brahman ti brahmavihārabhāvanaṃ bhāvetvā.

" Maṅgalassa pana bhagavato nagaraṃ Uttaraṃ nāma ahosi, pitā pi 'ssa Uttaro nāma rājā khattiyo, mātā pi Uttarā nāma, Sudevo ca Dhammaseno dve aggasāvakā, Pālito nāma upaṭṭhāko, Sīvalā ca Asokā ca dve aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, aṭṭhāsītihatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassaṃ āyu, bhariyā pan' assa Yasavatī nāma, Sīlavo nāma putto, assayānena nikkhami, Uttarârāme vasi, Uttaro nām' upaṭṭhāko, tasmiṃ navutivassasahassāni ṭhatvā parinibbute bhagavati ekappahāren' eva dasacakkavāḷasahassāni ekandhakārāni ahesuṃ, sabbacakkavāḷesu manussānaṃ mahantaṃ ārodanaparidevanaṃ ahosi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[IV. 18] " Nagaraṃ Uttaraṃ nāma[2] Uttaro nāma khattiyo
Uttarā nāma janikā Maṅgalassa mahesino.

[IV. 23, 24] Sudevo Dhammaseno ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā,
Pālito nām' upaṭṭhāko Maṅgalassa mahesino.

Sīvalā ca Asokā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato nāgarukkho ti vuccati.

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 34.

---

[1] *Budv.* IV. 17 agacch'. [2] *Budv.* IV. 18 Uttaraṃ nāma nagaraṃ.

[IV. 26-31] Atthāsīti ratanāni accuggato[1] mahamunī[2]
tato niddhāvatī[3] raṃsi[4] anekasatasahassiyo.

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Yathā pi sāgare ūmi[5] na sakkā tā gaṇetuye
tath' eva sāvakā tassa na sakkā[6] te gaṇetuye.

Yāva[7] aṭṭhāsi sambuddho Maṅgalo lokanāyako[8]
na tassa sāsane atthi saṃkilesamaraṇaṃ tadā.

Dhammokkaṃ dhārayitvāna santāretvā mahājanaṃ
jalitvā[9] dhūmaketū va nibbuto so mahāyaso.

Saṅkhārānaṃ sabhāvataṃ[10] dassayitvā sadevake
jalitvā aggikkhandho[11] va suriyo atthaṅgato yathâ " ti.

Tattha *tato* ti tassa Maṅgalassa sarīrato.

Niddhāvatî ti niddhāvanti; vacanavipariyāso daṭṭhabbo.

Raṃsî ti rasmiyo.

Anekasatasahassiyo ti anekasatasahassā.

Ūmî ti vīciyo taraṅgā.

Gaṇetuye ti gaṇetuṃ saṅkhātuṃ; ettikā sāgare ūmiyo ti yathā *na sakkā* gaṇetuṃ evaṃ tassa bhagavato sāvakā pi na sakkā gaṇetuṃ, atha kho gaṇanapathaṃ vītivattâ ti attho.

Yāvâ ti yāvatakaṃ kālaṃ.

Saṅkilesamaraṇaṃ tadâ ti saha kilesehi saṅkileso, saṅkilesassa maraṇaṃ saṅkilesamaraṇaṃ, taṃ n' atthi. Tadā kira tassa bhagavato sāsane sāvakā sabbe arahattaṃ patvā yeva parinibbāyiṃsu, puthujjanā vā sotâpannâdayo vā hutvā na kālam akaṃsû ti attho. Keci: sammohamaraṇaṃ tadâ ti paṭhanti.

Dhammokkan ti dhammadīpakaṃ.

Dhūmaketû ti aggi vuccati. Idha pana dīpo daṭṭhabbo, tasmā dīpo viya jalitvā *nibbuto* ti attho.

Mahāyaso ti mahāparivāro. Keci nibbuto so sasāvako ti paṭhanti.

Saṅkhārānan ti saṅkhatadhammānaṃ sappaccayadhammānaṃ.

---

[1] *Budv.* IV. 26 accugato. [2] *Budv.* IV. 26 °muni.
[3] *Budv.* IV. 26 °vati. [4] *Budv.* IV. 26 raṃsī.
[5] *Budv.* IV. 28 ūmī. [6] *Budv.* IV. 28 sakhā.
[7] *Budv.* IV. 29 yāvad. [8] *Budv.* IV. 29 nāma nāyako.
[9] *Sī.* I, III jāletvā (*H.*).
[10] *Budv.* IV. 31 *Sī.* II. III (*H.*) sabhāvattaṃ.
[11] *Budv.* IV. 31 °kkhando.

Sabhāvatan ti aniccâdisāmaññalakkhaṇaṃ.

Suriyo atthaṅgato yathâ ti yathā sahassakiraṇo divasakaro sabbaṃ tamagataṃ vidhamitvā sabbañ ca lokaṃ obhāsetvā jalitvā attham upagacchati, evaṃ maṅgaladivasakaro pi veneyyakamalavanavikasanakaro sabbaṃ ajjhattikabāhiralokatamaṃ vidhamitvā attano sarīrappabhāya jalitvā atthaṅgato ti attho. Sesagāthā sabbattha su-uttānā evâ ti.

Maṅgalabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto tatiyo buddhavaṃso.

V. SUMANABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Evaṃ ekappahāren' eva dasasahassī lokadhātuṃ ekandhakāraṃ katvā tasmiṃ bhagavati parinibbute tassa aparabhāge navutivassasahassâyukesu manussesu anukkamena parihāyitvā dasavassesu jātesu atikkantesu antarakappesu anukkamena asaṅkheyyâyukâ (?)[1] hutvā puna parihāyitvā navutivassasahassesu jātesu Sumano nāma bodhisatto, pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Mekhalanagare Sudattassa nāma rañño kule Sirimāya nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. Pāṭihāriyāni pubbe vuttanayān' eva. So anukkamena vuddhippatto Nārivaḍḍhana-Somavaḍḍhana-Iddhivaḍḍhana[2]-nāmadheyyesu tīsu pāsādesu tesaṭṭhiyā nāṭakitthisahassehi paricāriyamāno surayuvanīhi paricāriyamāno devakumāro viya vassasahassāni visayasukham anubhavamāno Vaṭaṃsikāya[3] nāma deviyā, Anupamaṃ nāma nirupamaṃ puttaṃ janetvā cattāri nimittāni disvā hatthiyānena nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ pana pabbajantaṃ tiṃsakoṭiyo anupabbajiṃsu. So tehi parivuto dasa māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Anomanigame Anupamaseṭṭhino dhītāya Anupamāya nāma dinnaṃ pakkhittadibbojaṃ pāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā Anupamâjīvakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā nāgabodhiṃ upagantvā taṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo tiṃsahatthavitthataṃ santharaṃ katvā tattha pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisīdi. Tato

---

[1] *Thus H.* [2] Cando Sucando Vaṭaṃso *at Budv.* V. 22.
[3] Vaṭaṃsakā *below*, p. 158.

Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā sabbaññutañāṇaṃ paṭivijjhitvā "anekajātisaṃsāraṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagâ"* ti udānaṃ udānesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 1] "Maṅgalassa aparena Sumano nāma nāyako
sabbadhammehi asamo sabbasattānam uttamo"† ti.

Tattha *Maṅgalassa aparenâ* ti Maṅgalassa aparabhāge. *Sabbadhammehi asamo* ti sabbehi sīlasamādhipaññādhammehi asamo asadiso.

Sumano kira bhagavā bodhisamīpe yeva satta sattâhāni vītināmetvā dhammadesanatthaṃ Brahmâyācanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā: "kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan?"‡ ti upadhārento attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ tiṃsakoṭiyo ca attano ca kaniṭṭhabhātikaṃ vemātikaṃ Saraṇakumārañ ca purohitakumāraṃ Bhāvitattamāṇavakañ ca upanissayasampanne disvā: etesaṃ paṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan ti cintetvā haṃsarājā viya pavanapathena Mekhaluyyāne otaritvā uyyānapālaṃ pesetvā attano kaniṭṭhabhātikaṃ Saraṇakumārañ ca purohitaputtaṃ Bhāvitattakumārañ ca pakkosāpetvā tesaṃ parivārabhūtā sattatiṃsakoṭiyo attanā saha pabbajitā tiṃsakoṭiyo ca aññe ca bahū devamanussakoṭiyo câ ti evaṃ koṭisatasahassaṃ dhammacakkappavattanena dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 2] "So pi tadā amatabheriṃ ahanī[1] Mekhale pure
dhammasaṅkhasamāyuttaṃ navaṅgaṃ jinasāsanan" ti.

Tattha *amatabherin* ti amatâdhigamāya nibbānâdhigamāya bheriṃ. *Ahanî* ti vādayi; dhammaṃ desesî ti attho. Sâyaṃ amatabherī nāma amatapariyosānaṃ navaṅgaṃ buddhavacanaṃ. Ten' ev' âha: *dhammasaṅkhasamāyuttaṃ navaṅgaṃ jinasāsanan* ti.

Tattha *dhammasaṅkhasamāyuttan* ti catusaccadhammakathāsaṅkhātanavaṅgasamāyuttaṃ.

Sumano pana lokanāyako abhisambodhiṃ pāpuṇitvā paṭiññânurūpaṃ paṭipajjamāno mahājanassa bhavabandhanamokkhatthāya kusalaratanassa kilesacorehi viluppamānassa parittānatthaṃ sīlavipulapākāraṃ samādhiparikhā parivāritaṃ vipassanāñāṇadvāraṃ satisampajaññadaḷhakavāṭaṃ samāpattimaṇḍapâdipatimaṇḍitaṃ bodhipakkhiyajanasamākulaṃ amatavaranagaraṃ māpesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

---

* *Dhp.* 153, 154. † *Jā.* i. 34. ‡ *Vin.* i. 7.

---

[1] *Budv.* V. 2 ahani.

[V. 3] "Nijjinitvā[1] kilese so patvā[2] sambodhim uttamaṃ
māpesi nagaraṃ satthā saddhammapuravaruttaman[3]" ti

Tattha *nijjinitvâ* ti vijinitvā abhibhuyya; kilesâbhisaṅkhāradevaputtamāre viddhaṃsetvâ ti attho.

So ti so Sumano; jinitvā kilese hî ti pi pāṭho. Tattha hi-kāro padapūraṇamatte nipāto.

Patvâ ti adhigantvā; patto ti pi pāṭho.

Nagaran ti nibbānanagaraṃ.

Saddhammapuravaruttaman ti saddhammasaṅkhātaṃ puravaresu uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṃ padhānabhūtaṃ. Athavā saddhammamayesu puresu pavaresu uttamaṃ, saddhammapuravaruttamaṃ. Purimasmiṃ atthavikappe nagaran ti tass' eva vevacanan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Paṭividdhadhammasabhāvānaṃ sekhâsekhānaṃ ariyapuggalānaṃ patiṭṭhānaṃ gocaranivāsaṭṭhena nibbānaṃ nagaran ti vuccati. Tasmiṃ pana saddhammavaranagare so satthā avicchinnaṃ akuṭilaṃ ujuṃ puthulañ ca vitthatañ ca satipaṭṭhānam ayaṃ mahāvīthiṃ māpesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 4] "Nirantaraṃ akuṭilaṃ ujuṃ[4] vipulavitthataṃ[4]
māpesi so mahāvīthiṃ satipaṭṭhānavaruttaman" ti.

Tattha *nirantaran* ti kusalajavanasañcaraṇânantarabhāvato[5] nirantaraṃ.

Akuṭilan ti kuṭilabhāvakaradosavirahitato akuṭilaṃ.

Ujun ti akuṭilattā eva ujuṃ; purimapadass' eva atthadīpakaṃ idaṃ vacanaṃ.

Vipulavitthatan ti āyāmato ca vitthārato ca puthulavitthataṃ; puthulavitthatabhāvo lokiyalokuttarasatipaṭṭhānavasena daṭṭhabbo.

Mahāvīthin ti mahāmaggaṃ.

Satipaṭṭhānavaruttaman ti satipaṭṭhānañ ca taṃ varesu uttamañ câ ti, satipaṭṭhānavaruttamaṃ. Athavā varaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ ayaṃ uttamavīthin ti attho. Idāni tassa nibbānamahānagarassa tassa satipaṭṭhānavīthyaṃ cattāri sāmaññaphalāni catasso paṭisambhidā cha abhiññā aṭṭha samāpattiyo ti imāni mahagghāni ratanāni ubhosu passesu dhammâpaṇe pasāresi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 5] "Phale cattāri sāmaññe catasso paṭisambhidā
chaḷabhiññâṭṭhasamāpatti[6] pasāresi tattha vīthiyan" ti.

---

[1] *Budv.* V. 3 jinitvāna.
[2] *Budv.* V. 3 patto.
[3] *Budv.* V. 3 dhamma-.
[4] *Budv.* V. 4 ujuvipulavitatthataṃ.
[5] *Sī.* I, III °sañcaraṇantarābhāvato (*H.*).
[6] *Budv.* V. 5 °abhiññā aṭṭha samāpattī.

Idāni bhagavā imāni ratanabhaṇḍāni ye pana appamattā satimanto paṇḍitā hiri-ottappaviriyâdīhi samannāgatā te ādiyantî ti tesaṃ ratanānaṃ haraṇopāyaṃ dassento:

[V. 6] “ Ye appamattā akhilā hiriviriyeh’ upāgatā
te te ime guṇavare ādiyanti yathāsukhan ” ti

āha.

Tattha *ye* ti aniyamuddeso.*

Appamattâ ti pamādassa paṭipakkhabhūtena satiyā avippavāsalakkhaṇena samannāgatā.

Akhilâ ti pañca cetokhilarahitā.†

Hiriviriyeh’ upāgatâ ti kāyaduccaritâdīhi hiriyatî ti hiri, lajjāy’ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ; vīrassa bhāvo viriyaṃ; taṃ ussāhalakkhaṇaṃ; tehi hiriviriyehi upāgatā samannāgatā bhabbapuggalā.

Te ti idaṃ pubbe aniyamuddesassa niyamaniddeso.

Puna *te* ti vuttappakāre guṇaratanavisese te kulaputtā *ādiyanti* paṭilabhanti adhigacchantî ti attho. Sabbaṃ pana Sumano kataviditamano dhammabheriṃ āhanitvā dhammanagaraṃ māpetvā iminā nayena paṭhamam eva satasahassakoṭiyo bodhesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 7] “ Evam etena yogena uddharanto mahājanaṃ
bodhesi paṭhamaṃ satthā koṭisatasahassiyo ” ti.

Tattha *uddharanto* ti saṃsārasāgarato ariyamagganāvāya samuddharanto.

Koṭisatasahassiyo ti satasahassakoṭiyo ti attho, vipariyāyena nidditthaṃ. Yadā pana Sumanalokanāyako Sunandavatīnagare ambarukkhamūle titthiyamadamānamaddanaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā sattānaṃ koṭisahassaṃ[1] dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. Ayaṃ dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 8] “ Yamhi kāle mahāvīro ovadi titthiye gaṇe
koṭisahassâbhisamiṃsu dutiye dhammadesane ”[2] ti.

Tattha *titthiye gaṇe* ti titthiyabhūte gaṇe titthiyānaṃ gaṇe ca tiṭṭhiye abhimaddanto buddho dhammadesayî ti paṭhanti keci. Yadā pana dasasu cakkavāḷasahassesu devatā imasmiṃ cakkavāḷe sannipatitvā manussā ca nirodhakathaṃ samuṭṭhāpesuṃ. Kathaṃ nirodhaṃ samāpajjanti ? Kathaṃ nirodhasamāpannā honti ? Ka-

* *Cf. KhuA.* 134, *UdA.* 278, aniyamaniddeso. † *Cf. SnA.* i. 262.

[1] *H.* “ koṭisatasahassan ” ti katthaci.

[2] *H. v.l.* “ koṭisatasahassānaṃ abhisamiṃsu dutiye dhammadesane ” ti katthaci.

thaṃ nirodhā vuṭṭhahantî? ti. Evaṃ samāpajjana-adhiṭṭhāna-vuṭṭhānâdisu vinicchayaṃ kātuṃ asakkontā saha manussehi chasu kāmâvacaradevalokesu devā ca navasu Brahmalokesu Brahmāno ca dveḷhakajātā dvidhā ahesuṃ. Tato narasundarena Arindamena nāma raññā saddhiṃ sāyaṇhasamaye Sumanadasabalaṃ sabbaloka-nāthaṃ upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Arindamo rājā bhagavantaṃ nirodhapañhaṃ pucchi. Tato bhagavato nirodhapañhavissajjanena navutipāṇakoṭisahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Ayaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 9, 10] "Yadā devā manussā ca samaggā ekamānasā
nirodhapañhaṃ pucchiṃsu saṃsayañ cā pi mānaso.[1]

Tadā pi dhammaṃ[2] desente[2] nirodhaparidīpanaṃ[3]
navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Tassa pana Sumanassa bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā ahesuṃ. Tattha paṭhamasannipāte Mekhalanagaraṃ upanissāya vassaṃ vasitvā paṭhamapavāraṇāya arahantānaṃ koṭisahassena ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitena saddhiṃ bhagavā pavāresi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Athâparena samayena Saṅkassanagarâvidūre Arindamarājakusalabalanibbatte yojanappamāṇe nisinno saradasamayarucirakaranikaro divasakaro viya Yugandharapabbate munivaradivasakaro Arindamarājānaṃ parivāretvā āgatānaṃ purisānaṃ navutikoṭisahassāni dametvā sabbe ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā tasmiṃ yeva divase arahattaṃ pattehi parivuto caturaṅgasamannāgate sannipāte pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Yadā pana Sakko devarājā sugatadassanatthāya upasaṅkami, tadā Sumano bhagavā asītiyā arahantakoṭisahassehi parivuto pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 11-14] "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Sumanassa mahesino
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[4] tādinaṃ.

Vassaṃ vuṭṭhassa bhagavato abhighuṭṭhe[5] pavāraṇe
koṭisatasahassehi pavāresi tathāgato.

Tato paraṃ sannipāte vimale Kañcanapabbate
navuti koṭisahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Yadā Sakko devarājā buddhadassanupāgami
asīti koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo" ti.

---

[1] *Budv.* V. 9 mānasaṃ. [2] *Budv.* V. 10 dhammadesane.
[3] *Budv.* V. 10 °dīpane. [4] *Budv.* V. 11 °cittānaṃ. [5] *Budv.* V. 12 °guṭṭhe.

Tattha *abhighuṭṭhe pavāraṇe* ti liṅgavipallāso daṭṭhabbo. Abhighuṭṭhāya pavāraṇāyâ ti attho.

Tato paran ti tato aparabhāge.

Kañcanapabbate ti kanakamaye pabbate.

Buddhadassanupāgamî ti buddhadassanattham upāgami. Tadā kira amhākaṃ bodhisatto "Atulo nāma nāgarājā"* ahosi mahiddhiko mahânubhāvo. So: buddho loke uppanno ti sutvā ñātigaṇaparivuto sakabhavanā nikkhamitvā koṭisatasahassabhikkhuparivārassa Sumanassa bhagavato dibbehi turiyehi upahāraṃ kāretvā mahādānaṃ pavattetvā paccekadussayugāni datvā saraṇesu patiṭṭhāsi. So pi naṃ satthā anāgate buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 15-19] "Ahaṃ tena samayena nāgarājā mahiddhiko
Atulo nāma nāmena ussannakusalasañcayo.[1]

Tad' âhaṃ nāgabhavanā nikkhamitvā sañātihi
nāgānaṃ dibbaturiyehi sasaṅghaṃ jinam upaṭṭhahiṃ.

Koṭisatasahassānaṃ annapānena tappayiṃ
paccekadussayugaṃ datvā saraṇaṃ tam upāgamiṃ.

So pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi Sumano lokanāyako
aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ."

Yathā Koṇḍaññabuddhavaṃse evaṃ aṭṭha gāthā vitthāretabbā.†

[V. 20] "Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[2] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ
uttariṃ[3] vataṃ[3] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyâ" ti.

"Tassa pana Sumanassa bhagavato Mekhalaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sudatto nāma pitā, Sirimā nāma mātā, Saraṇo ca Bhāvitatto ca aggasāvakā, Udeno nām' upaṭṭhāko, Sonā ca Upasonā ca aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, navutihatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ, navuti yeva vassasahassāni āyuppamāṇaṃ ahosi,"‡ Vaṭaṃsakā[4] nām' assa devī, Anupamo nām' assa putto ahosi, hatthiyānena nikkhami, upaṭṭhāko Aṅgarājā, Aṅgârāme vasî ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

* *Mhbv.* 10. † *But cf. above*, p. 150. ‡ *Cf. Jā.* i. 34.

[1] *Budv.* V. 15 °kusalapaccayo.
[2] *Budv.* V. 20 bhīyyo.
[3] *Budv.* V. 20 uttarivataṃ.
[4] Vaṭaṃsikā *above*, p. 153.

[V. 21-34] "Nagaraṃ Mekhalaṃ nāma[1] Sudatto nāma khattiyo
Sirimā nāma janikā Sumanassa mahesino.

Nava vassasahassāni agāramajjhe so vasi[2]
Cando Sucando Vaṭaṃso ca tayo pāsāda-m-uttamā.

Tesaṭṭhi sahassāni nāriyo samalaṅkatā
Vaṭaṃsakā[3] nāma nārī Anupamo nāma atrajo.

Nimitte caturo disvā hatthiyānena nikkhami
anūnadasamāsāni padhānaṃ padahī jino.

Brahmunā yācito santo Sumano lokanāyako
vatti cakkaṃ mahāvīro Mekhale puravaruttame.[4]

Saraṇo Bhāvitatto ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Udeno nām' upaṭṭhāko Sumanassa mahesino.

Sonā ca Upasonā[5] ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
So pi buddho[6] amitayaso nāgamūle abujjhatha.

Varuṇo ca Saraṇo ca ahesuṃ aggupaṭṭhakā
Cālā ca Upacālā[7] ca ahesuṃ aggupaṭṭhikā.

Uccattanena[8] so buddho navuti hatthasamuggato
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso dasasahassī virocati.

Navuti vassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Tāraṇīye tārayitvā bodhanīye ca bodhayī[9]
parinibbāyi sambuddho ulurājā va atthami.[10]

Te ca khīṇâsavā bhikkhū so ca buddho asādiso[11]
atulaṃ pabhaṃ dassayitvā nibbutā ye mahāyasā.

Tañ ca ñāṇaṃ atuliyaṃ tāni ca[12] atuliyāni[12] ratanāni
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā.

Sumano yasadharo buddho Aṅgârāmamhi nibbuto
tatth' eva tassa jinathūpo catuyojanam uggato" ti.

---

1 *Budv.* V. 21 Mekhalaṃ nāma nagaraṃ.
2 *Budv.* V. 22, *Sī.* I, III, IV (*H.*) agāraṃ ajjha so vasi.
3 *Budv.* V. 23 °sikā.
4 *Budv.* V. 25 puravuttame.
5 *Budv.* V. 27 Soṇā ca Upasoṇā.
6 *Budv.* V. 27 budho.
7 *Budv.* V. 28 Cāḷā ca Upacāḷā.
8 *Budv.* V. 29 uccatarena.
9 *Budv.* V. 31 bodhayi.
10 *Budv.* V. 31 aṭṭhami.
11 *Budv.* V. 32 asadiso.
12 *Budv.* V. 33 c' atul-.

Tattha *kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso* ti vividharatanavicittakañcanamayagghikasadisarūpasobho.

Dasasahassī virocatî ti tassa pabhāya dasasahassi pi lokadhātu virocati; virājatî ti attho.

Tāraṇīye ti tārayitabbe; sabbabuddhaveneyye ti attho.

Ulurājâ ti candā viya.

Atthamî ti atthaṅgato. Keci attham gato ti paṭhanti.

Asādiso ti asadiso.

Mahāyasâ ti mahāyasā mahākittisaddo mahāparivārā ca.

Tañ ca ñāṇan ti taṃ sabbaññutañāṇaṃ.

Atulan ti atulyaṃ asadisaṃ. Sesaṃ uttānam evâ ti.

Sumanabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto catuttho buddhavaṃso.

VI. REVATABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Sumanassa pana bhagavato aparabhāge sāsane c' assa antarahite navuti vassasahassâyukā manussā anukkamena parihāyitvā dasavassâyukā hutvā puna anukkamena vaḍḍhitvā asaṅkheyyâyukā hutvā puna parihāyamānā saṭṭhivassasahassâyukā ahesuṃ. Tadā Revato nāma satthā udapâdi. So pi pāramiyo pūretvā anekaratanasamujjotitabhavane Tusitabhavane nibbattitvā tato cavitvā sabbadhanadhaññavatī Sudhaññavatī nagare sabbâlaṅkārasamalaṅkata-amitasuciparivāraparivutassa vibhavasirisamudayenâkulassa sabbasamiddhivipulassa Vipulassa nāma rañño kule sabbajananayanālipālisamākulāya samphullanettakuvalayasassirīka-siniddhavadanakamalâkarasobhāya suruciramanoharaguṇagaṇavipulāya Vipulāya nāma aggamahesiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Cittakuṭā pabbatā suvaṇṇahaṃsarājā viya mātukucchito nikkhami.

Tassa paṭisandhiṃ jātiyaṃ ca pāṭihāriyāni pubbe vuttanayen' eva ahesuṃ. Sudassana-Ratanagghi-Āvela[1]-nāmikā tayo c' assa pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sudassanādevipamukhāni tettiṃsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. Tehi parivuto so surayuvanīhi parivuto devakumāro viya chabbassasahassāni visayasukham anubhavamāno agā-

---

[1] *Budv.* VI. 17 Āvelo.

raṃ ajjhāvasi. So Sudassanāya nāma deviyā Varuṇe nāma tanaye jāte cattāri nimittāni disvā nānāvirāgatanuvaravasananivāso āmuttumuttâhāramaṇikuṇḍalo varakeyūramakuṭakaṭakadharo paramasurabhigandhakusumasamalaṅkato paramarucirakaranikaro saradasamayarajanikaro viya tārāgaṇaparivuto cando viya tidasagaṇaparivuto viya dasasatanayano Brahmagaṇaparivuto viya ca Hāritamahābrahmā caturaṅginiyā mahatiyā senāya parivuto ājaññarathena mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā sabbâbharaṇāni omuñcitvā bhaṇḍâgārikassa hatthe datvā jalajāmalāvikalanīlakuvalayadalasadisenâtinisitena tikhiṇena asinā sakesamakuṭaṃ chinditvā ākāse khipi. Taṃ Sakko devarājā suvaṇṇacaṅgoṭakena paṭiggahetvā Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ netvā Sinerumuddhani sattaratanamayaṃ cetiyaṃ akāsi. Mahāpuriso pana devadattāni kāsāyāni paridahitvā pabbaji. Ekā va naṃ purisakoṭi anupabbaji. So tehi parivuto satta māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya aññatarāya Sādhudeviyā nāma seṭṭhidhītāya dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ bhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Varuṇindharen' âjīvakena[1] dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā mattavaranāgagāmī nāgabodhiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tepaṇṇāsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇaṃ santharitvā caturaṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā sabbaññutañāṇaṃ paṭivijjhitvā: "anekajātisaṃsāraṃ . . . pe . . . majjhagâ"* ti udānaṃ udānesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 1] "Sumanassa aparena Revato nāma nāyako
anupamo asadiso atulo uttamo jino "† ti.

Revato kira satthā bodhisamīpe yeva satta sattâhāni vītināmetvā dhammadesanatthaṃ Brahmâyācanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā: "kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan ?"‡ ti upadhārento attanā saha pabbajitabhikkhukoṭiyo ca aññe ca devamanusse upanissayasampanne disvā ākāsen' âgantvā Varuṇârāme otaritvā tehi parivuto bahūni pāṭihāriyāni dassento gambhīraṃ nipuṇaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ appativattiyam aññena anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā bhikkhūnaṃ koṭi arahatte patiṭṭhāpesi. Tīsu maggaphalesu patiṭṭhatānaṃ gaṇanaparicchedo n' atthi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 2] "So pi dhammaṃ pakāseti[2] Brahmunā abhiyācito
khandhadhātuvavatthānaṃ appavattaṃ bhavâbhave " ti.

---

* *Dhp.* 153, 154. † *Jā.* i. 35. ‡ *Vin.* i. 7.

---

[1] *H.* "aññatarenā " ti katthaci. [2] *Budv.* VI. 2 pakāsesi.

Tattha *khandhadhātuvavatthānan* ti pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ dhātunaṃ nāmarūpavavatthānâdivasena vibhāgakaraṇaṃ. Sabhāvalakkhaṇasāmaññalakkhaṇâdivasena rūpârūpadhammapariggaho khandhadhātuvavatthānaṃ nāma. Athavā "pheṇapiṇḍûpamaṃ[1] rūpaṃ parimaddanâsahanato, chiddâvachiddâdibhāvato ca, udakabubbulakaṃ viya vedanā muhuttaramaṇīyabhāvato, marīcikā viya saññā vippalambhanato, kadalikkhandho viya saṅkhārā asārato, māyā viya viññāṇaṃ vañcanakato"* ti evam ādinā pi nayena aniccânupassanâdivasena pi khandhadhātuvavatthānaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Appavattan bhavâbhave ti ettha "bhavo ti vuḍḍhi, abhavo ti hāni; bhavo ti sassatadiṭṭhi, abhavo ti ucchedadiṭṭhi; bhavo ti khuddakabhavo, abhavo ti mahābhavo; bhavo ti kāmabhavo, abhavo ti rūpârūpabhavo"† ti evam ādinā nayena bhavâbhavānaṃ attho veditabbo. Tesaṃ bhavâbhavānaṃ appavattihetu bhūtaṃ dhammaṃ pakāsesî ti attho. Athavā bhavati anenâ ti bhavo. Tīsu bhavesu uppattinimittaṃ kammâdikaṃ, uppattibhavo abhavo nāma, ubhayattha nikantiyā pahānakaraṃ appavattaṃ dhammaṃ desetî ti attho. Tassa pana Revatabuddhassa tayo abhisamayā ahesuṃ. Paṭhame pan' assa gaṇanapathaṃ vītivatto. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 3] "Tass' âbhisamayā tiṇi ahesuṃ dhammadesane
gaṇanāya na vattabbo paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Tattha *tīṇî* ti tayo; liṅgavipariyāso kato. Ayaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahosi.

Athâparena samayena nagaruttare Uttaranagare sabbârindamo Arindamo nāma rājā ahosi. So kira bhagavantaṃ attano nagaram anuppattaṃ sutvā tīhi janakoṭīhi parivuto bhagavato paccuggamanaṃ katvā svātanāya nimantetvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā tigāvutivitthiṇṇadīpapūjaṃ katvā bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā nisīdi. Atha bhagavā tassa manonukūlaṃ vicittanayaṃ dhammaṃ desesi tattha devamanussānaṃ koṭisahassassa dutiyâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 4] "Yadā Arindamaṃ rājaṃ vinesi Revato muni
tadā koṭisahassānaṃ[2] dutiyâbhisamayo ahû" ti,

ayaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo.

---

* *Cf. S.* iii. 142, *VbhA.* 32 *ff.*, *Vism.* 479.
† *Cf. DA.* 91, *SA.* iii. 295, *MA.* iii. 223, *CpA.* i. 20.

---

[1] *H.* phena-. [2] *Budv.* VI. 4 koṭisatasahas-.

Athâparena samayena Revato satthā Uttaranigamaṃ nāma upanissāya viharanto sattâhaṃ nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisīdi. Tadā kira Uttaranigamavāsino manussā yāgubhattakhajjakabhesajjapānakāni āharitvā bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā bhikkhū paripucchiṃsu: kuhiṃ bhante bhagavâ ? ti. Tato tesaṃ bhikkhū āhaṃsu: bhagavā āvuso nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpanno ti. Ath' âtīte tasmiṃ sattâhe bhagavantaṃ nirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitaṃ saradasamaye suriyo viya attano anupamāya siriyā virocamānaṃ disvā nirodhasamāpattiyā guṇânisaṃsaṃ pucchiṃsu. Bhagavā tesaṃ nirodhasamāpattiyā guṇânisaṃsaṃ kathesi. Tadā devamanussānaṃ koṭisataṃ arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. Ayaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 5] " Sattâhaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhahitvā narâsabho
koṭisataṃ naramarūnaṃ vinesi uttame phale " ti.

Suddhaññavatīnagare paṭhamamahāpātimokkhuddese ehibhikkhu pabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ arahantānaṃ gaṇanapaṭhavītavattānaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Mekhalanagare koṭisatasahassasaṅkhātānaṃ ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ arahantānaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Revatassa pana bhagavato dhammacakkânuvattako Varuṇo nāma aggasāvako paññavantānaṃ aggo ābādhiko ahosi. Taṃ gilānipucchinatthāya sampattamahājanassa lakkhaṇattayaparidīpakaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā koṭisatasahassaṃ purisānaṃ ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā arahatte patiṭṭhāpetvā caturaṅginike sannipāte pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 6-9] " Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Revatassa mahesino
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ suvimuttānaṃ tādinaṃ.

Atikkantā gaṇanapathaṃ[1] paṭhamaṃ[2] ye samāgatā
koṭisatasahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Yo pi[3] paññāya asamo tassa cakkânuvattako
so tadā vyādhito āsi patto jīvitasaṃsayaṃ.

Tassa gilānipucchāya ye tadā upagatā munī[4]
koṭisatasahassā arahanto tatiyo āsi samāgamo " ti.

Tattha *cakkânuvattako* ti dhammacakkânuvattako.
Patto jīvitasaṃsayan ti ettha jīvite saṃsayaṃ jīvitasaṃsayaṃ.

---

[1] *Budv.* VI. 7 °pathā.
[2] *Budv.* VI. 7 paṭhamā.
[3] *Budv.* VI. 8 so.
[4] *Budv.* VI. 9 muni.

Jīvitakkhayaṃ pāpuṇāti vā na pāpuṇāti vâ ti evaṃ jīvitasaṃsayaṃ patto; vyādhitassa balavabhāvena marati na maratī ti jīvite saṃsayaṃ patto ti attho.

Ye tadā upagatā munī ti iti dīghabhāve sati bhikkhūnaṃ upari hoti, rasse anussarena saddhiṃ Varuṇassa upari hoti.

Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto Rammavatīnagare "Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo"* hutvā brāhmaṇadhamme pāraṃgato Revataṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ disvā tassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā saraṇesu patiṭṭhāya silokasahassena dasabalaṃ kittetvā sahassagghikena uttarāsaṅgena bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. So pi naṃ buddho vyākāsi: ito kappasatasahassâdhikānaṃ dvinnaṃ asankheyyānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatī ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 10-13] "Ahaṃ tena samayena Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo
upagantvā Revataṃ buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ tass' agacch' ahaṃ.

Tassa sīlaṃ samādhiñ ca paññāguṇaṃ[1] anuttamaṃ[1]
thomayitvā yathāthāmaṃ[2] uttarīyam adās' ahaṃ.

So pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi Revato lokanāyako
aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā iman" ti

aṭṭha gāthā vitthāretabbā.

[VI. 14, 15] "Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[3] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ[4]
uttariṃ[5] vataṃ[5] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā.

Tadā pi maṃ[6] buddhadhammaṃ saritvā anubrūhayiṃ
āharissāmi taṃ dhammaṃ yaṃ mayhaṃ abhipatthitan" ti.

Tattha *saraṇaṃ tass' agacch' ahan* ti taṃ saraṇaṃ agañchiṃ ahaṃ, upayogatthe sāmivacanaṃ.

Paññāguṇan ti paññāsampattiṃ.

Anuttaman ti seṭṭhaṃ; paññāvimuttiguṇaṃ anuttaman ti pi pāṭho, so uttāno va.

Thomayitvā ti thometvā vaṇṇayitvā.

Yathāthāman ti yathābalaṃ.

---

* *Mhbv.* 10.

---

[1] *Budv.* VI. 11 °guṇavaruttamaṃ.
[2] *Budv.* VI. 11 thomaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* VI. 14 bhīyyo.
[4] *Budv.* VI. 14 pasādayi.
[5] *Budv.* VI. 14 uttarivatam.
[6] *Budv.* VI. 15 taṃ.

Uttarīyan ti uttarāsaṅgaṃ.
Adās' ahan ti adāsiṃ ahaṃ.
Buddhadhamman ti buddhabhāvakaraṃ dhammaṃ; pāramiṃ dhamman ti attho.
Saritvā ti anussaritvā.
Anubrūhayin ti abhivaḍḍhesiṃ.
Āharissāmī ti ānayissāmi.
Taṃ dhamman ti taṃ buddhattaṃ.
Yaṃ mayhaṃ abhipatthitan ti yaṃ mayā abhipatthitaṃ buddhattaṃ taṃ āharissāmī ti attho.

"Tassa pana Revatassa bhagavato nagaraṃ Sudhaññavatī nāma ahosi, pitā Vipulo nāma khattiyo, mātā Vipulā nāma, Varuṇo ca Brahmadevo ca aggasāvakā, Sambhavo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Bhaddā ca Subhaddā ca aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, āyu saṭṭhivassasatasahassāni,"* Sudassanā nāma aggamahesi, Varuṇo nāma putto, ājaññarathena nikkhami.

Tassa dehâbhinibbattaṃ pabhājālam anuttaraṃ
divā c' eva tadā rattiṃ niccaṃ pharati yojanaṃ.

Dhātuyo mama sabbâpi vikarantû ti so jino
adhiṭṭhāsi mahāvīro sabbasattânukampako.

Mahāsāre pan' uyyāne mahato nagarassa yojane
pūjito narasārehi parinibbāyi Revato ti.

Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 16] "Nagaraṃ Sudhaññavatī[1] nāma, Vipulo nāma khattiyo,
Vipulā nāma janikā Revatassa mahesino.

[VI. 21] Varuṇo Brahmadevo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā,
Sambhavo nām' upaṭṭhāko Revatassa mahesino.

[VI. 22] Bhaddā c' eva Subhaddā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
so pi buddho asamasamo nāgamūle abujjhatha.

[VI. 24-25] Uccattanena[2] so buddho asītihattha-m-uggato
obhāseti disā sabbā indaketu va uggato.

Tassa sarīre nibbattā pabhāmālā anuttarā
divā vā yadi vā rattiṃ samantā pharati[3] yojanaṃ.

* *Jā.* i. 35.

[1] *Budv.* VI. 16 Sudhaññakaṃ, *H. v.ll.* Sudhammakaṃ, Sudhaññakaṃ.
[2] *Budv.* VI. 24 uccatarena. [3] *Budv.* VI. 25 phari.

Saṭṭhi vassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Dassayitvā buddhabalaṃ amataṃ loke pakāsayaṃ
nibbāyi anupādāno yath' aggupādānasaṅkhayā.

So ca kāyo ratananibho so ca dhammo asādiso
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārâ " ti.

Tattha *obhāseti* ti pakāsayati.
Uggato ti ussito.
Pabhāmālā ti pabhāvelā.
Yath' aggi ti aggi viya.
Upādānasaṅkhayā ti indanasaṅkhayā.
So ca kāyo ratananibho ti so c' assa bhagavato kāyo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo; tañ ca kāyaṃ ratananibhan ti pi pāṭho. Liṅgavipallāsena vuttaṃ. So yeva pan' ass' attho. Sesagāthāsu sabbattha uttānam evâ ti.

Revatabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto pañcamo buddhavaṃso.

VII. SOBHITABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Tassa pana aparabhāge tassa sāsane pi antarahite Sobhito nāma bodhisatto kappasatasahassâdhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatvā devehi āyācito Tusitapurato cavitvā Sudhammanagare Sudhammarājassa Sudhammā nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. So dasannaṃ māsānam accayena Sudhamma-uyyāne mātukucchito ghanarājito puṇṇacando viya nikkhami. Tassa paṭisandhiyaṃ jātiyañ ca pāṭihāriyāni vuttappakārāni. So dasa vassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasitvā sattatināṭakitthisahassānaṃ aggāya aggamahesiyā Makhiladeviyā[1] kucchismiṃ Sīhakumāre nāma putte uppanne, cattāri nimittāni disvā sañjātasaṃvego pāsāde yeva pabbajitvā tatth' eva ānāpānasatisamādhiṃ bhāvetvā cattāri jhānāni paṭilabhitvā sattâhaṃ tatth' eva padhānacariyam acari. Tato Makhilamahādeviyā dinnaṃ paramamadhuraṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā abhinikkhamanatthāya cittam uppādesi: ayaṃ pāsādo alaṅkatapaṭiyatto mahājanassa

---

[1] *Called* Samaṅgī *at Budv.* VII. 18.

passantass' eva ākāsena gantvā bodhirukkhaṃ majjhe katvā paṭhaviyaṃ otaratu, imā ca itthiyo mayi bodhimūle nisinne avuttā sayam eva pāsādato nikkhamantû ti. Saha cittupādā c' assa Sudhammarājabhavanaṃ tato uppatitvā asitañjanasaṅkāsam ākāsam abbhuggañchi. So samosaritasurabhikusumadāmasamalaṅkatapāsādatalo sakalam pi gaganatalam alaṅkurumāno kaṇakarasadhārāsa disarucirakaranikaro divasakaro viya ca saradasamayarajanikaro viya ca virocamāno vilambamānavividhakiṅkiṇikajālo, yassa kira vāteritassa sukusalajanavāditassa pañcaṅgikassa turiyassa viya saddo vaggu ca rajanīyo ca kamanīyo ca ahosi. Dūrato paṭṭhāya sūyamānena madhurena sarena sattānaṃ sotāni odahamāno gharacaccaracatukkavīthi-ādisu ṭhatvā pavattitakathāsallāpesu manussesu n' âtinīcena n' âti-uccena taruvaramatthakâvidūren' âkasena palobhayamāno viya tarusākhānānāratanajutivisarasamujjalena vaṇṇena jananayanāni ākaḍḍhento viya ca puññânubhāvam ugghosento viya ca gaganaṃ paṭipajjittha. Nāṭakitthiyo ca pañcaṅgikassa turiyassa madhurena sarena uggāyiṃsu ca vipaliṃsu ca, caturaṅginī kir' assa senā pi alaṅkārakāyâbharaṇaputisamudasamujjotanānāvirāgasurabhikusumavasanâbharaṇasobhitā amaravarasenā viya paramaruciradassanā dharaṇī viya gaganatalena pāsādaṃ parivāretvā agamāsi. Tato pāsādo gantvā aṭṭhāsītihatthubbedhaṃ ujuvipulavaṭṭakkhandhaṃ kusumapallavamakulasamalaṅkataṃ nāgarukkhaṃ majjhe katvā otaritvā bhūmiyaṃ patiṭṭhahi. Nāṭakiṭṭhiyo ca kenaci avuttā va tato pāsādato otaritvā pakkamiṃsu. Anekaguṇasobhito Sobhito pi mahāpuriso mahājanakataparivāro yeva rattiyā tīsu yāmesu tisso vijjāyo uppādesi. Balaṃ pan' assa dhammatābalen' eva yathāgatam agamāsi. Pāsādo pana tatth' eva aṭṭhāsi. Sobhito pana sambodhiṃ patvā udāne udānetvā bodhisamīpe yeva sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā Brahmuno dhammajjhesanaṃ paṭijānitvā: "kassa nu kho paṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan"* ti buddhacakkhunā olokento attano vemātike kaniṭṭhabhātike Asamakumārañ ca Sunettakumārañ ca disvā: ime dve kumārā upanissayasampannā, gambhīraṃ nipuṇaṃ dhammaṃ paṭivijjhituṃ samatthā, hand' âhaṃ imesaṃ paṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan ti ākāsen' âgantvā Sudhammuyyāne otaritvā dve pi kumāre uyyānapālena pakkosāpetvā tehi saparivārehi parivuto mahājanamajjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VII. 1-4] "'Revatassa aparena Sobhito nāma nāyako
samāhito santacitto asamo appaṭipuggalo.'†

---

* *Vin.* i. 7. † *Jā.* i. 35.

So jino sakagehamhi mānasaṃ viniṭṭayi[1]
patvāna kevalaṃ bodhiṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi.

Yāva heṭṭhā[2] Avīcito bhavaggā cā pi uddhato[3]
etth' antare ekaparisā ahosi dhammadesane.

Tāya parisāya sambuddho dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi
gaṇanāya na vattabbo paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *sakagehamhî* ti attano bhavane yeva; antopāsādatale yevâ ti attho.

Mānasaṃ vinivaṭṭayî ti cittaṃ parivattesi. Sakagehe ṭhatvā sattadivasabbhantare yeva puthujjanabhāvato cittaṃ vinivaṭṭetvā buddhattaṃ pāpuṇî ti attho.

Bhavaggâ ti Akaṇiṭṭhabhavanato.

Heṭṭhâ ti heṭṭhato.

Tāya parisāyâ ti tassā parisāya majjhe.

Gaṇanāya na vattabbo ti gaṇanapatham atītan ti attho.

Paṭhamâbhisamayo ti paṭhamo dhammâbhisamayo.

Ahû ti gaṇanāya na vattabbā parisā ahosî ti attho. Paṭhame abhisamiṃsu yevâ ti pi pāṭho. Tassa paṭhamadhammadesane abhisamiṃsu ye janā te gaṇanāya na vattabbâ ti attho.

Athâparena samayena Sudassananagaradvāre cittapāṭaliyā mūle yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā navakanakamaṇimayabhavane Tāvatiṃsabhavane Pāricchattakamūle paṇḍukambalasilātale nisīditvā Abhidhammaṃ desesi. Desanāpariyosāne navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Ayaṃ dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VII. 5] " Tato param pi desento naramarūnaṃ samāgame
navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Athâparena samayena Sudassananagare Jayaseno nāma rājakumāro yojanappamāṇaṃ vihāraṃ kāretvā asokassakaṇṇacampakanāgapunnāgavakulacūtapanasâsanasālakakudhasahakārakaravīrâdi taruvaranirantaraṃ ārāmaṃ ropetvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa nīyādesi. Bhagavā dānânumodanaṃ katvā yāgaṃ vaṇṇetvā dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā koṭisahassasattanikāyassa dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Ayaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VII. 6, 7] " Punâparaṃ rājaputto Jayaseno nāma khattiyo,
ārāmaṃ ropayitvāna buddhe nīyādayī[4] tadā.

---

[1] *Budv.* VII. 2 °vattayi.
[2] *Budv.* VII. 3 heṭṭhato.
[3] *Budv.* VII. 3 uddhaṃ.
[4] *Budv.* VII. 6 nīyātayi.

Tassa yāgam[1] pakittento dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumā
Tadā[2] koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Puna Uggato nāma rājā Sunandavatīnagare Surindaṃ nāma vihāraṃ kāretvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa adāsi. Tasmiṃ dāne ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ koṭisataṃ arahantānaṃ sannipāto, tesaṃ majjhe Sobhito bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Mekhalānagare Dhammagaṇârāmaṃ nāma pavarârāmaṃ vihāraṃ kāretvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa datvā sahasabbaparikkhārehi dānam adāsi. Tadā tasmiṃ samāgame ehibhikkhubhāvena pabbajitānaṃ navutiyā arahantakoṭīnaṃ sannipāte pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Yadā pana bhagavā dasasatanayanapure vassaṃ vasitvā pavāraṇāya suravaraparivuto otari, tadā asītiyā arahantakoṭīhi saddhiṃ caturaṅgike sannipāte pavāresi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VII. 8-11] " Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Sobhitassa mahesino
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[3] tādinaṃ.

Uggato nāma so rājā dānaṃ deti naruttame
tamhi dāne samāgañchuṃ arahantā satakoṭiyo.

Punâparaṃ puragaṇo deti[4] dānaṃ[4] naruttame
tadā navuti koṭīnaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Devaloke vasitvāna yadā[5] orohatī[6] jino
tadā asītikoṭīnaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo " ti.

Tadā kira amhākaṃ bodhisatto Rammavatīnagare uggato " Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā "* Sobhitassa bhagavato dhammadesanaṃ sutvā saraṇesu patiṭṭhāya buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānam adāsi. So pi taṃ: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VII. 12-15] " Ahaṃ tena samayena Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo
tadā sasāvakaṃ buddhaṃ annapānena tappiyaṃ.

So pi[7] buddho viyākāsi[8] Sobhito lokanāyako
aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

---

* *Mhbv.* 10.

---

[1] *Budv.* VII. 7 yogaṃ.
[2] *Budv.* VII. 7 tādā.
[3] *Budv.* VII. 8 °cittānaṃ.
[4] *Budv.* VII. 10 dānaṃ deti.
[5] *Budv.* VII. 11 yahā.
[6] *Budv.* VII. 11 orohati.
[7] *Budv.* VII. 13 *adds* maṃ.
[8] *Budv.* VII. 13 vyākāsi.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭho saṃviggamānaso
tam ev' attham anuppattiyā[1] uggaṃ dhitim akās' ahan " ti.

Tattha *tam ev' attham anuppattiyā* ti tassa buddhattassa anuppatti atthaṃ. Tassa pana Sobhitabuddhassa: anāgate ayaṃ Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vacanaṃ sutvā avitathavacanā hi buddhâ ti buddhattappatti atthan ti attho.

Uggatan ti tibbaṃ ghoraṃ.

Dhitin ti viriyaṃ.

Akās' ahan ti akāsiṃ ahaṃ.

" Tassa pana Sobhitassa bhagavato Sudhammaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, pitā Sudhammo nāma rājā, mātā pi Sudhammā nāma, Asamo ca Sunetto ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā, Anomo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Nakulā ca Sujātā ca aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni āyuppamāṇaṃ,"* Makhilā nām' assa mahādevi, Sīhakumāro nāma atrajo, nāṭakitthīnaṃ sattatisahassāni, navavassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi, pāsāden' âbhinikkhami, Jayaseno nāma rājā upaṭṭhāko, Sotârāme kira vasi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VII. 16] " Sudhammaṃ nāma[2] nagaraṃ Sudhammo nāma khattiyo
Sudhammā nāma janikā Sobhitassa mahesino.

[VII. 21] Asamo ca Sunetto ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Anomo[3] nām' upaṭṭhāko Sobhitassa mahesino.

[VII. 22] Nakulā ca Sujātā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bujjhamāno ca so buddho nāgamūle abujjhatha.

[VII. 24-29] Aṭṭhapaṇṇāsaratanaṃ[4] accuggato mahāmuni[5]
obhāseti disā sabbā sataraṃsī va uggato.

Yathā suphullaṃ pavanaṃ nānāgandhehi dhūpitaṃ
tath' eva tassa pāvacanaṃ sīlagandhehi dhūpitaṃ.

Yathā pi sāgaro nāma dassanena atappiyo
tath' eva tassa pāvacanaṃ savanena atappiyaṃ.

* *Jā*. i. 35.

[1] *Budv*. VII. 15 anupa-.
[2] *Budv*. VII. 16 *omits*.
[3] *Budv*. VII. 21 Anumo.
[4] *Budv*. VII. 24 aṭṭhapaññāsa-.
[5] *Budv*. VII. 24 °muni.

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Ovādaṃ anusiṭṭhiṃ ca datvāna sesake jane
hutāsano va tāpetvā nibbuto so sasāvako.

So ca buddho asamasamo te[1] ca sāvakā[2] balappattā
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā " ti.

Tattha *sataraṃsī vā* ti ādicco viya. Sabbā disā obhāsetī ti attho.
Pavanan ti mahāvanaṃ.
Dhūpitan ti vāsitaṃ gandhitaṃ.
Atappiyo ti atittikaro atittijanano.
Tāvade ti tasmiṃ kāle; tāvatakaṃ kālan ti attho.
Tāresī ti tārayi.
Ovādan ti sakiṃ vādo ovādo nāma.
Anusiṭṭhin ti punappuna vacanaṃ anusiṭṭhi nāma.
Sesake jane ti saccapaṭivedhaṃ appattassa sesajanassa; sāmiatthe bhummavacanaṃ.
Hutāsano va tāpetvā ti aggi viya tappetvā, ayam eva vā pāṭho. Upādānakkhayā bhagavā parinibbuto ti attho. Sesagāthāsu sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Sobhitabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto chaṭṭho buddhavaṃso.

VIII. ANOMADASSIBUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Sobhitabuddhe pana parinibbute " tassa aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyaṃ buddhappādarahitaṃ ahosi. Atīte pana tasmiṃ asaṅkheyye ekasmiṃ kappe tayo buddhā nibbattiṃsu, Anomadassi Padumo Nārado ti."* Tesu Anomadassī soḷasa-asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassañ ca pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā devehi āyacito tato cavitvā Candavatiyā nāma rājadhāniyā Yasavā nām' assa rañño kule samussitacārūpayodharāya Yasodharāya nāma aggamahesiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. Anomadassikumāre kira Yasodharāya deviyā kucchigate tassa puññapabhāvena asīti-

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 35, *Mhbv.* 10.

---

[1] *Budv.* VII. 29 *adds* pi.
[2] *H. v.l.* I, III, V buddhā.

hatthappamāṇaṃ ṭhānaṃ ābhā pharitvā aṭṭhāsi. Candasuriyappabhāhi anabhibhavanīya ca ahosi. Sā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena bodhisattaṃ Sunanduyyāne vijāyi. Pāṭihāriyāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva. Nāmagahaṇadivase pan' assa nāmaṃ gaṇhantā yasmā pana jātiyaṃ ākāsato sattaratanāni patiṃsu tasmā anomānaṃ ratanānaṃ uppattihetubhūtattā Anomadassî ti nāmam akaṃsu. So anukkamena vuddhippatto dibbehi kāmaguṇehi paricariyamāno viya dasa vassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Tassa kira Siri Upasiri Sirivaḍḍho[1] ti tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sirimādevipamukhāni tevīsati-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. Sirimāya devīyā Upavāne[2] nāma putte jāte so cattāri nimittāni disvā sivikāyānena mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ tisso janakoṭiyo anupabbajiṃsu. Tehi parivuto mahāpuriso dasa māse padhānacariyam acari. Tato Visākhapuṇṇamāya Anupamabrāhmaṇagāme piṇḍāya caritvā Anupamaseṭṭhidhītāya dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā Anomâjīvakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā Ajjunarukkhabodhiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā atthatiṃsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā caturaṅgaviriyam adhiṭṭhāya pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā sa-Māraṃ Mārabalaṃ viddhaṃsetvā tīsu yāmesu tisso vijjā uppādetvā: " anekajāti . . . pe . . . taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagâ "* ti udānaṃ udānesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 1-4] " ' Sobhitassa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo[3]
Anomadassī amitayaso tejassī[4] duratikkamo.'†

So chetvā bandhanaṃ sabbaṃ viddhaṃsetvā[5] tayo bhave
anivattigamanaṃ maggaṃ desesi devamānuse.

Sāgaro va asaṅkhobbho[6] pabbato va durāsado,
ākāso va ananto so sālarājā va phullito.

Dassanena pi taṃ buddhaṃ tositā honti pāṇino
vyāharantaṃ giraṃ sutvā amataṃ pāpuṇanti te " ti.

Tattha *Anomadassî* ti anupamadassano amitadassano vā.
Amitayaso ti amitaparivāro amitakitti vā.
Tejassî ti sīlasamādhipaññātejena samannāgato.
Duratikkamo ti duppadhaṃsiyo, aññena devena vā Mārena vā kenaci atikkamitum asakkuṇeyyo ti attho.

---

* *Dhp.* 153-154. † *Jā.* i. 36.

---

[1] *Budv.* VIII. 18 Vaḍḍho.
[2] *H. v.l.* Upavāraṇe.
[3] *Budv.* VIII. 1 dvi-.
[4] *Budv.* VIII. 1 tejasī.
[5] *Budv.* VIII. 2 vidhaṃ-.
[6] *Budv.* VIII. 3 °khobho.

So chetvā bandhanaṃ sabban ti sabbaṃ dasavidhasaṃyojanaṃ chinditvā.

Viddhaṃsetvā tayo bhave ti tibhavûpagakammaṃ kammakkhayakarañāṇena viddhaṃsetvā abhāvaṃ katvā ti attho.

Anivattigamanaṃ maggan ti nivattiyā pavattiyā paṭipakkhabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ anivattî ti vuccati. Taṃ anivattiṃ gacchati anenâ ti anivattigamano, taṃ anivattigamanaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ *maggaṃ desesî* ti attho. Dassesî ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho.

Devamānuse ti devamanussānaṃ; sāmi-attho upayogavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Asaṅkhobbho ti khobhetuṃ cāletuṃ asakkuṇeyyo akkhobhiyo. Yathā hi samuddo caturāsītiyojanasahassagambhīro anekayojanasahassabhūtâvāso akkhobhiyo, evaṃ akkhobhiyo ti attho.

Ākāso va ananto ti yathā pana ākāsassa anto n' atthi atha kho ananto appameyyo apāro, evaṃ bhagavā pi buddhaguṇehi ananto appameyyo apāro.

So ti so bhagavā.

Sālarājā va phullito ti sabbalakkhaṇânubyañjanasamalaṅkatasarīrattā saphullito sālarājā viya sobhatî ti attho.

Dassanena pi taṃ buddhan ti tassa buddhassa dassanenā pî ti attho. Īdisesu pi sāmivacanaṃ payojenti saddaviduno.

Tositā ti paritositā pīṇitā.

Vyāharantan ti vyāharantassa, sāmi-attho upayogavacanaṃ.

Amatan ti nibbānaṃ.

Pāpuṇantî ti adhigacchanti.

Te ti ye tassa giraṃ dhammadesanaṃ suṇanti te amataṃ pāpuṇantî ti attho.

Bhagavā pana bodhimūle sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā Brahmunā āyācito dhammadesanāya buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ olokento attanā saha pabbajite tikoṭisaṅkhe jane upanissayasampanne disvā: kattha nu kho te etarahi viharantî ? ti upadhārento Subhavatīnagare Sudassanuyyāne vasante disvā ākāsena gantvā Sudassanuyyāne otari. So tehi parivuto sadevamanussāya parisāya majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tattha koṭisatānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 5] "Dhammâbhisamayo tassa iddho phīto tadā ahu
koṭisatāni abhisamiṃsu paṭhame dhammadesane" ti.

Tattha *phīto* ti phātippatto bāhujaññavasena.

Koṭisatānî ti koṭīnaṃ satāni. Koṭisatayo ti pi pāṭho. Tassa satakoṭiyo ti attho.

Athâparena samayena Osadhīnagaradvāre asanarukkhamūle yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā surâripurâbhibhavane Tāvatiṃsabhavane paṇḍukambalasilāyaṃ nisinno temāsaṃ Abhidhammavassaṃ vassāpayi. Tadā asītidevakoṭiyo abhisamiṃsu. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 6] "Tato paraṃ[1] abhisamaye vassante dhammavuṭṭhiyo
asītikoṭiyo abhisamiṃsu dutiye dhammadesane" ti.

Tattha *vassante* ti buddhamahāmeghe vassante.
Dhammavuṭṭhiyo ti dhammakathāvassavuṭṭhiyo.
Tato aparena samayena maṅgalapañhaniddese aṭṭhasattatikoṭiyo abhisamiṃsu. So tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 7] "Tato param pi vassante tappayante ca pāṇinaṃ
aṭṭhasattatikoṭīnaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Tattha *vassante* dhammakathāsaliladhāraṃ vassante.
Tappayante ti dhammâmatavasena tappayante; tappanaṃ karonte bhagavatî ti attho.
Anomadassissa bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā ahesuṃ. Tattha Soreyyanagare Isidattarañño dhamme desiyamāne pasīditvā ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ arahantasatasahassānaṃ majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Rādhavatīnagare Madhurindharassa nāma rañño dhamme desiyamāne ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ sattannaṃ arahantasatasahassānaṃ majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Soreyyanagare yeva Soreyyarañño saha ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ channaṃ arahantasatasahassānaṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 8-11] "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ tassā pi ca mahesino
abhiññābalapattānaṃ[2] pupphitānaṃ vimuttiyā.

Aṭṭhasatasahassānaṃ sannipāto tadā ahu
pahīnamadamohānaṃ santacittāna[3] tādinaṃ

Sattasatasahassānaṃ dutiyo[4] āsi[4] samāgamo
anaṅganānaṃ virajānaṃ upasantāna[5] tādinaṃ.

Channaṃ satasahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
abhiññābalapattānaṃ[2] nibbutānaṃ tapassinan" ti.

---

[1] *Budv.* VIII. 6 *adds* pi.
[2] *Budv.* VIII. 8, 11 °balappa-.
[3] *Budv.* VIII. 9 °cittānaṃ.
[4] *Budv.* VIII. 10 dutiy' āsi.
[5] *Budv.* VIII. 10 °santānaṃ.

Tattha *tassā pi ca mahesino* ti tassa Anomadassissa. Tassā pi dipaduttamo ti pi pāṭho. Tassā pi dipaduttamassâ ti attho. Lakkhaṇaṃ saddasatthato gahetabbaṃ.

Abhiññābalapattānan ti abhiññānaṃ balappattānaṃ. Ciṇṇavasitāya khippanisattibhāvena abhiññāsu thirabhāvappattānan ti attho.

Pupphitānan ti sabbaphāliphullabhāvena ativiya sobhaggappattānaṃ.

Vimuttiyâ ti arahattaphalavimuttiyā.

Anaṅganānan ti ettha ayaṃ aṅganasaddo katthaci kilesesu dissati. "Yath' âha: 'Tattha katamāni tīṇi aṅganāni? Rāgo aṅganaṃ doso aṅganaṃ moho aṅganaṇ '* ti; 'pāpakānaṃ kho āvuso akusalānaṃ icchâvacarānaṃ adhivacanaṃ, yadidaṃ aṅganan '† ti ca, katthaci kismici male. Yath' âha: 'Tass' eva rajassa vā aṅganassa vā pahānāya vāyamatî '‡ ti. Katthaci tathārūpe bhūmibhāge cetiyaṅganaṃ bodhiyaṅganaṃ rājaṅganan ti."§ Idha pana kilesesu daṭṭhabbo, tasmā nikkilesānan ti attho.

Virajānan ti tass' eva vevacanaṃ.

Tapassinan ti kilesakkhayakaro ariyamaggasaṅkhāto tapo yesaṃ atthi te tapassino, tesaṃ tapassīnaṃ khīṇâsavānan ti attho.

Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto eko mahesakkho yakkhasenāpati ahosi mahiddhiko mahânubhāvo anekakoṭisatasahassānaṃ yakkhānaṃ adhipati. So: buddho loke uppanno ti sutvā āgantvā paramaruciradassanaṃ sattaratanamayaṃ atiruciraraj anikaramaṇḍalasadisamaṇḍapaṃ nimminitvā tattha sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa adāsi. Atha naṃ: bhagavā bhuttânumodanasamaye anāgate kappasatasahassâdhike ekasmiṃ asaṅkheyye atīte Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 12-16] "Ahaṃ tena samayena yakkho āsim[1] mahiddhiko
nekānaṃ yakkhakoṭīnaṃ Vasavattī[2] mahissaro.[2]

Tādā pi taṃ buddhavaraṃ upagantvā mahesinaṃ
annapānena tappesiṃ sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ.

So pi maṃ tadā vyākāsi visuddhanayano muni
aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

---

* *Vbh.* 368 (*H.*). † *M.* i. 30 (*H.*).
‡ *M.* i. 100 (*H.*), *A.* v. 92. § *Cf. MA.* i. 139.

---

[1] *Budv.* VIII. 12 āsi. [2] *Budv.* VIII. 12 Vasavattimhi issaro.

Tassâpi vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭho saṃviggamānaso
uttariṃ[1] vatam[1] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ[2] dasapāramipūriyâ " ti.

Tattha *uttariṃ vatam adhiṭṭhāsin* ti pāramīpūraṇatthāya bhīyo pi daḷhataraṃ parakkamam akāsin ti attho.

Tassa pana Anomadassissa bhagavato " Candavatī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Yasavā nāma rājā pitā, Yasodharā nāma mātā, Nisabho ca Anomo ca aggasāvakā, Varuṇo nām' upaṭṭhāko, Sundarī ca Sumanā ca aggasāvikā, ajjunarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyu,"* Sirimā nāma aggamahesī, Upavāraṇo nāma putto, dasavassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi, so sivakāyānena nikkhami, sivikāyānena gamanaṃ pana Sobhitabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanāya pāsādagamane vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Dhammako nāma rājā upaṭṭhāko, Dhammârāme kira bhagavā vihāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 17] " Nagaraṃ Candavatī nāma Yasavā nāma khattiyo
mātā Yasodharā nāma Anomadassissa satthuno.

[VIII. 22] Nisabho ca Anomo[3] ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Varuṇo nām' upaṭṭhāko Anomadassissa satthuno.

[VIII. 23] Sundarī ca Sumanā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato ajjuno ti pavuccati.

[VIII. 25-28] Aṭṭhapaññāsaratanaṃ accuggato mahāmuni
pabhā niddhāvatī[4] tassa sataraṃsî va uggato.

Vassasatasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Supupphitaṃ pāvacanaṃ arahantehi tādihi
vītarāgehi vimalehi sobhittha jinasāsanaṃ.

So ca satthā amitayaso yugāni tāni atuliyāni
sabbaṃ sa-m-antarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārâ " ti.

Tattha *pabhā niddhāvatī* ti tassa sarīrato pabhā nikkhamati; sarīrappabhā pan' assa niccakālaṃ dvādasayojanappamāṇaṃ padesaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati.

Yugāni tānī ti aggasāvakayugâdīni yugāni yugalakāni.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 36, *DhpA.* i. 105, *AA.* i. 149.

[1] *Budv.* VIII. 16 uttarivatam.
[2] *Budv.* VIII. 16 addhi-.
[3] *Budv.* VIII. 22 Asoko.
[4] *Budv.* VIII. 25 °vati.

Sabbaṃ sa-m-antarahitan ti vuttappakāraṃ sabbam pi aniccamukhaṃ paviṭṭhan ti attho. Nanu rittakam eva saṅkhārâ ti pi pāṭho. Tassa nanu rittakā tucchakā yeva sabbe saṅkhārâ ti attho. *Ma*-kāro padasandhikāro. Sesagāthāsu sabbattha uttānam evâ ti.

Imassa pana Anomadassissa bhagavato santike Sāriputto Moggallāno câ ti ime dve aggasāvakā aggasāvakabhāvatthāya paṇidhānam akaṃsu. Imesaṃ pana therānaṃ vatthu c' ettha kathetabbaṃ. Mayā ganthavitthārabhayena na uddhaṭan ti.

Anomadassibuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto sattamo buddhavaṃso.

IX. PADUMABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Anomadassissa pana bhagavato aparabhāge vassasatasahassâyukā manussā anukkamena dasavassâyukā hutvā puna anukkamena vaḍḍhitvā asaṅkheyyâyukā hutvā puna parihāyamānā vassasatasahassā ahesuṃ. Tadā Padumo nāma satthā loke uppajji. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitabhavane nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Campānagare Asamassa nāma rañño kule rūpâdīhi asamāya Asamāya nāma aggamahesiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. So dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Campakuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Jāte pana kumāre ākāsato sakala-Jambudīpe samuddapariyante padumavassaṃ nipati. Ten' assa nāmagahaṇadivase nāmaṃ gaṇhantā nemittakā ca ñātakā ca Mahāpadumakumāro tveva nāmam akaṃsu. So dasa vassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Uttara-Vasuttara-Yasuttarā[1] nām' assa tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Uttarādevipamukhāni tettiṃsaitthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. Atha mahāsatto Uttarāya mahādeviyā Rammakumāre uppanne cattāri nimittāni disvā ājaññarathena mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhami. Taṃ pabbajantaṃ ekā purisakoṭi anupabbaji. So tehi parivuto aṭṭha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Dhaññavatīnagare Sudhaññaseṭṭhissa dhītāya Dhaññavatiyā nāma dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sahakāravane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Titthakâjīvakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā mahāsoṇabodhiṃ upasaṅkamitvā aṭṭhatiṃsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasanthārakaṃ paññāpetvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā caturaṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya Mā-

---

[1] *Budv.* IX. 17 Nandā Suyasā Uttarā.

rabalaṃ vidhametvā tīsu yāmesu tisso vijjā sacchikatvā "anekajātī" ti udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmetvā Brahmuno āyācanaṃ adhivāsetvā dhammadesanāya bhājanabhūte puggale upaparikkhanto attanā saha pabbajite koṭisaṅkhe bhikkhū disvā taṅkhaṇe yeva anilapathena Dhaññavatīnagarasamīpe Dhanañjayuyyāne otaritvā tehi parivuto tesaṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatānaṃ abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IX. 1-3] " 'Anomadassissa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo[1]
Padumo nāma nāmena asamo appaṭipuggalo.'*

Tassā pi asamaṃ sīlaṃ samādhī[2] pi anantako[3]
asaṅkheyyaṃ ñāṇavaraṃ vimuttī[4] pi anûpamā.[5]

Tassā pi atulatejassa dhammacakkappavattane
abhisamayā tayo āsuṃ mahātamapavāhanâ " ti.

Tattha *asamaṃ sīlan* ti aññasīlena asadisaṃ uttamaṃ seṭṭhan ti attho.

Samādhī pi anantako ti samādhī pi appameyyo tassa anantabhāvo lokavivaraṇayamakapāṭihāriyâdisu daṭṭhabbo.

Ñāṇavaran ti sabbaññutaññāṇavaraṃ; asādharaṇañāṇani vā.

Vimuttī pî ti arahattaphalavimuttī pi bhagavato.

Anupamâ ti upamāvirahitā.

Atulatejassâ ti atulañāṇatejassa; atulatejâ ti pi pāṭho. Tassa tayo abhisamayâ ti iminā uttarapadena sambandho daṭṭhabbo.

Mahātamapavāhanâ ti mahāmohavināsakâ ti attho.

Athâparena samayena Padumo bhagavā attano kaniṭṭhabhātaraṃ Sālakumārañ ca Upasālakumārañ ca ñātisamāgame saparivāre pabbājetvā tesaṃ dhammaṃ desento navuti koṭiyo dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. Yadā pana Rammattherassa dhammaṃ desesi tadā asītiyā koṭīnaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IX. 4, 5] " Paṭhamâbhisamaye buddho koṭisatam abodhayi
dutiyâbhisamaye dhīro navuti koṭim abodhayi.

Yadā ca Padumo buddho ovadi sakam atrajaṃ
tadā asītikoṭīnaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

---

* *Jā.* i. 36.

---

[1] *Budv.* IX. 1 dvipad-.
[2] *Budv.* IX. 2 °dhi.
[3] *Budv.* IX. 2 °takā.
[4] *Budv.* IX. 2 vimutti.
[5] *Budv.* IX. 2 anupamā.

Yadā pana subhāvitatto Bhāvitatto nāma rājā Padumassa buddhassa buddhapadumavadanassa santike koṭisatasahassaparivāro ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajito tasmiṃ sannipāte bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So pana paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Athâparena samayena Mahāpadumo munivasabho usabhasamagatī Usabhavatīnagaraṃ upanissāya vassam upagañchi. Nagaravāsino manussā bhagavantaṃ dassanakāmā upasaṅkamiṃsu. Tesaṃ bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi. Tattha ca bahavo manussā pasannacittā pabbajiṃsu. Tadā dasabalo tehi ca aññehi ca tīhi bhikkhusatasahassehi saddhiṃ visuddhipavāraṇaṃ pavāresi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Ye pana tattha pabbajiṃsu te kaṭhinânisaṃsaṃ sutvā pāṭipade pañcasu māsesu pañcânisaṃsadāyakaṃ kaṭhinacīvaram adaṃsu. Tato taṃ bhikkhū Dhammasenāpatiṃ aggasāvakaṃ visālamatiṃ Sālattheraṃ kaṭhinatthārатthaṃ yācitvā kaṭhinacīvaraṃ tass' âdaṃsu. Therassa kaṭhinacīvare kayiramāne bhikkhū sibbane sahāyakā ahesuṃ. Padumo pana sammāsambuddho sūcicchidde suttāni āvunitvā adāsi. Niṭṭhite pana cīvare bhagavā tīhi bhikkhusatasahassehi cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Athâparena samayena sīhavikkantagāmī purisasīho viya buddhasīho Gosiṅgasālavanasadise paramasurabhikusumaphalabhāravināmitasākhāviṭape vimalakamalakuvalayasamalaṅkatasisiramadhuravārivāhena paripūte rurucamarasīhavyagghagajahayagavayamahisâdivividhamigagaṇavicarite surabhikusumagandhâvabaddhahadayāhi bhamaramadhukarayuvatīhi anubhūtappacārāhi samantato gumugumāyamāne phalarasapamuditahadayāhi kākalisadisamadhuravirutāhi kokilavadhūhi upagīyamāne paramaramaṇīye pavane vijane yogânukūle vassâvāsam upagañchi. Tasmiṃ viharantaṃ saparivārakaṃ dasabalaṃ tathāgataṃ dhammarājaṃ buddhasiriyā virojamānaṃ disvā manussā tassa dhammaṃ sutvā pasīditvā ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajiṃsu. Tadā dvīhi bhikkhusatasahassehi parivuto pavāresi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IX. 6-9] "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Padumassa mahesino
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo.

Kaṭhinatthārasamaye uppanne kaṭhinacīvare
Dhammasenāpatitthāya[1] bhikkhū sibbiṃsu cīvare.[2]

Tadā te vimalā bhikkhū chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā
tīṇi satasahassāni samiṃsu aparājitā.

---

[1] Budv. IX. 7 °patatthāya. [2] Budv. IX. 7 cīvaraṃ.

Punâparaṃ so narâsabho pavane vāsaṃ upāgami
tadā samāgamo āsi dvinnaṃ satasahassinan "[1] ti.

Tattha *kaṭhinatthārasamaye* ti kaṭhinacīvarattharaṇasamaye.
Dhammasenāpatitthāyâ ti Dhammasenāpatisālattheratthaṃ.
Aparājitâ ti naparājitā; vibhattilopo daṭṭhabbo.
So ti so Mahāpadumo.
Pavane ti mahāvane.
Vāsan ti vassâvāsaṃ. Upāgato ti *upāgami*.
Dvinnaṃ satasahassinan ti dvinnaṃ satasahassānaṃ. Tadā āsi samāgamo ti pi pāṭho yadi attho sundaro bhaveyya.

Tadā tathāgato tasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe vasante bodhisatto sīho hutvā sattâhaṃ nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisinnaṃ disvā pasannacitto vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā sañjātapītisomanasso tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ naditvā sattâhaṃ buddhârammaṇaṃ pītiṃ avijahitvā pītisukhen' eva gocarāy' âpakkamitvā jīvitapariccāgaṃ katvā payirupāsamāno aṭṭhāsi. Atha satthā tassa sattâhassa accayena nirodhasamāpattito uṭṭhāya narasīho sīhaṃ oloketvā bhikkhusaṅghe pi 'ssa cittappasādo hotû ti saṅgho āgacchatû ti cintesi. Bhikkhū tāvadeva āgacchiṃsu. Sīho saṅghe cittaṃ pasādesi. Atha satthā tassa cittaṃ oloketvā: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IX. 10-15] " Ahaṃ tena samayena sīho āsiṃ migâbhibhū[2]
pavivekam[3] anubrūhantaṃ pavane addasaṃ jinaṃ.

Vanditvā sirasā pāde katvāna taṃ padakkhiṇaṃ
tikkhattuṃ abhināditvā[4] sattâhaṃ jinam upaṭṭhahaṃ.[5]

Sattâhaṃ varasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahitvā tathāgato
manasā cintayitvāna koṭi bhikkhū samānayi.

Tadā pi so mahāvīro tesaṃ majjhe viyākari
aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassâpi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[6] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ[7]
uttariṃ[8] vatam[8] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyâ " ti.

[1] *Budv.* IX. 9 °hassānaṃ.
[2] *Budv.* IX. 10, *Sī.* I, III (*H.*) migâdhibhū.
[3] *Budv.* IX. 10 vivekam.
[4] *Budv.* IX. 11 °nanditvā.
[5] *Budv.* IX. 11 upaṭṭhahiṃ.
[6] *Budv.* IX. 15 bhīyyo.
[7] *Budv.* IX. 15 °dayi.
[8] *Budv.* IX. 15 uttarivatam.

Tattha *pavivekam anubrūhantan* ti nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpannan ti attho.

Padakkhiṇan ti tikkhattum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā.

Abhinâditvâ ti tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ naditvā.

Upaṭṭhahan ti upaṭṭhahiṃ, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Varasamāpattiyâ ti nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhahitvā.

Manasā cintayitvānâ ti sabbe bhikkhū idh' âgacchantû ti manasā va cintetvā.

Samānayî ti samāhari.

"Tassa pana Padumassa bhagavato Campakaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Asamo nāma rājā pitā, mātā pi Asamā nāma, Sālo ca Upasālo ca aggasāvakā, Varuṇo nām' upaṭṭhāko, Rādhā c' eva Surādhā ca aggasāvikā, mahāsoṇarukkho bodhi, aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ, āyu vassasatasahassaṃ"* ahosi, rūpâdīhi guṇehi anuttarā Uttarā nām' assa aggamahesī, Rammakumāro nām' assa atiramma tanayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IX. 16] "Campakaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Asamo nāma khattiyo
Asamā nāma janikā Padumassa mahesino.

[IX. 21] Sālo ca Upasālo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Varuṇo nām' upaṭṭhāko Padumassa mahesino.

[IX. 22] Rādhā c' eva Surādhā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato mahāsoṇo ti vuccati.

[IX. 24-28] Aṭṭhapaṇṇāsaratanaṃ accuggato[1] mahāmuni
pabhā niddhāvatī[2] tassa asamā sabbato[3] disā.

Candappabhā suriyappabhā ratanaggimaṇippabhā[4]
sabbā pi tā hatā[5] honti patvā jinapabhuttamaṃ.

Vassasatasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Paripakkamānase satte bodhayitvā asesato
sesaññe[6] anusāsitvā[7] nibbuto so sasāvako.

Urago va tacaṃ jiṇṇaṃ vaddhaṃ[8] pattaṃ va pādapo
jahitvā sabbasaṅkhāre nibbuto so yathā sikhī" ti.

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 36.

---

[1] *Budv.* IX. 24 accugato.
[2] *Budv.* IX. 24 °vati.
[3] *Budv.* IX. 24 sabbaso.
[4] *Budv.* IX. 25 ratanagghi-.
[5] *Budv.* IX. 25 pitāhitā.
[6] *Budv.* IX. 27 sesake.
[7] *Budv.* IX. 27 °setvā.
[8] *Budv.* IX. 28 vuḍḍhaṃ.

Tattha *ratanaggimaṇippabhâ* ti ratanappabhā ca aggippabhā ca maṇippabhā ca.

Hatâ ti abhibhūtā.

Jinapabhuttaman ti jinassa sarīrappabhā uttamaṃ patvā hatâ ti attho.

Paripakkamānase ti paripakkindriye veneyya satte.

Vaddhaṃ pattan ti purāṇapattaṃ.

Pādapo vâ ti pādapo viya.

Sabbasaṅkhāre ti sabbe pi ajjhattikabāhire saṅkhāre hitvā. Sabbasaṅkhāran ti pi pāṭho. So yev' attho.

Yathā sikhî ti aggi viya nirûpādāno nibbutiṃ sugato gato ti. Sesam atthe gāthāsu heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānam evâ ti.

Padumabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto aṭṭhamo buddhavaṃso.

X. NĀRADABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Padumabuddhe pana parinibbute tassa sāsane antarahite vassasatasahassâyukā manussā anukkamena parihāyamānā dasavassâyukā ahesuṃ. Puna vaḍḍhitvā asaṅkheyyâyukā hutvā parihāyamānā navuti vassasahassàyukā ahesuṃ. Tadā dasabaladharo tevijjo catuvesārajjavisārado vimuttisārado Nārado nāma narasattuttamo satthā loke udapādi. So cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassāni ca pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitabhavane nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Dhaññavatīnagare sakaviriyavijitavāsudevassa Sudevassa nāma rañño kule aggamahesiyā nirupamāya Anomānāmāya deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. So dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Dhanañjayuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Nāmagahaṇadivase pana nāmakaraṇe kayiramāne sakala-Jambudīpe manussānaṃ upabhogakkhamāni anurūpāni ābharaṇāni ākāsato kappaṛukkhâdīhi patiṃsu. Ten' assa narānaṃ araha-ābharaṇāni adasî ti Nārado ti nāmaṃ kariṃsu. So nava vassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Vijito Vijitāvī Jitâbhirāmo[1] ti tiṇṇaṃ utunaṃ anucchavikā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Tassa Nāradakumārassa kulasīlâcārarūpasampannaṃ manonūkulaṃ Vijita-

---

[1] *Called at Budv.* X. 19 Jitāvijitābhirāmā.

senaṃ[1] nāma ativiya dhaññaṃ khattiyakaññaṃ aggamahesiṃ akaṃsu. Taṃ ādiṃ katvā vīsativassâdhikaṃ itthisatasahassaṃ ahosi. Tassā Vijitasenāya deviyā sabbalokā nandakare Nanduttare nāma kumāre jāte, so cattāri nimittāni disvā catūraṅginiyā senāya parivuto nānāvirāgatanuvaravasananivasano āmuttamuttāhāramaṇikuṇḍalo varakeyūramakuṭakaṭakadharo paramasurabhigandhakusumasamalaṅkato padasā va uyyānaṃ gantvā sabbâbharaṇāni omuñcitvā bhaṇḍāgārikassa hatthe datvā sayam eva vimalanīlakuvalayadalasadisenâtinisitenâsinā paramaruciraratanaviracitaṃ sakesamakuṭaṃ chinditvā gaganatale khipi. Taṃ Sakko devarājā suvaṇṇacaṅgoṭakena paṭiggahetvā Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ netvā tiyojanubbedhaṃ Sinerumuddhani sattaratanamayaṃ cetiyaṃ akāsi. Mahāpuriso pana devadattāni kāsāyāni vatthāni tatth' eva uyyāne pabbaji. Purisasatasahassā ca taṃ anupabbajiṃsu. So tatth' eva sattâhaṃ padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Vijitasenāya aggamahesiyā dinnaṃ pāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā tatth' eva uyyāne divāvihāraṃ katvā Sudassanuyyānapālena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā mahāsoṇabodhiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthaṃ tiṇasanthāraṃ santharitvā nisīditvā Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā tīsu yāmesu tisso vijjāyo uppādetvā sabbaññutañāṇaṃ paṭivijjhitvā "anekajātisaṃsāraṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhānaṃ khayaṃ ajjhagâ"* ti udānaṃ udānetvā Dhanañjayuyyāne attanā saha pabbajitehi satasahassabhikkhūhi parivuto tattha dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[X. 1-6] "'Padumassa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo[2]
Nārado nāma nāmena asamo appaṭipuggalo.'†

So buddho cakkavattissa jeṭṭho dayita-oraso
āmuttamālâbharaṇo[3] uyyānaṃ upasaṅkami.

Tatth' âsi[4] rukkho yasavipulo abhirūpo brahāsuci[5]
tam ajjhappatvā[6] upanisīdi[7] mahāsoṇassa heṭṭhato.

Tattha[8] ñāṇavar' uppajji anantaṃ vajirûpamaṃ
tena vicini saṅkhāre ukkujjam[9] avakujjakaṃ.

---

* *Dhp.* 153, 154. † *Jā.* i. 37.

---

[1] *Called at Budv.* X. 20 Jitasenā.
[2] *Budv.* X. 1 dvipad-.
[3] *Budv.* X. 2 °malyâbharaṇo.
[4] *Budv.* X. 3 tatrâsi.
[5] *Budv.* X. 3 brahmâsuci.
[6] *Budv.* X. 3 ajjhapa-.
[7] *Budv.* X. 3 nisīdi.
[8] *Budv.* X. 4 tassa.
[9] *Budv.* X. 4 ukujjaṃ.

Tattha sabbakilesāni asesam abhivāhayi
pāpuṇi kevalaṃ bodhiṃ buddhañāṇe[1] ca cuddasa.[2]

Pāpuṇitvāna sambodhiṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *cakkavattissâ* ti cakkavattirañño.

Jeṭṭho ti pubbajo.

Dayita-oraso ti dayito pi oraso putto; dayito urasi gahetvā lālito putto dayita-oraso nāma.

Āmuttamālâbharaṇo ti āmuttamuttāhārakeyūrakaṭakamakuṭakuṇḍalamālo.

Uyyānan ti bahinagare Dhanañjayuyyānaṃ nām' uyyānaṃ agamāsi.

Tatth' âsi rukkho ti tasmiṃ uyyāne eko kira rukkho Rattasoṇo nāma ahosi. So kira navuti hatthubbedho samavattakkhandho sampannavividhaviṭapasākho[3] nīlabahalavipulapalāso sandacchāyo devatâdhivuttattā vigatavividhavihagagaṇasañcāro dharaṇitalatilakabhūto tarurajjaṃ viya kurumāno paramaramaṇīyadassano rattakusumasamalaṅkatasabbasākho devamanussanayanarasâyanabhūto ahosi.

Yasavipulo ti vipulayaso; sabbalokavikhyāto attano sampattiyā sabbattha pākaṭo vissuto ti attho. Keci tatth' âsi vipulo rukkho ti paṭhanti.

Brahâ ti mahanto; devānaṃ pāricchattakasadiso ti attho.

Tam ajjhappatvâ ti taṃ soṇarukkhaṃ patvā adhipatvā upagammâ ti attho.

Heṭṭhato ti tassa rukkhassa heṭṭhā.

Ñāṇavar' uppajjî ti ñāṇavaraṃ udapādi.

Anantan ti appameyyaṃ appamāṇaṃ.

Vajirûpaman ti vajirasadisaṃ tikhiṇaṃ aniccânupassanâdikassa vipassanāñāṇass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Tena vicini saṅkhāre ti tena vipassanāñāṇena rūpâdike saṅkhāre vicini.

Ukkujjam avakujjakan ti saṅkhārānaṃ udayavyayaṃ vicinī ti attho. Tasmā paccayâkāraṃ sammasitvā ānāpānacatutthajjhānato vuṭṭhāya pañcasu khandhesu abhinivisitvā udayavyayavasena samapaññāsalakkhaṇāni disvā yāva gotrabhuñāṇaṃ vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā ariyamaggânukkamena sakale buddhaguṇe paṭilabhī ti attho.

---

[1] *Budv.* X. 5 °ñānaṃ. [2] *Budv.* X. 5 °dasaṃ.
[3] *v.l.* sampatta-.

Tatthâ ti soṇarukkhe.

Sabbakilesānî ti sabbakilese, liṅgavipariyāsaṃ katvā vuttaṃ. Keci tattha sabbakilesehî ti paṭhanti.

Asesan ti niravasesaṃ.

Abhivāhayî ti maggodhinā ca kilesodhinā ca sabbakilese abhivāhayi; vināsam upanesî ti attho.

Bodhin ti arahattamaggañāṇaṃ.

Buddhañāṇe ca cuddasâ ti buddhañāṇāni cuddasa. Tāni katamāni? Maggaphalañāṇāni aṭṭha cha asādhāraṇañāṇānî ti evam imāni cuddasa buddhañāṇāni nāma. *Ca*-saddo sampiṇḍanattho. Tena aparāni pi catasso paṭisambhidā catuvesārajjañāṇāni catuyoni pañcagati paricchedakañāṇāni dasabalañāṇāni sakale ca buddhaguṇe *pāpuṇî* ti attho. Evaṃ buddhattaṃ patvā Brahmâyācanaṃ adhivāsetvā Dhanañjayuyyāne attanā saha pabbajite satasahassabhikkhū sammukhe katvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassassa paṭhamâbhisamayo ahosi. Tadā kira Mahādoṇanagare Doṇo nāma nāgarājā Gaṅgārahade paṭivasati mahiddhiko mahânubhāvo mahājanena sakkato garukato mānito pūjito. So yasmiṃ visaye janapadavāsino manussā tassa balikammaṃ na karonti tesaṃ visayaṃ avassena vā ativassena vā saṅkharavassena vā vināseti. Atha tīradassano Nārado satthā Doṇassa nāgarājassa vinayane bahunnaṃ pāṇīnaṃ upanissayaṃ disvā mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena parivuto tassa nāgarājassa nivāsaṭṭhānam agamāsi. Tato taṃ manussā disvā evam ahaṃsu: bhagavā ettha ghoraviso uggatejo mahiddhiko mahânubhāvo nāgarājā paṭivasati, so mahânubhāve manusse viheṭhessati na gantabban ti. Bhagavā pana tesaṃ vacanaṃ asuṇanto viya agamāsi; gantvā ca tatth' assa nāgarājassa sakkāratthāya kate paramasurabhigandhe pupphasanthare nisīdi. Mahājano kira Nāradassa ca munirājassa Doṇassa ca nāgarājassa dvinnam pi yuddhaṃ passāmâ ti sannipati. Atha ahināgo munināgaṃ tathā nisinnaṃ disvā makkhaṃ asahamāno sandissamānakāyo hutvā padhūpāyi. Dasabalo pi padhūpāyi. Puna nāgarājā pajjali. Munirājā pi pajjali. Atha so nāgarājā dasabalasarīrato nikkhantāhi dhūmajālāhi ativiya kilantasarīro dukkhaṃ asahamāno: visavegena naṃ māressāmî ti visaṃ vissajjesi. Visassa vegena sakalo pi Jambudīpo vinasseyya, taṃ pana visaṃ dasabalassa sarīre ekalomam pi kampetuṃ nâsakkhi. Atha so nāgarājā: kā nu kho samaṇassa pavattî? ti olokento saradasamaye suriyaṃ viya candaṃ viya ca paripuṇṇaṃ chabbaṇṇāhi buddharaṃsīhi virocamānaṃ vippasannavadanasobhaṃ bhagavantaṃ disvā: aho mahiddhiko vat' âyaṃ samaṇo mayā pana attano balaṃ ajānantena aparaddhan ti cintetvā tāṇaṃ gavesi bhagavantaṃ

yeva saraṇaṃ upagañchi. Atha Nārado munirājā taṃ nāgarājaṃ vinetvā tattha sannipatitassa mahājanassa cittappasādanatthaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyam akāsi. Tadā pāṇīnaṃ navutikoṭisahassāni arahatte patiṭṭhahiṃsu. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[X. 7,8] "Mahādoṇaṃ[1] nāgarājaṃ vinayanto mahāmuni
pāṭiheraṃ tadâkāsi dassayanto sadevake.

Tadā devamanussānaṃ tamhi dhammappakāsane[2]
navutikoṭisahassāni[3] tariṃsu sabbasaṃsayan" ti.

Tattha *pāṭiheraṃ tadâkāsī* ti akāsi yamakapāṭihāriyan ti attho, ayam eva vā pāṭho; tadā devamanussā vâ ti pi pāṭho.

Tattha *devamanussānan* ti sāmi-attho paccattaṃ, tasmā devānaṃ manussānaṃ *navutikoṭisahassānī* ti attho.

Tariṃsû ti atikkamiṃsu. Yadā pana attano puttaṃ Nanduttarakumāraṃ ovadi tadā asītiyā koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[X. 9] "Yamhi kāle mahāvīro ovadi sakam atrajaṃ
asīti koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Yadā pana Thullakoṭṭhitanagare Bhaddasālo ca Vijitamitto[4] ca dve brāhmaṇasahāyā amatarahadaṃ gavesamānā parisatiṃ nisinnaṃ ativiya sāradaṃ Nāradasammāsambuddham addasaṃsu; te bhagavato kāye dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni disvā: ayaṃ loke vivattacchaddo sammāsambuddho ti niṭṭhaṃ gantvā bhagavati sañjātasaddhā saparivārā bhagavato santike pabbajiṃsu. Tesu pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pattesu bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ koṭisatasahassamajjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[X. 10] "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Nāradassa mahesino
koṭisatasahassānaṃ[5] paṭhamo āsi samāgamo" ti.

Yasmiṃ samaye Nārado sammāsambuddho ñātisamāgame attano paṇidhito paṭṭhāya Buddhavaṃsaṃ kathesi, tadā navutikoṭibhikkhusahassānaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[X. 11] "Yadā buddho buddhaguṇaṃ sanidānaṃ pakāsayi
navutikoṭisahassāni[6] samiṃsu vimalā tadâ" ti.

---

[1] *Budv.* X. 7 °doṇaṃ. [2] *Budv.* X. 8 dhammapa-. [3] *Budv.* X. 8 °sahassānaṃ. [4] *Budv.* X. 23 Jitamitto. [5] *Budv.* X. 10 °sahassāni. [6] *Budv.* X. 11 °sahassānaṃ.

Tattha *vimalā* ti vigatamalā khīṇâsavâ ti attho. Yadā Mahādoṇanāgarājavinayane pasanno Verocano nāma nāgarājā Gaṅgāya nadiyā tigāvutappamāṇaṃ sattaratanamayaṃ maṇḍapaṃ nimminitvā saparivāro sajanapade attano dānaggadassanatthāya nimantetvā nāganāṭakāni ca tālâvacare vividhavesalâlaṅkāradhare sannipātetvā mahāsakkārena bhagavato saparivārassa mahādanaṃ adāsi. Bhojanâvasāne bhagavā Mahāgaṅgaṃ otārento viya anumodanam akāsi, tadā bhuttânumodane dhammaṃ sutvā pasannānaṃ ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ asītiyā bhikkhusatasahassānaṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[X. 12] "Yadā Verocano nāgo dānaṃ dadāti satthuno
tadā samiṃsu jinaputtā asītisatasahassiyo" ti.

Tattha *asītisatasahassiyo* ti satasahassānaṃ asītiyo. Tadā bodhisatto isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantassa passe assamaṃ māpetvā pañcasu abhiññāsu aṭṭhasu samāpattīsu ca ciṇṇavasī hutvā paṭivasati. Atha tasmiṃ anukampāya Nārado bhagavā asīti-arahantakoṭīhi dasahi anāgāmiphalaṭṭhehi upāsakasahassehi parivuto taṃ assamapadaṃ agamāsi. Tāpaso bhagavantaṃ disvā va pamuditahadayo saparivārassa bhagavato nivāsatthāya assamaṃ māpetvā sakalarattiṃ satthuguṇe kittetvā bhagavato dhammakathaṃ sutvā punadivase Uttarakuruṃ gantvā tato āhārāni āharitvā saparivārassa buddhassa mahādānam adāsi. Evaṃ sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā Himavantato anagghaṃ lohitacandanaṃ āharitvā tena lohitacandanena bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Tato taṃ dasabalo amaranaraparivuto dhammakathaṃ kathetvā: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatī ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[X. 13-17] "Ahaṃ tena samayena jaṭilo uggatāpano
antaḷikkhacaro[1] āsiṃ pañcâbhiññāsu pāragū.

Tadā p' ahaṃ asamasamaṃ sasaṅghaṃ saparijjanaṃ[2]
annapānena tappetvā candanenâbhipūjayiṃ.

So pi maṃ buddho[3] vyākāsi Nārado lokanāyako
aparimeyye ito kappe buddho loke bhavissati.[4]

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

---

[1] *Budv.* X. 13 antalikkha-.
[2] *Budv.* X. 14 saparijanaṃ; *Si.* I, II lokanāyakaṃ (*H.*).
[3] *Budv.* X. 15 tadā.
[4] *Budv.* X. 15, *Si.* III, V (*H.*) ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[1] bhāvetva[2] mānasaṃ
adhiṭṭhahiṃ vataṃ uggaṃ dasapāramipūriyâ " ti.

Tattha *tadâ p' ahan* ti tadā pi ahaṃ.

Asamasaman ti asamā nāma atītânāgatā buddhā tehi asamehi samaṃ tulyaṃ asamasamaṃ. Athavā asamā visamā, samā avisamā sādhavo, tesu asamasamesu samo asamasamasamo ti, vattabbe ekassa samasaddassa lopaṃ katvā vuttan ti veditabbaṃ. Asamâvisamasaman ti attho.

Saparijjanan ti sa-upāsakajanaṃ. So pi maṃ tadā naramarūnaṃ majjhe vyākāsi cakkhumâ ti pi pāṭho. So uttān' attho va.

Bhīyo bhāvetvā mānasan ti uttarim pi bhāvetvā tosetvā hadayaṃ.

Adhiṭṭhahiṃ vataṃ uggan ti uggaṃ vataṃ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ. Uttariṃ vataṃ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūrayâ ti pi pāṭho.

Tassa bhagavato Dhaññavatī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sudevo nāma khattiyo pitā, Anomā nāma mātā, Bhaddasālo ca Jitamitto ca aggasāvakā, Vāseṭṭho nām' upaṭṭhāko, Uttarā ca Phaggunī ca aggasāvikā, mahāsoṇarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ aṭṭhāsītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, tassa sarīrappabhā niccaṃ yojanaṃ pharati, navutivassasahassāni āyu,"* tassa pana Vijitasenā[3] nāma aggamahesi, Nanduttarakumāro nām' assa putto ahosi, Vijito Vijitāvī Vijitâbhirāmo[4] ti tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ, so navavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. So padasā va mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[X. 18] " Nagaraṃ Dhaññavatī nāma Sudevo nāma khattiyo
Anomā nāma janikā Nāradassa mahesino.

[X. 23] Bhaddasālo Jitamitto ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Vāseṭṭho nām' upaṭṭhāko Nāradassa mahesino.

[X. 24] Uttarā Phaggunī c' eva ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato mahāsoṇo ti vuccati.

[X. 26-32] Aṭṭhāsītiratanāni accuggato[5] mahāmunī[6]
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso[7] dasasahassī virocati.[8]

Tassa vyāmappabhā[9] kāyā niddhāvati[10] disodisaṃ
nirantaraṃ divārattiṃ yojanaṃ pharate tadā.[11]

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 37.

---

[1] *Budv.* X. 17 bhīyyo.
[2] *Budv.* X. 17 hāsetvā.
[3] *Budv.* X. 20 *St.* III, V (*H.*), Jitasenā.
[4] *Called above*, p. 182, Jitâbhirāma.
[5] *Budv.* X. 26 accugato.
[6] *Budv.* X. 26 °muni.
[7] *Budv.* X. 26 °agghika-.
[8] *Budv.* X. 26 virocatha.
[9] *Budv.* X. 27 byā-.
[10] *Budv.* X. 27 °vanti.
[11] *Budv.* X. 27 disā.

Na keci tena samayena samantā yojane janā
ukkā padīpe ujjālenti[1] buddharaṃsena otthaṭā.[2]

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Yathā uḷūhi[3] gaganaṃ[3] vicittaṃ upasobhati
tath' eva sāsanaṃ tassa arahantehi[4] sobhati.

So pi buddho asamasamo te pi khīṇâsavā atulatejā
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārâ ti.

Saṃsārasotaṃ taraṇāya sesake paṭipaṇṇake[5]
dhammasetuṃ daḷhaṃ katvā nibbuto so narâsabho."[6]

Tattha *kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso* ti vividharatanavicittakañcanamaya-agghisadisarūpasobhā.

Dasasahassī virocatī ti tassa pabhāya dasasahassī pi lokadhātu virocati; virājî ti attho. Tam ev' atthaṃ pakāsento bhagavā: *tassa vyāmappabhā kāyā niddhāvati disodisan* ti āha.

Tattha *vyāmappabhâ* ti vyāmappabhā viyâ ti vyāmappabhā. Amhākaṃ bhagavato vyāmappabhā viyâ ti attho.

Na kecî ti ettha *na*-kāro paṭisedhattho, tassa uttarattha-*ujjālenti*-saddena sambandho daṭṭhabbo.

Ukkâ ti daṇḍadīpikā; *ukkā* vā *padīpe* vā, *keci* pi *janā na ujjālenti* na pajjālenti. Kasmâ ti ce? Buddhasarīrappabhāya obhāsitattā.

Buddharaṃsenâ ti buddharasmīhi.

Otthaṭâ ti otthaṭā va adhigatā.

Uḷūhî ti tārāhi; yathā tārāhi gaganatalaṃ vicittaṃ sobhati *tath' eva tassa sāsanaṃ arahantehi* vicittaṃ upa*sobhatî* ti attho.

Saṃsārasotaṃ taraṇāyâ ti saṃsārasāgarassa taraṇatthaṃ.

Sesake paṭipaṇṇake ti arahante ṭhapetvā kalyāṇaputhujjanehi saddhiṃ sesasekhapuggale ti attho.

Dhammasetun ti maggasetuṃ. Sesapuggale saṃsārato tāretuṃ dhammasetuṃ ṭhapetvā katasabbakicco hutvā parinibbāyī ti attho. Sesaṃ heṭṭhā vuttattā sabbattha uttānam evâ ti.

Nāradabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto navamo buddhavaṃso.

---

[1] *Budv.* X. 28 ujjalenti.
[2] *Budv.* X. 28 otthatā.
[3] *Budv.* X. 30 uḷubhigaganaṃ.
[4] *Budv.* X. 30 arantehi.
[5] *Budv.* X. 31 °pannake.
[6] *H. does not read ti here, as in error it has reversed position of vers.* 31 *and* 32, ti *therefore occurring after* sabbasaṅkhārā (*end of ver.* 32).

XI. PADUMUTTARABUDDHAVAṂSAVAVAṆṆANĀ.

Nāradabuddhassa pana sāsanaṃ pañcanavutivassāni pavattitvā antaradhāyi. So ca kappo vinassittha. Tato paraṃ kappānaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ buddhā loke na uppajjiṃsu buddhasuñño vigatabuddhâlokā ahosi. Tato kappesu ca asaṅkheyyesu vītivattesu satasahassakappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe eko vijita-Māro ohitabhāro Merusāro asaṃsāro sattasāro sabbalokuttaro Padumuttaro nāma buddho loke udapādi. So pi pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Haṃsavatīnagare sabbajanānandanakarassa Nandanassa nāma rañño aggamahesiyā uditakule jātāya Sujātāya deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. Sā devatāhi katārakkhā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Haṃsavatuyyāne Padumuttarakumāraṃ vijāyi. Paṭisandhiyam assa jātiyañ ca heṭṭhā vuttappakārāni pāṭihāriyāni ahesuṃ. Tassa kira jātiyaṃ padumavassaṃ vassi, tena tassa nāmagahaṇadivase ñātakā Padumuttarakumāro tveva nāmam akaṃsu. So dasavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Naravāhana-Yasavāhana-Vasavatti[1]-nāmakā tiṇṇaṃ utunaṃ anucchavikā tayo c' assa pāsādā ahesuṃ. Vasudattādevīpamukhānaṃ itthīnaṃ satasahassaṃ vīsatisahassāni ca paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. Vasudattāya deviyā putte sabbaguṇânuttare Uttarakumāre[2] uppanne, so cattāri nimittāni disvā: mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamissāmī ti cintesi. Tassa cintitamatte yeva Vasavattināmako pāsādo kumbhakārakacakkaṃ viya ākāsam abbhuggantvā devavimānam iva puṇṇacando viya ca gaganatalena gantvā bodhirukkhaṃ majjhe karonto Sobhitabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanāya* āgatapāsādo viya bhūmiyaṃ otari. Mahāpuriso kira tato pāsādato otaritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Ujjeninagaraṃ Rucinandaseṭṭhidhītāya dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Sumittâjīvakena dinnaṃ aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā salalabodhiṃ upagantvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā aṭṭhatiṃsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasanthāraṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā caturaṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya sa-Māraṃ Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ anussaritvā dutiye yāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhetvā tatiyo yāme paccayâkāraṃ sammasitvā ānāpānacatutthajjhānato vuṭṭhāya pañcasu khandhesu abhinivisitvā udayavyayavasena samapaññāsalakkhaṇāni disvā yāva gotrabhūñāṇaṃ vaḍḍhetvā ariyamaggena

* *See above, p.* 167.

[1] *Called at Budv.* XI. 20 Nāravāhano Yaso Vasavatti.
[2] *SnA.* i. 341 *calls this boy* Uparevata.

sakalabuddhaguṇe paṭivijjhitvā sabbabuddhâciṇṇaṃ "anekajāti . . . pe . . . khayam ajjhagâ"* ti udānaṃ udānesi. Tadā kira dasasahassacakkavāḷabbhantaraṃ sakalam pi alaṅkarontaṃ viya padumavassaṃ vassi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 1, 2] "'Nāradassa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo[1]
Padumuttaro[2] nāma jino akkhobbho sāgarûpamo.'†

Maṇḍakappo va so āsi yamhi buddho ajāyatha
ussannakusalā janatā tamhi kappe ajāyathâ" ti.

Tattha *sāgarûpamo* ti sāgarasadisagambhīrabhāvo.

Maṇḍakappo va so āsī ti ettha yasmiṃ kappe dve buddhā uppajjanti sambahulā vā ayaṃ maṇḍakappo nāma; duvidho hi kappo suññakappo asuññakappo câ ti. Tattha suññakappe buddhapaccekabuddhacakkavattino na uppajjanti tasmā guṇavantapuggalehi suññattā suññakappo ti vuccati. Asuññakappo pañcavidho, sārakappo maṇḍakappo varakappo sāramaṇḍakappo bhaddakappo ti. Tattha guṇasuññaguṇasārarahite kappe guṇasāruppādakassa guṇasārajananassa ekassa sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvena sārakappo ti vuccati. Yasmiṃ pana kappe dve lokanāyakā uppajjanti so maṇḍakappo nāmâ ti vuccati. Yasmiṃ pana kappe[1] tayo buddhā uppajjanti tesu paṭhamo dutiyaṃ lokanāthaṃ vyākaroti, dutiyo tatiyan ti. Tattha manussā pamuditahadayā attanā patthitapaṇidhānavasena vārayanti tasmā varakappo ti vuccati. Yasmiṃ pana kappe cattāro buddhā uppajjanti so pi purimakappato visiṭṭhatarattā sāramaṇḍakappo ti vuccati. Yasmiṃ kappe pañca buddhā uppajjanti so bhaddakappo‡ ti vuccati, so pana atidullabho tasmiṃ pana kappe yebhuyyena sattā kalyāṇasukhabahulā honti yebhuyyena tihetukā kilesakkhayaṃ karonti, duhetukā sugatigāmino honti, ahetukā hetuṃ paṭilabhanti. Tasmā so kappo bhaddakappo ti vuccati. Tena vuttaṃ: asuññakappo pañcavidho ti āha. Yasmiṃ pana kappe Padumuttaradasabalo uppajji, so sārakappo pi samāno guṇasampattiyā maṇḍakappasadisattā maṇḍakappo ti vutto; opamatthe *vā*-saddo daṭṭhabbo.

Ussannakusalā ti upacitapuññā.

Janatā ti janasamūho.

"Padumuttaro pana purisuttamo bhagavā sattasattâhaṃ bodhipallaṅke vītināmetvā: paṭhaviyaṃ pādaṃ nikkhipissāmī ti dakkhi-

---

* *Dhp.* 153, 154. † *Jā.* i. 37. ‡ *Cf. DA.* 410.

---

[1] *Budv.* XI. 1 dvipad-. [2] *Budv.* XI. 1 Padumuttaro.

ṇapādaṃ abhinīhari. Atha paṭhaviṃ bhinditvā vimalanimmalakomalakesarakaṇṇikāni jalajāmalāvikalavipulapalāsāni ajalajāni jalajāni uṭṭhahiṃsu. Tesaṃ kira dhurapattāni navutihatthāni kesarāni tiṃsahatthāni, kaṇṇikā dasahatthaṃ ekekassa navaghaṭappamāṇareṇavo ahesuṃ. Satthā pana ubbedhato aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahattho ahosi. Tassa ubhinnaṃ bāhānam antaraṃ aṭṭhārasahatthaṃ nalāṭaṃ pañcahatthaṃ hatthapādā ekādasahatthā ahesuṃ. Tassa ekādasahatthena pādena dasahatthāya kaṇṇikāya akkantamattāya navaghaṭappamāṇā reṇavo uṭṭhahitvā aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthaṃ sarīrappadesaṃ uggantvā manosilācuṇṇacuṇṇitaṃ viya katvā paccotaranti. Tadupādāya satthā Padumuttaro tveva loke paññāyitthâ "* ti Saṃyuttabhāṇakā vadanti. Atha sabbalokuttaro Padumuttaro bhagavā Brahmâyācanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā dhammadesanāya bhājanabhūte satte olokento Mithilanagare Devalaṃ Sujātañ câ ti dve rājaputte upanissayasampanne disvā taṅkhaṇaṃ yeva anilapathena gantvā Mithiluyyāne otaritvā uyyānapālena dve pi rājakumāre pakkosāpesi. Te pi ca: amhākaṃ pitucchā putto Padumuttarakumāro pabbajitvā sammāsambodhiṃ pāpuṇitvā amhākaṃ nagaraṃ sampatto handa mayaṃ taṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissāmâ ti saparivārā Padumuttaraṃ bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā taṃ parivāretvā nisīdiṃsu. Tato dasabalo tehi parivuto tārāgaṇaparivuto puṇṇacando viya virocamāno tattha dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 3] "Padumuttarassa bhagavato paṭhame dhammadesane
koṭisatasahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Athâparena samayena Saradatāpasasamāgame mahājanaṃ nirayasantāpena santāpetvā dhammaṃ desento sattatiṃsasatasahassasaṅkhe sattakāye dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. So dutiyo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 4] "Tato param pi[1] vassante tappayante ca pāṇino[2]
sattatiṃsasatasahassānaṃ[3] dutiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tadā pana Ānandamahārājā vīsatiyā purisasahassehi vīsatiyā amaccehi ca saddhiṃ Padumuttarassa sammāsambuddhassa santike Mithilanagare pāturahosi. Padumuttaro ca bhagavā te sabbe ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā tehi parivuto gantvā pitusaṅgahaṃ

* Cf. SA. ii, 89-90.

[1] Budv. XI. 4 hi. [2] Budv. XI. 4 pāṇiṇe.
[3] Budv. XI. 4 °tiṃsasahassānaṃ.

kurumāno Haṃsavatiyā rājadhāniyā vasati. Tattha so amhākaṃ bhagavā viya Kapilapure gaganatale caṅkamanto Buddhavaṃsaṃ kathesi. Tadā paññāsāya satasahassānaṃ tatiyo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 5, 6] " Yamhi kāle mahāvīro Ānandaṃ upasaṅkami
pitu santikaṃ upagantvā ahanī[1] amatadundubhiṃ.[2]

Āhate[3] amatabherimhi[4] vassante dhammavuṭṭhiyā[5]
paññāsasatasahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *Ānandaṃ upasaṅkamitvâ* ti pitaraṃ Ānandarājānaṃ saṅkhāya vuttaṃ.

Ahanî ti abhihani.

Āhate ti āhatāya.

Amatabherimhî ti amatabheriyā, liṅgavipallāso daṭṭhabbo. Āsevito ti pi pāṭho. Tassa āsevitāyâ ti attho.

Vassante dhammavuṭṭhiyâ ti dhammavassaṃ vassante ti attho. Idāni abhisamayakaraṇûpāyaṃ dassento:

[XI. 7] " Ovādako viññāpako tārako sabbapāṇinaṃ
desanākusalo buddho tāresi janataṃ bahun " ti

āha.

Tattha *ovādako* ti saraṇasīladhutaṅgasamādānaguṇânisaṃsavaṇṇanāya ovadatî ti ovādako.

Viññāpako ti catusaccaṃ viññāpetî ti viññāpako bodhako.

Tārako ti caturoghatārako. Yadā pana satthā Mithilanagare Mithiluyyāne koṭisatasahassabhikkhugaṇamajjhe Māghapuṇṇamāya puṇṇacandasadisavadano pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 8] " Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Padumuttarassa[6] satthuno
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo " ti.

Yadā pana bhagavā Vebhārapabbatakūṭe vassâvāsaṃ vasitvā pabbatasandassanatthaṃ āgatassa mahājanassa dhammaṃ desetvā navutikoṭisahassāni ehibhikkhubhāvena pabbājetvā tehi parivuto pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 9] " Yadā buddho asamasamo vasī[7] Vebhārapabbate
navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo " ti.

---

[1] *Budv.* XI. 5 ahani.
[2] *Budv.* XI. 5 °dudrabhiṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XI. 6 Ahate.
[4] *Budv.* XI. 6 dhammabher-.
[5] *Budv.* XI. 6 °vuṭṭhiyo.
[6] *Budv.* XI. 8 Padumatta-.
[7] *Budv.* XI. 9 vasati.

Puna bhagavati guṇavati tilokanāthe mahājanassa bandhanamokkhaṃ kurumāne janapadacārikaṃ caramāne asītikoṭisahassānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 10] "Puna cārikaṃ pakkante gāmanigamaraṭṭhato
asītikoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo" ti.

Tattha *gāmanigamaraṭṭhato* ti gāmanigamaraṭṭhehi, ayam eva vā pāṭho. Tassa gāmanigamaraṭṭhehi nikkhamitvā pabbajitānan ti attho. "Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto anekadhanakoṭiko Jaṭiko[1] nāma Mahāraṭṭhiko hutvā buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa sacīvaraṃ varadānam adāsi. So pi taṃ bhuttânumodanasamaye: anāgate kappasatasahassamatthake Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 11-14] "Ahaṃ tena samayena Jaṭiko[1] nāma raṭṭhiko
sambuddhapamukhaṃ saṅghaṃ sabhattaṃ[2] dussam[2] adās' ahan.

So pi maṃ tadā[3] vyākasi saṅghamajjhe nisīdiya
satasahasse ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā uttariṃ[4] vatam[4] adhiṭṭhahiṃ
akāsim[5] uggaṃ[5] daḷhaṃ dhitiṃ dasapāramipūriyâ" ti.

Tattha *sambuddhapamukhaṃ saṅghan* ti buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa, sāmi-attho upayogavacanaṃ.

Sabhattaṃ dussam adās' ahan ti sacīvaraṃ bhattaṃ adāsiṃ ahan ti attho.

Uggaṃ daḷhan ti atidaḷhaṃ.

Dhitin ti viriyaṃ akāsin ti attho. Padumuttarassa pana bhagavato kāle titthiyā nāma n'-âhesuṃ sabbe devamanussā buddham eva saraṇam agamaṃsu. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 15-18] "Vyāhatā titthiyā sabbe vimanā dummanā tadā
na tesaṃ keci paricaranti raṭṭhato nicchubhanti te.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 37.

[1] *Called at Budv.* XI. 11 Jatiḷo, *at Jā.* i. 37 Jaṭilo.
[2] *Budv.* XI. 11 sabhattadussam.
[3] *Budv.* XI. 12 buddho.
[4] *Budv.* XI. 14 uttarivataṃ.
[5] *Budv.* XI. 14 akāsi maggaṃ.

Sabbe tattha samāgantvā upagañchuṃ[1] buddhasantike
tuvaṃ nātho mahāvīra saraṇaṃ hotu[2] cakkhuma.[3]

Anukampako kāruṇiko hitesī sabbapāṇinaṃ
sampatte titthiye sabbe pañca sīle patiṭṭha hi.

Evaṃ nirākulaṃ āsi suññakaṃ[4] titthiyehi taṃ
vicittaṃ arahantehi vasībhūtehi[5] tādihî ti.

Tattha *vyāhatâ* ti vihatamānadappā.

Titthiyâ ti ettha titthaṃ veditabbaṃ, titthakaro veditabbo, titthiyā veditabbā, tattha sassatâdidiṭṭhivasena taranti etthâ ti titthaṃ laddhi. Tassā laddhiyā uppādako titthakaro, titthe bhavā titthiyâ ti. Padumuttarassa kira bhagavato kāle titthiyā pana n' âhesuṃ, ye pana santi te pi īdisā ahesun ti dassanatthaṃ *vyāhatā titthiyâ* ti ādi-vuttan ti veditabbaṃ.

Vimanâ ti virūpamānasā.

Dummanâ ti tass' eva vevacanaṃ.

Na tesaṃ keci paricarantî ti tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ keci pi purisā parikammaṃ na karonti na bhikkhaṃ denti na sakkaronti na garukaronti na pūjenti na āsanā vuṭṭhahanti na añjalikammaṃ karontî ti attho.

Raṭṭhato ti sakaraṭṭhato pi.

Nicchubhantî ti nīharanti: ussādenti tesaṃ nivāsaṃ na dentî ti attho.

Te ti titthiyā.

Upagañchuṃ buddhasantike ti evaṃ tehi raṭṭhavāsīhi manussehi ussādiyamānā sabbe pi aññatitthiyā samāgantvā Padumuttaradasabalam eva saraṇam agamaṃsu: tvaṃ amhākaṃ satthā nātho gati parâyanaṃ saraṇan ti evaṃ vatvā saraṇam agamaṃsû ti attho.

Anukampatî ti *anukampako.*

Karuṇāya caratî ti *kāruṇiko.*

Sampatte ti samāgate saraṇam upagate titthiye.

Pañca sīle patiṭṭhahî ti pañca sīlesu patiṭṭhāpesî ti attho.

Nirākulan ti anākulaṃ aññaladdhikehi asammissan ti attho.

Suññatan ti suññaṃ rittaṃ tehi titthiyehi.

Tan ti taṃ bhagavato sāsanan ti vacanaseso daṭṭhabbo.

Vicittan ti vicittavicittaṃ.

Vasībhūtehî ti vasībhāvappattehi.

---

[1] *Budv.* XI. 16 °gacchuṃ.
[2] *Budv.* XI. 16 hohi.
[3] *Budv.* XI. 16 °mā.
[4] *Budv.* XI. 18 suññataṃ.
[5] *Budv.* XI. 18 vasibhū-.

" 'Tassa Padumuttarassa bhagavato Haṃsavatī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, pitā pan' assa Ānando nāma khattiyo, mātā Sujātā nāma devī, Devalo ca Sujāto ca aggasāvakā, Sumano nāma upaṭṭhāko, Amitā ca Asamā ca aggasāvikā,'* salalarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ atthapaṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, sarīrappabhā c' assa samantā dvādasayojanāni gaṇhi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyu ahosi,"† Vasudattā nāma aggamahesi, Uttaro nāma putto ahosi, Padumuttaro nāma bhagavā, paramâbhirāme Nandârāme kira parinibbuto, dhātuyo pan' assa na vikiriṃsu. Sakala-Jambudīpavāsino manussā samāgamma dvādasayojanubbedhaṃ sattaratanamayaṃ cetiyam akaṃsu. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 19] " Nagaraṃ Haṃsavatī nāma Ānando nāma khattiyo
Sujātā nāma janikā Padumuttarassa mahesino.

[XI. 24] Devalo ca Sujāto ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Sumano nām' upaṭṭhāko Padumuttarassa mahesino.

[XI. 25] Amitā Asamā c' eva ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato salalarukkho ti vuccati.[1]

[XI. 27-30] Aṭṭhapaṇṇāsaratanaṃ[2] accuggato[2] mahāmuni
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso[3] dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇo.

Kuḍḍā[4] kavāṭā bhittī ca rukkhā nagasiluccayā
na tass' âvaraṇaṃ[5] atthi samantā dvādasayojane.

Vassasatasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Santāretvā bahujanaṃ chinditvā[6] sabbasaṃsayaṃ
jalitvā aggikkhandho va nibbuto so sasāvako " ti.

Tattha *nagasiluccayâ* ti nagasaṅkhātā siluccayā.
Āvaraṇan ti paṭicchādanaṃ tirokaraṇaṃ.
Dvādasayojane ti samantā dvādasayojanaṭṭhāne bhagavato sarīrappabhā pharitvā rattiṃdivaṃ tiṭṭhatî ti attho. Sesagāthāsu sabbattha pākaṭam evâ ti. Ito paṭṭhāya pāramipūraṇâdi punappunâgatamatthaṃ saṅkhipitvā visesattham eva vatvā gamissāmi

* *Cf. SA.* ii. 89-90, *AA.* i. 287. † *Cf. Jā.* i. 37.

[1] *Budv.* XI. 25 salaḷo ti pavuccati.
[2] *Budv.* XI. 27 aṭṭhapaññāsa accugato.
[3] *Budv.* XI. 27 °agghikasaṃkāso.
[4] *Budv.* XI. 28 kuṭṭā.
[5] *Budv.* XI. 28 °raṇā.
[6] *Budv.* XI. 30 chindetvā.

yadi pana vuttam eva punappuna vakkhāma kadā antaṃ gamissati ayaṃ saṃvaṇṇanâ ti.

Padumuttarabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto dasamo buddhavaṃso.

XII. SUMEDHABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Padumuttare pana sammāsambuddhe parinibbute sāsane pi 'ssa antarahite sattatikappasatasahassāni (buddhā nuppajjiṃsu)[1] buddhasuññāni ahesuṃ. "Ito paṭṭhāya tiṃsakappasahassānaṃ matthake ekasmiṃ kappe Sumedho ca Sujāto câ ti dve sammāsambuddhā nibbattiṃsu."* Tattha adhigatamedho Sumedho nāma bodhisatto pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Sudassananagare Sudattassa nāma rañño aggamahesiyā Sudattāya nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Sudassanuyyāne taruṇadivasakaro viya jaladharavivaragato mātukucchito nikkhami. So navavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Tassa kira Sucandanaka-Koñca[2]-Sirivaḍḍha-nāmakā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sumanamahādevipamukhāni aṭṭhacatāḷīsa-itthisahassāni ahesuṃ. Cattāri nimittāni disvā Sumanāya nāma deviyā Punabbasumitte nāma putte jāte hatthiyānena mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Manussānañ ca koṭisataṃ anupabbaji. Tehi so parivuto aṭṭha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Nakulanigame Nakulaseṭṭhidhītāya dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā Sirivaḍḍhâjīvakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamutthiyo gahetvā nīpabodhimūle vīsatihatthavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā abhisambodhiṃ pāpuṇitvā "anekajātī" ti ādinā nayena udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmetvā aṭṭhame sattâhe Brahmuno dhammâyācanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā bhaddapuggale olokento attano kaniṭṭhabhātukaṃ Saraṇakumāraṃ Saccakālikumārañ ca attanā saddhiṃ pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnañ ca koṭisataṃ catusaccadhammapaṭive-

* *Cf. DA.* 411.

[1] *H. brackets.*

[2] *Budv.* XII. 19 Sucanda-Kañcana.

dhasamatthe disvā ākāsena gantvā Sudassananagarasamīpe Sudassanuyyāne otaritvā uyyānapālena attano bhātuke pakkosāpetvā tesaṃ saparivārānaṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayo. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XII. 1-4] " ' Padumuttarassa aparena Sumedho nāma nāyako
durāsado uggatejo sabbalokuttamo[1] munī.'[2] *

Pasannanetto sumukho brahā ujupatāpavā
hitesī[3] sabbasattānaṃ bahū mocesi bandhanā.

Yadā buddho pāpuṇitvā kevalaṃ bodhim uttamaṃ
Sudassanamhi nagare dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi.

Tass' âbhisamayā tīṇi[4] ahesuṃ dhammadesane
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *uggatejo* ti uggatatejo.

Pasannanetto ti suṭṭhu pasannanayano, dhovitvā majjitvā ṭhapitamaṇigulikā viya pasannāni nettāni honti tasmā so pasannanetto ti vutto; mudusiniddhanīlavimalasukhumapakhumâvutasuppasannanayano ti attho. Suppasannapañcanayano ti pi vuttaṃ vaṭṭati.

" *Sumukho* ti paripuṇṇasaradacandasadisavadano.

Brahâ ti aṭṭhāsītihatthappamāṇasarīrattā brahā mahanto, aññehi asādhāraṇasarīrappamāṇo ti attho.

Ujû ti brahmujjugatto "† ujum eva uggatasarīro devanagare samussitasuvaṇṇatoraṇasadisavarasarīro ti attho.

Patāpavâ ti vijjotamānasarīro.

Hitesî ti hitagavesī.

Abhisamayā tīṇî ti abhisamayā tayo. Liṅgavipallāso kato.

Yadā pana bhagavā Kumbhakaṇṇasadisânubhāvaṃ Kumbhakaṇṇaṃ nāma manussabhakkhaṃ mahā-aṭavimukhe sandissamānaghorasarīraṃ vattani-aṭavisañcāraṃ pacchinditvā pavattamānaṃ paccūsasamaye mahākaruṇā samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā tato uṭṭhāya lokaṃ olokento disvā eko va asahāyo tassa yakkhassa bhavanaṃ gantvā anto pavisitvā paññatte sirisayane nisīdi. Atha kho so yakkho makkhaṃ asahamāno daṇḍâhato ghoraviso āsiviso viya saṅkuddho dasabalaṃ bhiṃsāpetukāmo attano attabhāvaṃ ghorataraṃ katvā

* *Jā*. i. 38. † *Cf. SnA*, ii. 453.

[1] *Budv*. XII. 1 °uttaro.
[2] *Budv*. XII. 1 muni.
[3] *Budv*. XII. 2 hite si.
[4] *Budv*. XII. 4 tiṇi.

pabbatasadisaṃ sīsaṃ katvā suriyamaṇḍalasadisāni akkhīni nimminitvā naṅgalasīsasadisā dīghavipulatikhiṇadāṭhāyo katvā olambanīlavipulavisamodaro tālakkhandhasadisabāhu cipiṭakavirūpavaṅkanāso pabbatavilasadisavipularattamukho phūlapiṅgalakharapharusakeso atibhayānakadassano hutvā āgantvā Sumedhassa bhagavato purato ṭhatvā padhūpāyanto pajjalanto pāsāṇapabbataggijālasalilakaddamachārikāyudhaṅgāravālikappakārā navavidhā vassavuṭṭhiyo vassetvā bhagavato lomaggamattam pi cāletuṃ asakkonto bhagavantaṃ pañhaṃ pucchitvā: māremî ti Ālavako viya pañhaṃ pucchi. Atha bhagavā pañhavyākaraṇena taṃ yakkhaṃ vinayam upanesi. Tato dutiyadivase kir' assa raṭṭhavāsino manussā sakāṭaharitena bhattena saha rājakumāraṃ āharitvā yakkhassa adaṃsu. Atha yakkho rājakumāraṃ buddhassa adāsi. Aṭavidvāre ṭhitamanussā bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamiṃsu. Tadā tasmiṃ samāgame dasabalo yakkhassa manonukūlaṃ dhammaṃ desento navutikoṭisahassānaṃ pāṇīnaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ uppādesi. So dutiyo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XII. 5] " Punâparaṃ Kumbhakaṇṇaṃ yakkhaṃ so damayī[1] jino
navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Yadā pana Upakārinagare Sirinandanuyyāne cattāri saccāni desayi, tadā asītikoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XII. 6] " Punâparaṃ amitayaso catusaccaṃ pakāsayi
asītikoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Sumedhassā pi bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā ahesuṃ. Paṭhamasannipāte Sudassananagare koṭisatakhīṇâsavā ahesuṃ. Puna Devakūṭe pabbate kaṭhinatthate dutiye navutikoṭiyo. Puna tatiye bhagavati cārikaṃ caramāne asītikoṭiyo ahesuṃ. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XII. 7-10] " Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Sumedhassa mahesino
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[2] tādinaṃ.

Sudassanaṃ nagaravaraṃ[3] upagañchi[4] jino yadā
tadā khīṇâsavā bhikkhū samiṃsu satakoṭiyo.

Punâparaṃ Devakūṭe bhikkhūnaṃ kaṭhinatthate
tadā navutikoṭīnaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

---

[1] *Budv*. XII. 5 damayi.
[2] *Budv*. XII. 7 cittānaṃ.
[3] *Budv*. XII. 8 nagaraṃ varaṃ.
[4] *Budv*. XII. 8 °gacchi.

Punâparaṃ dasabalo yadā carati cārikaṃ
tadā asītikoṭīnaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo " ti.

Bodhisatto Uttaro nāma sabbajanuttaro mānavo hutvā nidahitvā ṭhapitaṃ yeva asītikoṭidhanaṃ vissajjetvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā tassa dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu patiṭṭhāya nikkhamitvā pabbaji. So pi taṃ satthā bhojanâvasāne anumodento: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XII. 11-14] " Ahaṃ tena samayena Uttaro nāma mānavo[1]
asītikoṭiyo mayhaṃ ghare sannicitaṃ[2] dhanaṃ.

Kevalaṃ sabbaṃ datvāna sasaṅghe[3] lokanāyake[4]
saraṇaṃ tassa upagañchiṃ[5] pabbajjañ c' âbhirocayiṃ.[6]

So pi maṃ tadā[7] vyākāsi karonto anumodanaṃ
tiṃsakappasahassamhi ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . ."

Vyākaraṇagāthā vitthāretabbā.

[XII. 15-17] " Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyyo cittaṃ pasādayiṃ[8]
uttariṃ[9] vataṃ[9] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasa pāramipūriyā.

Suttantaṃ vinayañ c' âpi navaṅgaṃ satthu sāsanaṃ
sabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitvāna sobhayiṃ[10] jinasāsanaṃ.

Tatth' appamatto viharanto nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkame
abhiññāsu pāramiṃ patvā[11] brahmalokaṃ agañch'[12] ahan "
ti.

Tattha *sannicitan* ti nihitaṃ nidhānavasena.
Kevalan ti sakalan ti attho.
Sabban ti asesato datvā.
Sasaṅghe ti sasaṅghassa tassa.
Upagañchin ti taṃ upagañchiṃ; upayogatthe sāmi-vacanaṃ.
Abhirocayin ti pabbajiṃ.
Tiṃsakappasahassamhî ti tiṃsakappasahassesu atikkantesû ti attho.

---

[1] *Budv.* XII. 11 māṇavo.
[2] *Budv.* XII. 11 °cittaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XII. 12 °ghaṃ.
[4] *Budv.* XII. 12 °yakaṃ.
[5] *Budv.* XII. 12 upāgacchiṃ.
[6] *Budv.* XII. 12 °cayi.
[7] *Budv.* XII. 13 buddho.
[8] *Budv.* XII. 15 °dayi.
[9] *Budv.* XII. 15 uttarivataṃ.
[10] *Budv.* XII. 16 sobhayi.
[11] *Budv.* XII. 17 gantvā.
[12] *Budv.* XII. 17 agacch'.

Tassa pana "Sumedhassa bhagavato Sudassanaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sudatto nāma rājā pitā, mātā Sudattā nāma, Saraṇo ca Sabbakāmo ca dve aggasāvakā, Sāgaro nām' upaṭṭhāko, Rāmā ca Surāmā ca dve aggasāvikā, mahānīparukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ aṭṭhāsītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, āyu navutivassasahassāni,"* navavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi, Sumanā nām' assa aggamahesi, Punabbasumitto nāma putto, hatthiyānena nikkhami. Sesaṃ gāthāsu dissati. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XII. 18] "Sudassanaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Sudatto nāma khattiyo
Sudattā nāma janikā Sumedhassa mahesino.

[XII. 23] Saraṇo Sabbakāmo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Sāgaro nām' upaṭṭhāko Sumedhassa mahesino.

[XII. 24] Rāmā c' eva Surāmā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato mahānīpo[1] ti vuccati.

[XII. 26-30] Aṭṭhāsītiratanāni accuggato mahāmunī[2]
pabhāseti[3] disā sabbā cando tāragaṇe yathā.

Cakkavattimaṇī nāma yathā tapati yojanaṃ
tatth' eva tassa ratanaṃ samantā pharati yojanaṃ.

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
yāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Tevijja[4]-chaḷabhiññehi balappattehi tādihi
samākulam idaṃ āsi arahantehi sādhuhi.[5]

Te pi sabbe amitayasā vippamuttā nirūpadhi
ñāṇālokaṃ dassayitvā nibbutā te mahāyasā" ti.

Tattha *cando tāragaṇe yathâ* ti yathā gagane paripuṇṇacando tārāgaṇe obhāseti pakāseti evaṃ eva sabbā pi disā obhāsetî ti attho. Keci cando paṇṇaraso yathâ ti paṭhanti. So uttānattho va.

Cakkavattimaṇī nāmâ ti yathā nāma cakkavattirañño maṇiratanaṃ catuhatthâyāmasakaṭanābhisamparināhaṃ caturāsītimaṇisahassaparivāraṃ tārāgaṇaparivutassa saradasamayaparipuṇṇarajanikarassa sirisamudayasobhaṃ avhayantam iva vipulapabbatato para-

* *Jā.* i. 38.

[1] *Budv.* XII. 24 Mahānimbo; *H. note says* mahānimbo ti katthaci.
[2] *Budv.* XII. 26 °muni.
[3] *Budv.* XII. 26 obhāseti.
[4] *Budv.* XII. 29 °vijjā.
[5] *Budv.* XII. 29 tādihi.

maramaṇīyadassanaṃ maṇiratanam āgacchati tass' evam āgacchantassa samantato yojanappamāṇaṃ okāsaṃ ābhā pharati. Evam etassa Sumedhassa bhagavato sarīrato ābhā ratanaṃ samantato yojanaṃ pharatî ti attho.

Tevijja-chaḷabhiññehî ti tevijjehi chaḷabhiññehi câ ti attho.

Balappattehî ti iddhibalappattehi.

Tādihî ti tādibhāvappattehi.

Samākulan ti saṅkiṇṇaṃ ekakāsāvapajjotaṃ.

Idan ti sāsanaṃ sandhāy' âha mahītalaṃ vā.

Amitayasâ ti amitaparivārā, atulakittiyasā vā.

Nirūpadhî ti caturūpadhirahitā. Sesam atthe gāthāsu sabbattha pākaṭam evâ ti.

Sumedhabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto ekādasamo buddhavaṃso.

XIII. SUJĀTABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Tato tass' âparabhāge tasmiṃ yeva maṇḍakappe anupubbena aparimitâyukesu sattesu anukkamena parihāyitvā navutivassasahassâyukesu jātesu sujātarūpakāyo parisuddhajāto Sujāto nāma satthā loke udapādi. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Sumaṅgalanagare Uggatassa nāma rañño Pabhāvatiyā nāma mahesiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena mātukucchito nikkhami. Nāmagahaṇadivase c' assa nāmaṃ karonto sakala-Jambudīpe sabbasattānaṃ sukhaṃ janayanto jāto ti Sujāto tvev' assa nāmam akaṃsu. So navavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Siri Upasiri Nando câ ti tassa tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sirinandā ḍevipamukhāni tevīsati-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Sirinandādeviyā Upasenanāma putte uppanne Haṃsavahaṃ nāma varaturaṅgam āruyha mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ pabbajantaṃ manussānaṃ koṭi anupabbaji. Atha so tehi parivuto nava māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Sirinandananagare Sirinandanaseṭṭhissa dhītāya dinnaṃ paramamadhuraṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Sunandâjīvakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gāhetva veḷubo-

dhiṃ upasaṅkamitvā tettiṃsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasanthāraṃ santharitvā suriye dharamāne yeva sa-Māraṃ Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā sammāsambodhiṃ paṭivijjhitvā sabbabuddhânuciṇṇaṃ udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmetvā Brahmunā āyācito attano kaṇiṭṭhabhātukaṃ Sudassanakumāraṃ purohitaputtaṃ Devakumārañ ca catusaccadhammapaṭivedhasamatthe disvā ākāsen' âgantvā Sumaṅgalanagarasamīpe Sumaṅgaluyyāne otaritvā uyyānapālena attano bhātikaṃ purohitaputtañ ca pakkosāpetvā tesaṃ saparivārānaṃ majjhe nisinno dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tattha asītiyā koṭīnaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayo ahosi. Yadā pana bhagavā Sudassanuyyānadvāre mahāsālamūle yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā devesu Tāvatiṃsesu vassam upāgami tadā sattatiṃsasahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Ayaṃ dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Yadā pana Sujāto dasabalo pitu santikaṃ agamāsi tadā saṭṭhiyā satasahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Ayaṃ tatiyo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIII. 1-6] " 'Tatth' eva maṇḍakappamhi Sujāto nāma nāyako
sīhahanu-usabhakkhandho appameyyo durāsado.'*

Cando va vimalo buddho[1] sataraṃsī[2] va patāpavā[3]
evaṃ sobhati sambuddho jalanto siriyā sadā.[4]

Pāpuṇitvāna sambuddho kevalaṃ bodhim uttamaṃ
Sumaṅgalamhi nagare dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi

Desente pavaraṃ dhammaṃ Sujāte lokanāyake
asītikoṭi abhisamiṃsu paṭhame dhammadesane.

Yadā Sujāto amitayaso deve vassaṃ upāgami
sattatiṃsasahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahu.

Yadā Sujāto asamasamo upagañchi[5] pitu santikaṃ
saṭṭhisatasahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *tatth' eva maṇḍakappamhî* ti yasmiṃ maṇḍakappe Sumedho bhagavā uppanno tatth' eva kappe Sujāto bhagavā uppanno ti attho.

---

* *Jā.* i. 38.

---

[1] *Budv.* XIII. 2 suddho.
[2] *Budv.* XIII. 2 °raṃsi.
[3] *Budv.* XIII. 2 tāpavā.
[4] *Budv.* XIII. 2 pabhā.
[5] *Budv.* XIII. 6 °gacchi.

Sīhahanû ti sīhassa viya hanu assâ ti sīhahanu; sīhassa pana heṭṭhimahanum eva puṇṇaṃ hoti na uparimam, assa pana mahāpurisassa sīhassa heṭṭhimahanu viya dve pi·paripuṇṇāni dvādasiyā pakkhassa candasadisāni honti.

Usabhakkhandho ti usabhassa iva samavattakkhandho; suvaṭṭhitasuvaṇṇâliṅgasadisakkhandho ti attho.

Sataraṃsî vâ ti divasakaro viya.

Siriyâ ti buddhasiriyā.

Bodhim uttaman ti uttamaṃ sambodhiṃ.

Sudhammavatīnagare Sudhammuyyāne āgatānaṃ manussānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā saṭṭhisatasahassāni ehibhikkhubhāvena pabbājetvā tesaṃ majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Tato paraṃ tidivorohane bhagavato paññāsasatasahassānaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Sudassanakumāro bhagavato santike pabbajitvā: arahattaṃ patto ti sutvā: mayam pi pabbajissāmâ ti āgatāni cattāri purisasatasahassāni gahetvā Sudassanatthero Sujātaṃ naravasabhaṃ upasaṅkami. Tesaṃ dhammaṃ bhagavā desetvā ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā caturaṅgasamannāgate sannipāte pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIII. 7-10] "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Sujātassa mahesino
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[1] tādinaṃ

Abhiññābalappattānaṃ appattānaṃ bhavâbhave
saṭṭhisatasahassāni[2] paṭhamaṃ sannipatiṃsu te.

Punâparaṃ sannipāte tidivorohane jine
paññāsasatasahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Upasaṅkamanto naravasabhaṃ tassa yo aggasāvako
catuhi satasahassehi sambuddhaṃ upasaṅkamî" ti.

Tattha *appattānan* ti *bhavâbhave* asampattānan ti attho. Appavattā bhavâbhave ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho.

Tidivorohane ti saggalokato otarante, kattukārake daṭṭhabbo; kārakavipallāsena vuttaṃ. Athavā *tidivorohane* ti tidivato otaraṇe.

Jine ti jinassa; sāmi-attho bhummaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tadā kira amhākaṃ bodhisatto cakkavattirājā hutvā: buddho loke uppanno ti sutvā bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammakathaṃ sutvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sattahi ratanehi saddhiṃ catudīpikamahārajjaṃ[3] datvā satthu santike pabbaji. Sakaladīpa-

---

[1] **Budv. XIII. 7 °cittānaṃ.** [2] **Budv. XIII. 8 °ssānaṃ.**
[3] **Sī. II, V catumahārajjaṃ.**

vāsino janā raṭṭhuppādaṃ gahetvā ārāmikakiccaṃ sādhetvā buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa niccaṃ mahādānaṃ adaṃsu. So pi taṃ: satthā anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIII. 11] "Ahaṃ tena samayena catudīpamhi issaro
antaḷikkhacaro[1] āsiṃ[2] cakkavattī mahabbalo.

[XIII. 13-19] Catudīpe mahārajjaṃ ratane satta-uttame
buddhe nīyādayitvāna pabbajiṃ[3] tassa santike.

Ārāmikā[4] jānapadā[5] uṭṭhānaṃ patipiṇḍiya[6]
upanenti bhikkhusaṅghassa paccayaṃ sayanâsanaṃ

So pi maṃ tadā[7] vyākāsi dasasahassimhi[8] issaro
tiṃsakappasahassamhi[9] ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā iman ti.[10]

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[11] hāsaṃ janes' ahaṃ
adhiṭṭhahiṃ vataṃ uggaṃ dasa pāramipūriyā.

Suttantaṃ vinayañ c' âpi navaṅgaṃ satthu[12] sāsanaṃ[12]
sabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitvāna sobhayiṃ jinasāsanaṃ.

Tatth' appamatto viharanto brahmaṃ bhāvetva[13] bhāvanaṃ
abhiññāsu pāramiṃ gantvā Brahmalokaṃ agañch'[14] ahan"
ti.

Tattha *catudīpamhî* ti saparivāradīpānaṃ catunnaṃ mahādīpānan ti attho.

Antaḷikkhacaro ti cakkaratanaṃ purakkhatvā ākāsacaro.

Ratane sattâ ti hatthiratanâdīni satta ratanāni.

Uttame ti uttamāni. Athavā uttame buddhe ti attho daṭṭhabbo.

Nīyādayitvānâ ti datvāna.

Uṭṭhānan ti raṭṭhuppādaṃ; āyan ti attho.

Patipiṇḍiyâ ti rāsiṃ katvā saṅkaḍḍhitvā.

---

[1] *Budv*. XIII. 11 antalikkha-.
[2] *Budv*. XIII. 11 āsi.
[3] *Budv*. XIII. 13 pabbaji.
[4] *Budv*. XIII. 14 Arāmikā.
[5] *Budv*. XIII. 14 janapade.
[6] *Budv*. XIII. 14 °piṇḍiyaṃ.
[7] *Budv*. XIII. 15 buddho.
[8] *Budv*. XIII. 15 °amhi.
[9] *Budv*. XIII. 15 tiṃse kappa-.
[10] *Budv*. XIII. 16 *omits*.
[11] *Budv*. XIII. 17 bhīyyo.
[12] *Budv*. XIII. 18 satthasāsanaṃ.
[13] *Budv*. XIII. 19 bhāvetvā.
[14] *Budv*. XIII. 19 agacch'.

Paccayan ti cīvarâdi-paccayaṃ.

Dasasahassimhi issaro ti dasasahassilokadhātuyā issaro. Tad etaṃ jātikkhettaṃ sandhāya vuttan ti veditabbaṃ, anantānaṃ lokadhātūnaṃ issaro bhagavā.

Tiṃsakappasahassamhî ti ito paṭṭhāya tiṃsakappasahassānaṃ matthake ti attho.

Puna tassa pana Sujātassa "bhagavato Sumaṅgalaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Uggato nāma rājā pitā, Pabhāvatī nāma mātā, Sudassano ca Devo ca dve aggasāvakā, Nārado nāma upaṭṭhāko, Nāgā ca Nāgasamālā ca dve aggasāvikā, mahāveṇurukkho bodhi, so kira mandacchiddo ghanakkhandho paramaramaṇīyo veḷuriyamaṇivaṇṇehi vimalehi pattehi sañchannavipulasākho mayūrapiñjakalāpo viya virocittha. Tassa pana bhagavato sarīraṃ paṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, āyu navutivassasahassāni,"* Sirinandā nām' assa aggamahesi, Upaseno nāma putto, turaṅgayānena nikkhami, so pana Candavatīnagare Sīlârāme nāma parinibbāyi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIII. 20] "Sumaṅgalaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Uggato nāma khattiyo
mātā Pabhāvatī nāma Sujātassa mahesino.

[XIII. 25-29] Sudassano ca[1] Devo[2] ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Nārado nām' upaṭṭhāko Sujātassa mahesino.

Nāgā ca Nāgasamālā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato mahāveḷû ti vuccati.

So ca rukkho jātarucīro[3] acchiddo hoti pattako[4]
ujuvaṃso brahā hoti dassaneyyo manoramo.

Ekakkhandho pavaḍḍhitvā[5] tato sākhā pabhijjati
yathā subaddho morahattho evaṃ sobhati so dumo.

Na tassa kaṇṭakā[6] honti n' âpi chiddaṃ mahā ahu
vitthiṇṇasākho aviralo sandacchāyo[7] manoramo.

[XIII. 31-35] Paññāsaratano āsi uccattanena[8] so jino
sabbâkāravarûpeto sabbaguṇam upāgato.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 38.

[1] *Budv.* XIII. 25 *omits.*
[2] *Budv.* XIII. 25 Sudevo.
[3] *Budv.* XIII. 27 *Sī.* II, V (*H.*) ghanaruciro.
[4] *Budv.* XIII. 27 pattiko.
[5] *Budv.* XIII. 28 °hetvā.
[6] *Budv.* XIII. 29 kaṇḍakā.
[7] *Budv.* XIII. 29 sanna-.
[8] *Budv.* XIII. 31 uccatarena.

Tassappabhā[1] asamasamā niddhāvati samantato
appamāṇo atuliyo[2] opammehi[3] anûpamo.

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Yathā pi sāgare ūmi[4] gagane tārakā yathā
evaṃ tadā pāvacanaṃ arahantehi cittitaṃ.[5]

So ca buddho asamasamo guṇāni ca tāni atuliyāni
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārâ ti."

Tattha *acchiddo* ti appacchiddo; anudarā kaññâ ti ādisu viya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Keci chiddaṃ hoti parittakan ti paṭhanti.

Pattiko ti bahupatto marakatamaṇivaṇṇehi sampanno ti attho.

Ujû ti avaṅko akuṭilo.

Vaṃso ti veḷu.

Brahâ ti samantato mahā.

Ekakkhandho ti avaniruho eko va adutiyo ti attho.

Pavaḍḍhitvâ ti vaḍḍhitvā.

Tato sākhā pabhijjatî ti tato vaṃsato pañcavidhā sākhā nikkhamitvā pabhijjittha. Tato sākhā pabhijjathâ ti pi pāṭho.

Subaddho ti suṭṭhu piñjabandhanâkārena baddho.

Morahattho ti ātapanivāraṇatthaṃ kato baddho morapiñjakalāpo vuccati.

Na tassa kaṇṭakā hontî ti tassa vaṃsassa kaṇṭakino pi rukkhassa kaṇṭakā n' âhesuṃ.

Aviralo ti aviralasākhāsañchanno.

Sandacchāyo ghanacchāyo; aviralattā yeva sandacchāyo ti vutto.

Paññāsaratano āsî ti paññāsahattho ahosi.

Sabbâkāravarûpeto ti sabbena ākārena varehi yeva upeto sabbâkāravarûpeto nāma.

Sabbaguṇam upāgato ti anantarapadass' eva vevacanamattaṃ.

Appamāṇo ti pamāṇarahito; pamāṇaṃ gahetuṃ asakkuṇeyyattā appamāṇo.

Atuliyo ti atulyo kenaci asadiso ti attho.

Opammehî ti upamitabbehi.

Anûpamo ti upamârahito; iminā ca iminā ca sadiso ti vattuṃ asakkuṇeyyabhāvato anupamo ti attho.

---

[1] *Budv.* XIII. 32 Tassa pabhā.
[2] *Budv.* XIII. 32 atulyo.
[3] *Budv.* XIII. 32 opamehi.
[4] *Budv.* XIII. 34 ummi.
[5] *Budv.* XIII. 34 vicitaṃ.

Guṇāni ca tānî ti guṇā ca te sabbaññutañāṇâdayo guṇā ti attho; liṅgavipallāsena vuttaṃ. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānaṃ evâ ti.

Sujātabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto dvādasamo buddhavaṃso.

XIV. PIYADASSIBUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Sujātassa pana aparabhāge "ito kappasatâdhikasahassakappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe Piyadassī Atthadassī Dhammadassî ti tayo buddhā nibbattiṃsu."* Tattha Piyadassī nāma satthā pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Sudhaññavatīnagare Sudassanassa nāma rañño aggamahesiyā candasadisavadanāya Candādeviyā nāma kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Varuṇuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Tassa pana nāmagahaṇadivase lokassa piyānaṃ pāṭihāriyavisesānaṃ dassitattā Piyadassī tveva nāmam akaṃsu. So navavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Tassa kira Sunimmala[1]-Vimala-Giribrahā[2] nāma tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Vimalāmahādevipamukhāni tettiṃsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni honti. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Vimalādeviyā Kañcane[3] nāma putte uppanne ājaññarathena mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Ekā purisakoṭi taṃ anupabbaji. So tehi parivuto mahāpuriso cha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Varuṇabrāhmaṇagāme Vasabhabrāhmaṇassa dhītāya dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā Sujātâjīvakena dinnaṃ aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā kakudhabodhiṃ upasaṅkamitvā tepaññāsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasanthāraṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā sabbaññutañāṇaṃ paṭivijjhitvā udānaṃ udānetvā tatth' eva sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā attano anupabbajitānaṃ ariyadhammapaṭivedhasamatthataṃ ñatvā ākāsena gantvā Usabhavatīnagarasamīpe Usabhavanuyyāne otaritvā bhikkhukoṭiparivuto dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayo

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 38, *DA.* 411.

---

[1] *Budv.* XIV. 16 Sunimala. [2] *Budv.* XIV. 16 Giriguhā.
[3] *Budv.* XIV. 17 Kañcanavela.

ahosi. Puna Subhavatiyā nāma nagarassa avidūre Sudassanapabbate Sudassano nāma devarājā paṭivasati. So micchādiṭṭhiko ahosi. Sakala-Jambudīpe pana manussā tassa anusaṃvaccharaṃ satasahassagghikabaliṃ upasaṅharanti. So Sudassano devarājā nararājena saddhiṃ ekâsane nisīditvā baliṃ sampaṭicchati. Atha Piyadassī bhagavā: tassa Sudassanassa devarājassa taṃ diṭṭhigataṃ vinodessāmî ti tasmiṃ devarāje yakkhasamāgamaṃ gate tassa bhavanaṃ pavisitvā sirisayanaṃ āruyha chabbaṇṇaraṃsiyo vimuñcanto Yugandharapabbate saradasuriyo viya nisīdi. Tassa parivāraparicārikā devatāyo mālāgandhavilepanâdīhi dasabalaṃ pūjetvā parivāretvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Sudassano pi devarājā yakkhasamāgamato āgacchanto attano bhavanato chabbaṇṇaraṃsī niccharante disvā cintesi: aññesu pana divasesu mama bhavanassa edisī anekaraṃsijālasamujjalavibhūti na diṭṭhapubbā, ko nu kho idha paviṭṭho devo vā manusso vâ ti. olokento udayagirisikharamatthake saradasamayadivasakaram iva chabbaṇṇaraṃsijālena abhijjalantaṃ nisinnaṃ bhagavantaṃ disvā: ayaṃ muṇḍakasamaṇo mama parijanehi parivuto varasayane nisinno ti kodhâbhibhūtamānaso: hand' âhaṃ imassa attano balaṃ dassessāmî ti cintetvā sakalaṃ taṃ pabbataṃ ekajālamālam akāsi. Iminā aggijālena chārikābhūto muṇḍakasamaṇo ti olokento anekaraṃsijālavisaravipphuritavarasarīraṃ pasannavadanavaṇṇasobhaṃ vippasannachavirāgaṃ dasabalam abhijjalantaṃ disvā: ayaṃ samaṇo aggidāhaṃsahati. hand' âhaṃ imaṃ samaṇaṃ udakoghena osādetvā māressāmî ti atigambhīraṃ udakoghaṃ vimānâbhimukhaṃ pavattesi. Tato udakoghena puṇṇe tasmiṃ vimāne nisinnassa bhagavato cīvare aṃsumattaṃ vā sarīre romamattaṃ vā na temittha. Tato Sudassano devarājā: iminā samaṇo nirassāso mato bhavissatî ti mantvā udakaṃ saṅkhipitvā olokento bhagavantaṃ asitajaladharavivaragataṃ saradasamayarajanikaram iva vividharaṃsijālavisareṇa virocamānaṃ sakaparisaparivutaṃ nisinnaṃ disvā attano makkhaṃ asahamāno: handa māressāmi nan ti kodhena nava vidha-āyudhavassaṃ vassesi. Ath' assa bhagavato ānubhāvena sabbâvudhāni nānāvidhaparamaruciradassanā surabhikusumamālā hutvā dasabalassa pādamūle nipatiṃsu.

Tato taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā Sudassano devarājā paramakupitamānaso bhagavantaṃ ubhohi hatthehi pādesu gahetvā attano bhavanato nīharitukāmo ukkhipitvā mahāsamuddaṃ atikkamitvā Cakkavāḷapabbataṃ gantvā: kin nu kho samaṇo jīvati mato vâ? ti olokento tasmiṃ yeva āsane nisinnaṃ disvā: aho mahânubhāvo ayaṃ samaṇo n' âhaṃ imaṃ samaṇaṃ ito nikkaḍḍhituṃ sakkomi, yadi hi maṃ koci jānissati anappako me ayaso bhavissati yāv' imaṃ

koci na passati tāva taṃ vissajjetvā gamissāmî ti cintesi. Atha dasabalo tassa cittâcāraṃ oloketvā tathā adhiṭṭhāsi yathā taṃ sabbadevamanussā passanti. Tasmiñ ca divase sakala-Jambudīpe ekasatarājāno tassa upahāradānatthāya sannipatiṃsu. Te bhagavato pāde gahetvā nisinnaṃ Sudassanaṃ devarājānaṃ nararājāno disvā: amhākaṃ devarājā munirājassa Piyadassissa satthuno pādaparicariyaṃ karoti, aho buddhā nāma acchariyā, aho buddhaguṇā visitthâ ti bhagavati pasannacittā sabbe bhagavantaṃ namassamānā sirasi añjaliṃ katvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Tattha Piyadassī bhagavā taṃ Sudassanaṃ devarājānaṃ pamukhaṃ katvā dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā devamanussānaṃ navuti koṭisahassāni arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi.

Yadā pana navayojanappamāṇe Kumudanagare buddhapaccatthiko devadatto viya Soṇatthero nāma Mahāpadumakumārena saddhiṃ mantetvā tassa pitaraṃ ghātāpetvā puna Piyadassibuddhassa vadhāya nānappakāraṃ payogaṃ katvā pi ghātituṃ asakkonto Doṇamukhanāgarājârohaṃ pakkosāpetvā taṃ upalāpetvā tam atthaṃ ārocesi: Yadā pan' âyaṃ samaṇo Piyadassī imaṃ nagaraṃ piṇḍāya pavisati tadā Doṇamukhaṃ gajavaraṃ vissajjetvā Piyadassisamaṇaṃ mārehî ti. Atha so āroho hitâhitavicāraṇarahito rājavallabho: ayaṃ samaṇo ṭhānantarā pi maṃ cāveyyâ ti mantvā, sādhû ti sampaṭicchitvā dutiyadivase dasabalassa nagarappavesanasamayaṃ sallakkhetvā sujātamatthakapiṇḍakumbhatthalaṃ dhanusadisadīghasuṇḍataṭaṃ suvipulam udukaṇṇaṃ madhupiṅgalanayanaṃ sundarakkhandhâsanaṃ anuvaṭṭaghanajaghanaṃ nicitaguḷhajānu-antaraṃ īsāsadisaruciradantaṃ suvāladhiṃ apacitaṃecakaṃ sabbalakkhaṇasampannaṃ asitijaladharasadisaruciradassanaṃ sīhavikkantalalitagāminaṃ jaṅgamam iva dharâdharaṃ sattappatiṭṭhaṃ sattadhāpabhinnaṃ sabbato vissavantaṃ vibbhamantam iv' ântakaṃ upasaṅkamitvā piṇḍakabalañjanadhūpalepâdivisesehi bhīyo pi mattappamattaṃ katvā arivāraṇavāraṇaṃ Erāvaṇavāraṇam iva arijanavāraṇaṃ munivāraṇaṃ māraṇatthāya pesesi.

Atha so dviradavaro muttamatto va gajamahisaturaṅganaranāriyo hantvā hatarudhiraparirañjitarajanikarasarīro antajālapariyonaddhanayano sakaṭakavāṭakūṭâgāradvāratoraṇâdīni bhañjitvā kākakulagijjhâdīhi anupariyāyamāno hatamahisanaraturaṅgadiradâdīnaṃ aṅgāni āḷumpitvā manussabhakkho yakkho viya bhakkhayanto dūrato va dasabalaṃ sissagaṇaparivutaṃ āgacchantaṃ disvā anilagaruḷasadisavego vegena bhagavantaṃ abhigañchi. Atha puravāsino pana janā bhayasantāsapūritamānasā pāsādapākāracayatarūpagatā tathāgatâbhimukham abhipatantaṃ disvā hāhākārasaddam akaṃsu.

Keci pana upāsakā taṃ nānappakārehi nayehi nivārayitum ārabhiṃsu. Atha so buddhanāgo hatthināgam āyantam oloketvā karuṇāvipphārasītalahadayo mettāya taṃ phari. Tato so hatthināgo mettāpharaṇena mudukatahadayasantāno attano dosâparādhaṃ ñatvā lajjāya bhagavato purato ṭhātuṃ asakkonto paṭhaviyaṃ pavisanto viya sirasā bhagavato pādesu nipati. Evaṃ nipanno pana so timiranikarasadisasarīro sañjhāppabhânurañjitavarakanakagirisikharasamīpagato asitajaladharanikaro viya virocittha. Ath' evaṃ munirājapādamūle karirājaṃ sirasā nipatantaṃ disvā nāgarajanā paramapītiparigatahadayā sādhukārasīhanādaṃ ukkuṭṭhisaddaṃ pavattayiṃsu. Surabhikusumamālā candanagandhacuṇṇâlaṅkārâdīhi taṃ anekappakāraṃ pūjesuṃ. Samantato celukkhepā pavattiṃsu. Gaganatale suradundubhiyo abhinadiṃsu. Atha bhagavā tam asitagirisikharaṃ iva pādamūle nipannaṃ diradavaraṃ oloketvā aṅkusadhajajālasaṅkhacakkâlaṅkatena karatalena gajavaramatthakaṃ parāmasitvā tassa cittânukūlāya dhammadesanāya taṃ anusāsi.

Gajavaravadato suṇohi vācaṃ
mama hitam atthayutañ ca taṃ bhajāhi
tava vadhaniratam paduṭṭhabhāvam
apanaya santam upehi cārudan ti.

Lobhena dosena ca mohato vā
yo pāṇino hiṃsati vāraṇinda
so pāṇaghātī suciram pi kālaṃ
dukkhaṃ sughoraṃ narake 'nubhoti.

M' âkāsi mātaṅga pun' evarūpaṃ
kammaṃ pamādena madena vā pi
Avīciyaṃ dukkham asayhakappaṃ
pappoti pāṇaṃ atipātayanto.

Dukkhaṃ sughoraṃ narake 'nubhotvā
manussalokaṃ yadi yāti bhīyo
appâyuko hoti virūparūpo
vihiṃsako dukkhavisesabhāgī.

Yathā ca pāṇā paramaṃ piyā te
mahājane kuñjaramandanāga
tathā parassā pi piyâ ti ñatvā
pāṇâtipāto parivajjanīyo.

Dose ca hiṃsânirate viditvā
pāṇâtīpātā virate guṇe ca
pāṇâtipātaṃ parivajjayitvā
sagge sukhaṃ icchaya tvaṃ parattha.

Pāṇâtipātā virato sudanto
piyo manāpo bhavat' îdhaloke
kāyassa bhedā ca paraṃ pan' assa
saggâdhivāsaṃ kathayanti buddhā.

Dukkhâgamaṃ nicchati koci loke
sabbo pi jāto sukham esat' eva
tasmā mahānāga vihāya hiṃsaṃ
bhāvehi mettaṃ karuṇaṃ ca kāle ti.

Ath' evaṃ dasabalen' ânusāsiyamāno dantīvaro saññaṃ paṭilabhitvā paramavinīto vinayâcārasampanno sisso viya ahosi. Evaṃ so Piyadassī bhagavā amhākaṃ satthuno viya Dhanapālaṃ Doṇamukhaṃ karivaraṃ damitvā tattha mahājanasamāgame dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā asītikoṭisatasahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Ayaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIV. 1-6] " ' Sujātassa aparena sayambhū lokanāyako
durāsado asamasamo Piyadassī mahāyaso.'*

So pi buddho amitayaso ādicco va virocati
nihantvāna tamaṃ sabbaṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi.

Tassā pi atulatejassa ahesuṃ abhisamayā tayo
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahu.

Sudassano devarājā micchādiṭṭhim arocayi
tassa diṭṭhiṃ vinodento satthā dhammam adesayi.

Janasannipāto atulo mahāsannipati tadā
navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahu.

Yadā Doṇamukhaṃ hatthiṃ vinesi narasārathi
asītikoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Sumaṅgalanagare Pālito nāma rājaputto ca purohitaputto Sabbadassikumāro câ ti te pi sahāyakā ahesuṃ. Te Piyadassimhi sammāsambuddhe cārikaṃ carante attano nagaraṃ sampatto ti sutvā koṭisatasahassaparivārā paccuggamanaṃ katvā tassa dhammaṃ sutvā

* *Jā.* i. 39.

sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā sattame divase bhagavato bhuttânumodanâvasāne koṭisatasahassehi saddhiṃ pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tesaṃ pana majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Athâparena samayena Sudassanadevarājassa samāgame navutikoṭiyo arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tehi parivuto satthā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Doṇamukhavinayane asītikoṭiyo pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tesaṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIV. 7, 8] " Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ tassā pi Piyadassino
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo.

Tato paraṃ navutikoṭi samiṃsu ekato muni
tatiye sannipātamhi asītikoṭiyo ahû " ti.

" Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto Kassapo nāma brāhmaṇamāṇavo itihāsapañcamānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragu hutvā satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā koṭisatasahassapariccāgena paramârāmaṃ saṅghârāmaṃ kāretvā saraṇesu ca pañcasīlesu ca patiṭṭhāsi. Atha naṃ satthā: ito aṭṭhārasakappasataccayena Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIV. 9-14] " Ahaṃ tena samayena Kassapo nāma māṇavo[1]
ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragu.[2]

Tassa dhammaṃ suṇitvāna pasādaṃ janayiṃ ahaṃ
koṭisatasahassehi saṅghârāmaṃ amāpayiṃ.[3]

Tassa datvāna ārāmaṃ haṭṭho saṃviggamānaso
saraṇe[4] pañca sīle[5] ca daḷhaṃ katvā samādiyiṃ.

So pi maṃ tadā[6] vyākāsi saṅghamajjhe nisīdiya
aṭṭhārase kappasate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[7] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ[8]
uttariṃ[9] vataṃ[9] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasa pāramipūriyâ " ti.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 38-39.

[1] *Budv.* XIV. 9 brāhmaṇo.
[2] *Budv.* XIV. 9 vedanâpāragu.
[3] *Budv.* XIV. 10 °payi.
[4] *Budv.* XIV. 11 saraṇaṃ.
[5] *Budv.* XIV. 11 sīlaṃ.
[6] *Budv.* XIV. 12 buddho.
[7] *Budv.* XIV. 14 bhīyyo.
[8] *Budv.* XIV. 14 °dayi.
[9] *Budv.* XIV. 14 uttarivatam.

"Tassa pana bhagavato Sudhaññaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, pitā Sudatto nāma rājā, mātā Sucandā nāma devī, Pālito ca Sabbadassī ca aggasāvakā, Sobhito nām' upaṭṭhāko, Sujātā ca Dhammadinnā ca dve aggasāvikā, kakudharukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni āyu,"* Vimalā nām' assa aggamahesī ahosi, Kañcanāvelo nāma putto, so ājaññarathena nikkhamî ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIV. 15] "Sudhaññaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Sudatto nāma khattiyo
Sucandā[1] nāma janikā Piyadassissa satthuno.

[XIV. 20] Pālito Sabbadassī ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Sobhito nām' upaṭṭhāko Piyadassissa satthuno.

[XIV. 21] Sujātā Dhammadinnā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato kakudho[2] ti pavuccati.

[XIV. 23-26] So pi buddho amitayaso dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇo[3]
asītihatthamubbedho sālarājā va dissati.

Aggicandasuriyānaṃ[4] n' atthi tā disikā pabhā
yathā āsuṃ[5] pabhā tassa asamassa mahesino.

Tassā pi devadevassa āyu tāvatakaṃ[6] ahu
navutivassasahassāni loke aṭṭhāsi cakkhumā.

So pi buddho asamasamo yugāni pi tāni atuliyāni
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārâ" ti.

Tattha *saraṇe pañcasīle câ* ti tisaraṇāni ca pañcasīlāni câ ti attho. *Aṭṭhārase kappasate* ti ito aṭṭhasatâdhikassa kappasahassassa accayenâ ti attho.

Sālarājā vâ ti sabbaphāliphullo paramaramaṇīya dassano samavattakkhandho sālarājā viya dissati.

Yugāni pi tānî ti aggasāvakayugâdīni yugalāni. Sesagāthāsu sabbattha uttānam evâ ti.

Piyadassibuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto terasamo buddhavaṃso.

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 39.

---

[1] *Budv.* XIV. 15 Sucando.
[2] *Budv.* XIV. 21 Kakuddho.
[3] *Budv.* XIV. 23 battiṃsa-.
[4] *Budv.* XIV. 24 °sūriyānaṃ.
[5] *Budv.* XIV. 24 ahu.
[6] *Budv.* XIV. 25 °takā.

XV. ATTHADASSIBUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Piyadassimhi sammāsambuddhe parinibbute tassa sāsane ca antarahite parihāyitvā vaḍḍhitvā aparimitâyukesu manussesu anukkamena vassasatasahassâyukesu jātesu paramatthadassī Atthadassī nāma buddho loke uppajji. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā paramasobhane Sobhane nāma nagare Sāgarassa nāma rañño aggamahesiyā Sudassanadeviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasa māse gabbhe vasitvā Sucindhanuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Mahāpurise nikkhantamatte sucirakālanihitāni kulaparamparāgatāni mahānidhānāni dhanasāmikā paṭilabhiṃsû ti tassa nāmagahaṇadivase Atthadassî ti nāmam akaṃsu. So dasa vassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Amaragiri-Suragiri-Girivāhan-nāmakā paramasurabhijanakā tayo c' assa pāsādā ahesuṃ. Visākhādevipamukhāni tiṃsa-itthisahassāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Visākhādeviyā Selakumāre nāma putte uppanne Sudassanaṃ nāma assarājaṃ āruhitvā mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ nava manussakoṭiyo anupabbajiṃsu. Tehi parivuto so mahāpuriso aṭṭha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Sucindharanāgiyā upahāratthāya ānītaṃ mahājanena sandissamānasabbasarīrāya nāgiyā saha suvaṇṇapātiyā dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā taruṇatarusatasamalaṅkate taruṇasālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmatvā sāyaṇhasamaye Dhammarucināmena nāgarājena dinnā aṭṭha kusatiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā campakabodhiṃ upasaṅkamitvā tepaññāsahatthavitthataṃ kusatiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā sambodhiṃ patvā sabbabuddhâciṇṇaṃ udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmetvā Brahmuno dhammâyācanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā attanā saha pabbajitanavabhikkhukoṭiyo ariyadhammapaṭivedhasamatthe disvā ākāsena gantvā Anomanagarasamīpe Anomuyyāne otaritvā tehi parivuto tattha dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Puna bhagavati lokanāyake devalokacārikaṃ caritvā tattha dhammaṃ desente koṭisatasahassānaṃ dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Yadā pana bhagavā Atthadassī amhākaṃ bhagavā viya Kapilapuraṃ Sobhananagaraṃ pavisitvā dhammaṃ desesi, tadā koṭisatasahassânaṃ tatiyo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XV. 1-5] "'Tatth' eva maṇḍakappamhi Atthadassī mahāyaso[1]
mahātamaṃ nihantvāna patto sambodhiṃ uttamaṃ.'*

Brahmunā yācito santo dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi
amatena tappayī[2] lokaṃ dasasahassī sadevakaṃ.

Tassā pi lokanāthassa ahesuṃ abhisamayā tayo
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahu.

Yadā buddho Atthadassī carati devacārikaṃ
koṭisatasahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahu.

Punâparaṃ yadā buddho desesi pitu santike
koṭisatasahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Tattha *tatth' evâ* ti tasmiṃ yeva kappe ti attho. Ettha pana varakappo maṇḍakappo ti adhippeto. Yasmiṃ kappe tayo buddhā nibbattanti so kappo varakappo ti; heṭṭhā Padumuttarabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanāyaṃ vutto,† tasmā varakappo, idha maṇḍakappo ti vutto.

Nihantvānâ ti nihanitvā, ayaṃ eva vā pāṭho.

Santo ti samāno.

Amatenâ ti maggaphalâdhigamâmatapānena.

Tappayî ti atappayi; pīṇesî ti attho.

Dasasahassî ti dasasahassilokadhātuṃ.

Devacārikan ti devānaṃ vinayanatthaṃ devalokacārikan ti attho. Sucandakanagare kira Santo ca rājaputto Upasanto ca purohitaputto tīsu vedesu sabbasamayantaresu sāram adisvā nagarassa catusu dvāresu cattāro paṇḍite visārade ca manusse ṭhapesuṃ: yaṃ pana tumhehi paṇḍitaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā passatha suṇātha vā taṃ amhākaṃ āgantvā ārocethâ ti. Tena ca samayena Atthadassī lokanātho Sucandakanagaraṃ sampāpuṇi. Atha tehi nivesitā purisā gantvā tesaṃ dasabalassa tatth' āgamanaṃ paṭivedesuṃ. Tato te santopasantā tathāgatâgamanaṃ sutvā pahaṭṭhamānasā sahassaparivārā dasabalam asabalaṃ paccuggantvā abhivādetvā nimantetvā sattâhaṃ buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa asadisaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā sattame divase sakalanagaravāsīhi manussehi saddhiṃ dhammakathaṃ suṇiṃsu. Tasmiṃ kira divase aṭṭha navutisatasahassāni ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tāya parisāya bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Yadā pana bhagavā attano puttassa Se-

* *Jā*. i. 39. † *See above*, p. 191.

[1] *Budv*. XV. 1 narâsabho. [2] *Budv*. XV. 2 °payi.

lattherassa dhammaṃ desento aṭṭhāsītisahassāni pasādetvā ehibhikkhubhāvena pabbājetvā arahattaṃ pāpetvā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Puna mahāmaṅgalasamāgame Māghapuṇṇamāyaṃ devamanussānaṃ dhammaṃ desento aṭṭhasattatisahassāni arahattaṃ pāpetvā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XV. 6-8] "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ tassā pi ca mahesino
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[1] tādinaṃ

Aṭṭhanavutisahassānaṃ[2] paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
aṭṭhāsītisahassānaṃ[3] dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Aṭṭhasattatisahassānaṃ[4] tatiyo āsi samāgamo
anupādāvimuttānaṃ[5] vimalānaṃ mahesinan" ti.

Tadā kira amhākaṃ bodhisatto Campakanagare Susīmo nāma brāhmaṇamahāsālo lokasamatto ahosi. So sabbavibhavajātaṃ dīnânāthakapaṇaddhikâdīnaṃ vissajjetvā Himavantasamīpaṃ gantvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā aṭṭha samāpattiyo pañcâbhiññāyo ca nibbattetvā mahiddhiko mahânubhāvo hutvā mahājanassa kusalâkusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anavajjabhāvaṃ sâvajjabhāvañ ca dassetvā buddhappādaṃ āgamayamāno aṭṭhāsi. Athâparena samayena Atthadassimhi lokanāyake loke uppajjitvā Sudassanamahānagare aṭṭhannaṃ parisānaṃ majjhe dhammâmatavassaṃ vassante tassa dhammaṃ sutvā saggalokaṃ gantvā dibbāni mandāravapadumapāricchattakâdīni pupphāni devalokato āharitvā attano ānubhāvaṃ dassento dissamānasarīro catusu disāsu cātuddīpikamahāmegho viya pupphavassaṃ vassetvā samantato pupphamaṇḍapaṃ pupphamayagghītoraṇahemajālâdīni pupphamayāni katvā mandāravapupphacchattena dasabalaṃ pūjesi. So pi taṃ: bhagavā anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XV. 9-13] "Ahaṃ tena samayena jaṭilo uggatāpano
Susīmo[6] nāma nāmena mahiyā seṭṭhasammato.

Dibbaṃ mandāravaṃ pupphaṃ padumaṃ päricchattakaṃ[7]
devalokato āharitvā[8] sambuddham abhipūjayiṃ.

---

[1] *Budv.* XV. 6 °cittānaṃ.
[2] *Budv.* XV. 7 aṭṭhanavutisah-.
[3] *Sī.* II, III, V (*H.*) aṭṭhanavatisatasahassa.
[4] *Budv.* XV. 8 aṭṭhatiṃsasahassānaṃ.
[5] *Budv.* XV. 8 anupādānaṃ vimutt-.
[6] *Budv.* XV. 9 Susimo
[7] *Budv.* XV. 10 päricha-.
[8] *Budv.* XV. 10 devalokā pariharitvā.

So pi maṃ tadā[1] vyākāsi Atthadassī mahāmuni
aṭṭhārase kappasate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭho saṃviggamānaso
uttariṃ vataṃ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ[2] dasapāramipūriyā[3] " ti.

Tattha *jaṭilo* ti jaṭā assa atthī ti jaṭilo.
Mahiyā seṭṭhasammato ti sakalena pi lokena seṭṭho uttamo pavaro ti evaṃ sammato sambhāvito ti attho.

" Tassa pana bhagavato Sobhanaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sāgaro nāma rājā pitā, Sudassanā nāma mātā, Santo ca Upasanto ca dve aggasāvakā, Abhayo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Dhammā ca Sudhammā ca aggasāvikā, campakarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, sarīrappabhā samantato sabbakālaṃ yojanamattaṃ pharitvā aṭṭhāsi, āyu vassasatasahassaṃ,"* Visākhā nām' assa aggamahesi, Selo nāma putto, assayānena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XV. 14] " Sobhanaṃ[4] nāma nagaraṃ Sāgaro nāma khattiyo
Sudassanā nāma janikā Atthadassissa satthuno.
. . . pe . . . .

[XV. 22-25] So pi buddho asamasamo asītiratanuggato[5]
sobhati sālarājā[6] va uḷurājā va pūjito.[7]

Tassa pākatikā[8] raṃsi anekasatakoṭiyo
uddhaṃ adho dasadisā pharanti yojanaṃ sadā.[9]

So pi buddho naravasabho[10] sabbasattuttamo muni
vassasatasahassāni loke aṭṭhāsi cakkhumā.

Atulaṃ dassetvā[11] obhāsaṃ virocetvā sadevake
so pi aniccataṃ patto yath' aggupādānasaṅkhayā " ti.

Tattha *uḷurājā va pūjito* ti samadasamayaparipuṇṇavimalamaṇḍalo tārakarājā viyā ti attho.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 39.

[1] *Budv.* XV. 11 buddho. [2] *Budv.* XV. 13 uttarivataṃ addhiṭṭhāsiṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XV. 13 °pūrayā. [4] *Budv.* XV. 14 Sobhaṇaṃ; *Jā.* i. 39, Sobhitaṃ.
[5] *Budv.* XV. 22 asītihatthamuggato. [6] *Budv.* XV. 22 Sālārājā.
[7] *Budv.* XV. 22 pūrito. [8] *Budv.* XV. 23 pākaṭikā.
[9] *Budv.* XV. 23 tadā. [10] *Budv.* XV. 24 narāsabho.
[11] *Budv.* XV. 25 datvāna.

Pākatikâ ti pakativasena uppajjamānā na adhiṭṭhānavasena, yadā icchati bhagavā tadā anekakoṭisatasahasse pi cakkavāḷe ābhāya phareyya.

Raṃsî ti rasmiyo.

Upādānasaṅkhayâ ti upādānakkhayā indhanakkhayā aggi viya. So pi bhagavā catunnaṃ upādānānaṃ khayena anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā Anupamanagare Anomârāme parinibbāyi, dhātuyo pan' assa adhiṭṭhānena vikariṃsu. Sesaṃ atthe gāthā uttānaṃ evâ ti.

Atthadassibuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto cuddasamo buddhavaṃso.

XVI. DHAMMADASSIBUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Atthadassimhi sammāsambuddhe parinibbute antarakappe ca vītivatte aparimitâyukesu sattesu anupubbena parihāyitvā vassasatasahassâyukesu jātesu Dhammadassī nāma satthā lokâlokakaro lobhâdi-lokamalavinayakaro lok' ekanāyako loke udapādi. So pi bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Saraṇanagare sabbalokasaraṇassa Saraṇassa nāma rañño aggamahesiyā Sunandādeviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. So dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Saraṇuyyāne mātukucchito pāvussakālasaliladharavivaragato puṇṇacando viya nikkhami. Mahāpurise pana mātukucchito nikkhantamatte yeva adhikaraṇavohārasatthapotthake adhammiyā vohārā sayam eva antaradhāyiṃsu dhammikavohārā yeva aṭṭhaṃsu. Ten' assa nāmagahaṇadivase Dhammadassî ti nāmam akaṃsu. So aṭṭhavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Tassa kira Araja-Viraja-Sudassana-nāmakā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Vicikolidevipamukhānaṃ[1] itthīnaṃ ca sādhikaṃ satasahassaṃ ahosi. So cattāri nimittâni disvā Vicikolideviyā Puññavaḍḍhane nāma putte uppanne devakumāro viya atisukhumālo devasampattim iva sampattim anubhavamāno majjhimayāme vuṭṭhāya sirisayane nisinno niddopagatānaṃ itthīnaṃ vippakāraṃ disvā sañjātasaṃvego mahâbhinikkhamanāya cittaṃ uppādesi. Cittuppādasamanantaram ev' assa Sudassanapāsādo gaganatalam abbhuggantvā caturaṅginiyā senāya parivuto dutiyo divasakaro viya dibbavimānaṃ viya ca

---

[1] *Called at Budv.* XVI. 15 Vicitoḷī.

gantvā rattakuravakatarubodhisamīpe otaritvā aṭṭhāsi. Mahāpuriso kira Brahmunā upanītāni kāsāvāni gahetvā pabbajitvā pāsādato otaritvā avidūre aṭṭhāsi. Pāsādo puna ākāsena gantvā bodhirukkhaṃ anto karonto paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāsi. Itthiyo pi saparivārā pāsādato otaritvā aḍḍhagāvutamattaṃ gantvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Tattha itthiyo ca tāsaṃ paricārikā ceṭakiyo ca ṭhapetvā sabbe manussā taṃ anupabbajiṃsu. Bhikkhūnaṃ koṭisatasahassaṃ ahosi. Atha Dhammadassī bodhisatto sattâhaṃ padhānacarikaṃ caritvā Vicikolideviyā dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā badaravane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Sirivaḍḍhena nāma yavapālakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā bimbijālabodhiṃ upagantvā tepaṇṇāsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasanthāraṃ santharitvā tattha sabbaññutañāṇaṃ paṭivijjhitvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā kata-Brahmâyācano attanā saha pabbajitassa bhikkhūnaṃ koṭisatasahassassa saddhammapaṭivedhasamatthataṃ ñatvā aṭṭhārasayojanikamaggaṃ ekâhen' eva Isipatanaṃ gantvā tehi parivuto tattha dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVI. 1, 2] " 'Tatth' eva maṇḍakappamhi Dhammadassī mahāyaso
tam andhakāraṃ vidhamitvā[1] atirocati sadevake.'*

Tassā pi atulatejassa dhammacakkappavattane
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *tam andhakāran* ti tam asaṅkhātaṃ mohandhakāran ti attho. Yadā pana Tagaranāmake nagare Sañjayo nāma rājā kāmesu adīnavaṃ nekkhammaṃ khemato ca disvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbaji, tadā navutikoṭiyo taṃ anupabbajiṃsu. Te sabbe yeva pañcâbhiññā aṭṭhasamāpattilābhino ahesuṃ. Atha satthā Dhammadassī tesaṃ upanissayasampattiṃ disvā ākāsena gantvā Sañjayassa tāpasassa assamapadaṃ gantvā ākāse ṭhatvā tesaṃ tāpasānaṃ ajjhāsayânurūpaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā dhammacakkhuṃ uppādesi. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVI. 3] " Yadā buddho Dhammadassī vinesi Sañjayaṃ isiṃ
tadā navutikoṭīnaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Yadā pana Sakko devānam indo dasabalassa dhammaṃ sotukāmo taṃ upasaṅkami tadā asītikoṭīnaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

---

* *Jā.* i. 39.

---

[1] *Budv.* XVI. 1 °etvā.

[XVI. 4] "Yadā Sakko upagañchi saha pariso[1] vināyakaṃ
tadā asītikoṭīnaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Yadā pana Saraṇanagare vemātikabhātukaṃ Padumakumāraṃ Phussadevakumārañ ca saparivāre pabbājesi, tasmiṃ antovasse pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ koṭisahassamajjhe visuddhipavāraṇaṃ pavāresi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Puna bhagavato devalokato orohane satakoṭīnaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Yadā pana Sudassanârāme terasannaṃ dhutaguṇānaṃ guṇe ānisaṃse pakāsetvā Häritaṃ nāma mahāsāvakaṃ etadagge ṭhapesi, tadā asītiyā koṭīnaṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVI. 5-8] "Tassā pi devadevassa sannipātā tayo āsuṃ[2]
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[3] tādinaṃ

Yadā buddho Dhammadassī Saraṇe vassaṃ upāgami
tadā koṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo.

Punâparaṃ yadā buddho devato eti[4] mānusaṃ[4]
tadā pi satakoṭīnaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Punâparaṃ yadā buddho pakāsesi dhūte guṇe
tadā asīti koṭīnaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo" ti.

"Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto mahāsatto Sakko devarājā hutvā dvīsu devalokesu devehi parivuto āgantvā dibbehi gandhapupphâdīhi dibbaturiyehi ca tathāgataṃ pūjesi. So pi naṃ: satthā anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVI. 9-12] "Ahaṃ tena samayena Sakko āsiṃ purindado
dibbagandhena mālena turiyena abhipūjayiṃ.

So pi maṃ tadā[5] vyākāsi devamajjhe nisīdiya
aṭṭhārase[6] kappasate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[7] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ
uttariṃ[8] vataṃ[8] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyâ" ti.

* *Jā*. i. 30.

[1] *Budv*. XVI. 4 upāgañchi sapariso.
[2] *Budv*. XVI. 5 ahuṃ.
[3] *Budv*. XVI. 5 °cittānaṃ.
[4] *Budv*. XVI. 7 ehi mānuse.
[5] *Budv*. XVI. 10 buddho.
[6] *Budv*. XVI. 10 aṭṭharase.
[7] *Budv*. XVI. 12 bhīyyo.
[8] *Budv*. XVI. 12 uttarivataṃ.

"Tassa pana bhagavato Saraṇaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Saraṇo nāma rājā pitā, Sunandā nāma mātā, Padumo ca Phussadevo ca aggasāvakā, Sunetto nām' upaṭṭhāko, Khemā ca Sabbanāmā ca dve aggasāvikā, bimbijālarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ pan' assa asītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, āyu vassasatasahassaṃ,"* Vicikolidevī nām' assa aggamahesi, Puññavaḍḍhano[1] nām' assa putto, pāsādena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ

[XVI. 18] "Saraṇaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Saraṇo nāma khattiyo
Sunandā nāma janikā Dhammadassissa satthuno.

[XVI. 18] Padumo Phussadevo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Sunetto nām' upaṭṭhāko Dhammadassissa satthuno.

[XVI. 19] Khemā ca Sabbanāmā[2] ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato bimbijālo[3] ti vuccati.

[XVI. 21-24] So pi buddho asamsamo asītihatthamuggato
atirocati tejena dasasahassamhi dhātuyā.

Suphullasālarājā[4] va vijjū va gagane yathā
majjhantike va suriyo evaṃ so upasobhatha.[5]

Tassā pi atulatejassa samakaṃ āsi jīvitaṃ
vassasatasahassāni loke aṭṭhāsi cakkhumā.

Obhāsaṃ dassayitvāna vimalaṃ katvāna sāsanaṃ
ravī[6] cando va gagane nibbuto so sasāvako" ti.

Tattha *bimbijālo* ti rattakuravakarukkho.[7]
Dasasahassimhi dhātuyā ti dasasahassiyā lokadhātuyā.
Vijjū vā ti vijjullatā viya.
Upasobhathā ti yathā gagane vijjū ca majjhantike suriyo ca upasobhati evaṃ so bhagavā upasobhitthā ti attho.
Samakan ti sabbehi narasattehi samam eva tassa āyu ahosī ti attho.
Cavī ti cuto.

* *Jā.* i. 39.

1 *H.* °vaddhano, *but* °vaḍḍhana *above*, p. 219.
2 *Budv.* XVI. 19 Saccanāmā.
3 *Budv.* XVI. 19 Bimbajālo.
4 *Budv.* XVI. 22 Suphullo Sālarājā.
5 *Budv.* XVI. 22 upasobhittha.
6 *Budv.* XVI. 24 virocayi; *below, in explanation,* cavi.
7 *v.l.* (*H.*) rattakaravīka-.

Cando vá ti gaganato candimā viya cavī ti attho. Dhammadassī kira bhagavā Sālavatīnagare Kesârāme parinibbāyi. Sesam atthe gāthāsu pākaṭam evâ ti.

Dhammadassibuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto paṇṇarasamo buddhavaṃso.

XVII. SIDDHATTHABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Dhammadassimhi bhagavati parinibbute antarahite ca tassa sāsane tasmiñ ca kappe atīte kappasahasse ca sattasu kappasatesu ca chasu kappesu ca atikkantesu " ito catunavutikappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe eko va lokatthacaro adhigataparamattho Siddhattho nāma satthā loke pāturahosi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 1] " ' Dhammadassissa aparena Siddhattho lokanāyako
nihanitvā[1] tamaṃ sabbaṃ suriyo v'[2] abbhuggato tadâ[3] ' "† ti.

Siddhattho bodhisatto pi pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitabhavane nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Vebhāranagare Udenassa nāma rañño aggamahesiyā Suphassāya nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānam accayena Viriyuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Jāte pana mahāpurise sabbesaṃ āraddhakammantā ca icchitā ca atthāsiddhim agamaṃsu. Tasmā pan' assa ñātakā Siddhattho ti nāmam akaṃsu. So dasavassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Tassa Kokā-Suppala-Paduma[4]-nāmakā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Somanassadevīpamukhāni[5] aṭṭhacattālīsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Somanassadeviyā putte Anupamakumāre uppanne Āsāḷhipuṇṇamāya suvaṇṇasivikāya nikkhamitvā Viriyuyyānaṃ gantvā pabbaji. Taṃ koṭisatasahassaṃ anupabbaji. Mahāpuriso kira tehi saddhiṃ dasa māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Asadisabrāhmaṇagāme Sunettāya nāma brāhma-

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 40, *DA.* 411. † *Jā.* i. 40.

---

[1] *Budv.* XVII. 1 nīharitvā. [2] *Budv.* XVII. 1 *omits.*
[3] *Budv.* XVII. 1 yathā.
[4] *Called at Budv.* XVII. 14 Kokās' uppala-kokanudā.
[5] *Called at Budv.* XVII. 15 Somanā.

ṇakaññāya dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā badaravane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Varuṇena nāma yavapālena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā kaṇikārabodhiṃ upagantvā cattālīsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā udānaṃ udānetvā tattha sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ koṭisatasahassānaṃ catusaccapaṭivedhasamatthataṃ disvā anilapathena gantvā Gayāmigadāye otaritvā tesaṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 2, 3] " So pi patvāna sambodhiṃ santāretvā[1] sadevakaṃ
abhivassi dhammameghena nibbāpento sadevakaṃ.

Tassā pi atulatejassa ahesuṃ abhisamayā tayo
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *sadevakan* ti sadevakaṃ lokaṃ.

Dhammameghenâ ti dhammakathāmeghavassena.

Puna Bhīmarathanagare Bhīmarathena nāma rañño nimantito nagaramajjhe kate santhâgāre nisinno " karavīkarutamañjunā savanasukhena paramamadhurena paṇḍitajanahadayaṅgamena amitâbhisekasadisena brahmassarena "* dasa disā paripūrayanto dhammâmatadundubhim āhani. Tadā navutikoṭīnaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 4] " Punâparaṃ Bhīmarathe yadā ahani dundubhiṃ[2]
tadā navutikoṭīnaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahu.

Yadā pana Vebhāranagare ñātisamāgame Buddhavaṃsaṃ desente navutikoṭīnaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi. So tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

" Yadā buddho dhammaṃ desesi Vebhāre so puruttame
tadā[3] navutikoṭīnaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Ruciradassane Amaranagare nāma Sambahulo[4] ca Sumitto ca dve bhātaro rajjaṃ kāresuṃ. Atha Siddhattho satthā tesaṃ rājānaṃ upanissayasampattiṃ disvā gaganatalena gantvā Amaranagaramajjhe otaritvā cakkâlaṅkatatalehi caraṇehi paṭhavitalaṃ maddanto viya

---

* *Cf. MA.* i. 56.

---

[1] *Budv.* XVII. 2 santārento.
[2] *Budv.* XVII. 4 Punâparaṃ bhīmaraṭṭhe yadi āhani duddrabhiṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XVII. 5 tādā. [4] Samphalo *at Budv.* XVII. 18.

padacetiyāni dassetvā Amaruyyānaṃ gantvā paramaramaṇīye attano karuṇāsītale silātale nisīdi. Tato dve pi bhātukarājāno dasabalassa padacetiyāni disvā padāni anugantvā Siddhatthaṃ adhigataparamatthaṃ satthāraṃ sabbalokanetāraṃ saparivāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā abhivādetvā bhagavantaṃ parivāretvā nisīdiṃsu. Tesaṃ bhagavā ajjhāsayânurūpaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Tassa te dhammakathaṃ sutvā sañjātasaddhā hutvā sabbe pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tesaṃ koṭisatānaṃ khīṇâsavānaṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 6, 7] "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ tasmim pi dipaduttame[1]
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[2] tādinaṃ.

Koṭisatānaṃ navutīnaṃ asītiyā ca koṭīnaṃ
ete āsuṃ tayo ṭhānā vimalānaṃ samāgame" ti.

Tattha *navutīnaṃ asītiyā pi ca koṭīnan* ti navutīnaṃ koṭīnaṃ asītiyā pi ca koṭīnaṃ sannipātā ahesun ti attho.

Ete āsuṃ tayo ṭhānā ti etāni tīṇi sannipātaṭṭhānāni ahesun ti attho. Ṭhānānetāni tīṇi ahesun ti pi pāṭho.

"Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto Surasenanagare Maṅgalo nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā vedavedaṅgānaṃ pāraṃ gantvā anekakoṭisaṅkhaṃ dhanasannicayaṃ dīnânāthâdīnaṃ pariccajitvā vivekârāmo hutvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā jhānâbhiññāyo nibbattetvā viharanto: Siddhattho nāma buddho loke uppanno ti sutvā taṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā tassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā yāya jambuyā ayaṃ Jambudīpo paññāyati iddhiyā taṃ jambuṃ upasaṅkamitvā tato phalaṃ āharitvā navutikoṭibhikkhuparivāraṃ Siddhatthaṃ satthāraṃ Surasenavihāre nisīdāpetvā jambuphalehi santappesi samparivāresi. Atha satthā taṃ phalaṃ paribhuñjitvā: ito catunavutikappamatthake Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatī ti vyākāsi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 8-12] "Ahaṃ tena samayena Maṅgalo nāma tāpaso
uggatejo duppasaho abhiññābalasamāhito.

Jambuto phalam ānetvā[3] Siddhatthassa adās' ahaṃ
paṭiggahetvā sambuddho idaṃ vacanaṃ abruvi[4]:

Passattha imaṃ tāpasaṃ jaṭilaṃ uggatāpanaṃ
catunavute ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 40.

---

[1] *Budv.* XVII. 6 dīpa-.
[2] *Budv.* XVII. 6 °cittānaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XVII. 9 āhatvā.
[4] *Budv.* XVII. 9 abravi.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .

. . . .

uttariṃ[1] vataṃ[1] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā " ti.

Tattha *duppasaho* ti durāsado ayam eva vā pāṭho.

" Tassa pana bhagavato nagaraṃ Vebhāraṃ nāma ahosi, Udeno nāma rājā pitā, Jayaseno ti pi tass' eva nāmaṃ, Suphassā nāma mātā, Sambalo[2] ca Sumitto ca aggasāvakā, Revato nām' upaṭṭhāko, Sīvalā ca Surāmā ca aggasāvikā, kaṇikārarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ saṭṭhihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyu,"* Somanassa[3]-nām' assa aggamahesī ahosi, Anupamo nāma putto, suvaṇṇasivikāya nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 13] " Vebhāraṃ nāma nagaraṃ Udeno nāma khattiyo
Suphassā nāma janikā Siddhatthassa mahesino.

[XVII. 18] Sambalo[4] ca Sumitto ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Revato nām'[5] upaṭṭhāko Siddhatthassa mahesino.

[XVII. 19] Sīvalā ca Surāmā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhiṃ tassa bhagavato kaṇikāro ti vuccatī.

[XVII. 21-23] So pi[6] buddho saṭṭhiratanaṃ ahosi nabham uggato
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso[7] dasasahassī[8] virocati.

So pi buddho asamasamo atulo appaṭipuggalo
vassasatasahassāni loke aṭṭhāsi[9] cakkhumā.

Vipulaṃ[10] pabhaṃ dassayitvā pupphāpetvāna sāvake
vilāsetvā samāpatyā[11] nibbuto so sasāvako.

Tattha *saṭṭhiratanan* ti saṭṭhiratanappamāṇaṃ nabhaṃ uggato ti attho.

Kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso ti nānāratanavicittakanakamaya-agghiya-sadisadassano ti attho.

Dasasahassī virocatī ti dasasahassiyaṃ virocati.

Vipulan ti uḷāraṃ obhāsaṃ.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 40.

[1] *Budv.* XVII. 12 uttarivatam.
[2] *Called at Budv.* XVII. 18 Samphalo.
[3] *Called at Budv.* XVII. 15 Sumanā.
[4] *Budv.* XVII. 18 Samphalo.
[5] *Budv.* XVII. 18 nāma.
[6] *Budv.* XVII. 21 *omits.*
[7] *Budv.* XVII. 21 °agghika-.
[8] *Budv.* XVII. 21 dasahassī.
[9] *Budv.* XVII. 22 atthāsi.
[10] *Budv.* XVII. 23 vimalaṃ.
[11] *Budv.* XVII. 23 vilāsetvā ca samāpattiyā.

Pupphāpetvâ ti jhānâbhiññāmaggaphalasampattipupphehi pupphite paramasobhaggappatte katvâ ti attho.

Vilāsetvâ ti vilāsayitvā, kīḷayitvā.

Samāpattiyâ ti lokiyalokuttarāhi samāpattīhi abhiññāhi ca.

Nibbuto ti anupādā parinibbānena nibbuto. Siddhattho pi kira satthā Kañcanaveḷunagare Anomuyyāne parinibbāyi. Tatth' ev' assa ratanamayaṃ catuyojanubbedhaṃ cetiyaṃ akaṃsu. Sesaṃ gāthāsu sabbattha pākaṭam evâ ti.

Siddhatthabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto soḷasamo buddhavaṃso.

XVIII. TISSABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Tassa pana Siddhatthassa aparabhāge eko kappo buddhasuñño ahosi. Ito dvānavutikappamatthake Tisso Phusso ti ekasmiṃ kappe dve buddhā nibbattiṃsu. Tattha Tisso nāma mahāpuriso pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Khemanagare Saccasandhassa nāma rañño aggamahesiyā padumadalasadisanayanāya Padumanāmāya deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Anomuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Satavassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Tassa Guhasela-Nārisa[1]-Nisabhanāmakā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Subhaddādevīpamukhāni tettiṃsaitthisahassāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Subhaddādeviyā putte Ānandakumāre uppanne Sonuttaraṃ nāma anuttaraṃ turaṅgavaraṃ āruyha mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ manussānaṃ koṭi anupabbaji. So tehi parivuto aṭṭha māsaṃ padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Vīranigame Vīraseṭṭhissa dhītāya dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā salalavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Vijitasaṅgāmakena nāma yavapālakena upanītā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā asanabodhiṃ upasaṅkamitvā cattāḷīsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā adhigatasabbaññutañāṇo udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmetvā Haṃsavatīnagare Brahmadevaṃ Udayanañ ca dve rājaputte saparivāre upanissayasampanne disvā ākāsen' âgantvā Yasavatīnagare

[1] Called at Budv. XVIII. 17 Guhāsela-nārī.

migadāye otaritvā uyyānapālena rājaputte pakkosāpetvā tesaṃ saparivārānaṃ avisārinā vyāpinā madhurena brahmassarena dasasahassī lokadhātuṃ viññāpento va dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatānaṃ paṭhamo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVIII. 1-4] " 'Siddhatthassa aparena asamo appaṭipuggalo
anantasīlo amitayaso Tisso lokagganāyako.'*

Tam andhakāraṃ vidhamitvā obhāsetvā sadevake[1]
anukampako mahāvīro loke uppajji cakkhumā.

Tassā pi atulā iddhi atulaṃ[2] sīlaṃ[2] samādhi[2] ca
sabbattha pāramiṃ gantvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi.

So buddho dasasassimhi[3] viññāpesi giraṃ suciṃ
koṭisatāni[4] abhisamiṃsu[4] paṭhame dhammadesane."

Tattha *sabbatthâ* ti sabbesu dhammesu pāraṃ gantvā.

Dasasahassimhî ti dasasahassiyaṃ. Athâparena samayena Tissena satthārā saddhiṃ pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ koṭi mahāpurisassa gaṇavāsaṃ pahāya bodhimūlam upagamanasamaye aññatra gatā: Tissena sammāsambuddhena dhammacakkaṃ pavattitan ti sutvā Yasavatīmigadāyaṃ āgantvā dasabalam abhivādetvā taṃ parivāretvā nisīdi. Tesaṃ bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā navutikoṭīnaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahosi. Puna Mahāmaṅgalasamāgame Maṅgalapariyosāne† saṭṭhiyā koṭīnaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVIII. 5] " Dutiyo[5] navutikotīnaṃ tatiyo[6] saṭṭhikoṭiyo
bandhanāto pamocesi[7] sampatte naramarū tadâ " ti.

Tattha *dutiyo navutikoṭīnan* ti dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi navutikoṭipāṇīnan ti attho.

Bandhanāto ti bandhanato dasahi saṃyojanehi parimocesî ti attho. Idāni parimocite satte sarūpato dassento naramarû ti āha.

Naramarû ti narâmare.

Yasavatīnagare kira antovassaṃ pabbajitānaṃ arahantānaṃ satasahassehi parivārehi so paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Ubhato sujā-

* *Jā.* i. 40. † *Khp.* p. 2, *Sn.* p. 46.

[1] *Budv.* XVIII. 2 °vakaṃ. [2] *Budv.* XVIII. 3 atulasīlasamadhī.
[3] *Budv.* XVIII. 4 °sahassamhi.
[4] *Budv.* XVIII. 4 koṭisatasahassāni samiṃsu.
[5] *Budv.* XVIII. 5 dutiye. [6] *Budv.* XVIII. 5 tatiye.
[7] *Budv.* XVIII. 5 bandhanā so vimocesi.

tassa Sujātassa nāma rañño Nārivāhanakumāro nāma Nārivāhananagaraṃ anuppatte bhagavati lokanāthe saparivāro paccuggantvā dasabalaṃ sabhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā sattâhaṃ asadisadānaṃ datvā attano rajjaṃ puttassa nīyādetvā saparivāro sabbalokâdhipatissa Tissasambuddhassa santike ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbaji. Tassa kira sā pabbajjā sabbadisāsu pākaṭā ahosi. Tasmā tato āgantvā Nārivāhanakumāraṃ mahājano anupabbaji. Tadā tathāgato navutiyā bhikkhusatasahassassa majjhagato pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Khemavatīnagare ñātisamāgame Buddhavaṃsadhammakathaṃ sutvā asītisatasahassāni tassa santike pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tehi parivuto sugato pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVIII. 6-8] " Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Tisse lokagganāyake
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[1] tādinaṃ.

Khīṇâsavasatasahassānaṃ[2] paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
navutisatasahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Asītisatasahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ pupphitānaṃ vimuttiyâ " ti.

Tadā bodhisatto Yasavatī-nāma nagare " Sujāto nāma rājā hutvā iddhiṃ phītaṃ janapadaṃ anekakoṭidhanasannicayaṃ anurāgaṃ upagatahadayañ ca parijiṇṇatiṇalavam iva pariccajitvā jāti-ādisu saṃviggahadayo nikkhamitvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā mahiddhiko mahânubhāvo hutvā: buddho loke uppanno ti sutvā pañcavaṇṇāya pītiyā paripphuṭasarīro hutvā apagata-issaṃ Tissaṃ bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā cintesi: hand' âhaṃ mandāravapāricchattakâdīhi dibbakusumehi bhagavantaṃ pūjessāmî ti. Atha kho imaṃ cintetvā iddhiyā saggalokaṃ gantvā Cittalatāvanaṃ pavisitvā padumapāricchattakamandāravâdīhi dibbakusumehi ratanamayacaṅgoṭakaṃ gāvutappamāṇaṃ pūretvā gahetvā gaganatalena āgantvā dibbehi kusumehi bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Ekañ ca maṇidaṇḍakaṃ suvaṇṇamayakaṇṇikaṃ padumarāgamaṇimayapaṇṇaṃ sugandhakesarachattaṃ viya padumachattaṃ bhagavato sirasi dhārayanto catuparisamajjhe aṭṭhāsi. Atha bhagavā taṃ: ito dvenavutikappe Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 40.

[1] *Budv.* XVIII. 6 °cittānaṃ.   [2] *Budv.* XVIII. 7 °āsavasahassānaṃ.

[XVIII. 9-15] "Ahaṃ tena samayena Sujāto nāma khattiyo
mahābhogaṃ chaḍḍayitvā pabbajiṃ isipabbajjaṃ.[1]

Mayi pabbajite sante uppajji lokanāyako
buddho ti saddaṃ sutvāna pīti me upapajjatha.

Dibbaṃ mandāravaṃ pupphaṃ padumaṃ păricchattakaṃ[2]
ubho hatthehi paggayha dhunamāno upāgamiṃ.

Cātuvaṇṇaparivutaṃ Tissaṃ lokagganāyakaṃ
tam ahaṃ pupphaṃ gahetvāna matthake dhārayiṃ jinaṃ.

So pi maṃ tadā[3] vyākāsi janamajjhe nisīdiya
dve navute ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[4] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ[5]
uttariṃ[6] vatam[6] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā " ti.

Tattha *mayi pabbajite* ti mayi pabbajitabhāvaṃ upagate. Mama pabbajitaṃ santan ti potthakesu likhanti, so pamādalekho ti veditabbo.

Upapajjathā ti uppajjittha.

Ubho hatthehi ti ubhohi hatthehi.

Paggayhā ti gahetvāna.

Dhunamāno ti vākacīrāni dhunamāno va.

Cātuvaṇṇaparivutan ti catuparisaparivutaṃ, khattiyabrāhmaṇagahapatisamaṇaparivutan ti attho; catuvaṇṇehi parivutan ti paṭhanti keci.

"Tassa pana bhagavato Khemaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Janasandho nāma khattiyo pitā, Padumā nāma janikā, Brahmadevo ca Udayo ca aggasāvakā, Samaho[7] nām' upaṭṭhāko, Phussā ca Sudattā ca aggasāvikā, asanarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ saṭṭhihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyu,"* Subhaddā nām' assā aggamahesi, Ānando nāma putto, turaṅgayānena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVIII. 16] "Khemakaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Janasandho nāma khattiyo
Padumā nāma janikā Tissassa ca mahesino.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 40.

[1] *H.* °pabbajaṃ. [2] *Budv.* XVIII. 11 păricha-. [3] *Budv.* XVIII. 13 buddho. [4] *Budv.* XVIII. 15 bhīyyo. [5] *Budv.* XVIII. 15 °dayi. [6] *Budv.* XVIII. 15 uttarivataṃ. [7] *Budv.* XVIII. 21 Samaṅgo, *Jā.* i. 40 Sambhavo.

[XVIII. 21] Brahmadevo ca[1] Udayo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Samaho[2] nām' upaṭṭhāko Tissassa ca mahesino.

[XVIII. 22] Phussā c' eva Sudattā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato asanarukkho ti vuccati.[3]

[XVIII. 24-27] So[4] buddho saṭṭhiratano ahū[5] uccattane[6] jino
anûpamo[7] asadiso Himavā viya dissati

Tassā pi atulatejassa āyu āsi anuttaro
vassasatasahassāni loke aṭṭhāsi cakkhumā.

Uttamaṃ pavaraṃ seṭṭhaṃ anubhotvā mahāyasaṃ
jalitvā aggikkhandho va nibbuto so sasāvako.

Valāhako va anilena suriyena viya ussāvo[8]
andhakāro va dīpena nibbuto so sasāvako.

Tattha *uccattane* ti uddhabhāvena.

Himavā viya dissatî ti Himavā va padissati, ayam eva vā pāṭho. Yathā yojanānaṃ satānucco Himavā pabbato sudūre ṭhitānam pi uccabhāvena ca sommabhāvena ca atiramaṇīyo hutvā dissati evaṃ bhagavā pi dissatî ti attho.

Anuttaro ti nâtidīgho nâtirasso. Âyu vassasatasahassan ti attho.

Uttamaṃ pavaraṃ seṭṭhan ti aññamaññavevacanāni.

Ussāvo ti himabindu. Valāhaka-ussāva-andhakārā viya anila-suriyadīpehi upaddutā parinibbuto so sasāvako bhagavâ ti attho.

Tisso kira bhagavā Sunandavatīnagare Sunandârāme parinibbāyi. Sesam atthe gāthāsu pākaṭam evâ ti.

Tissabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto sattarasamo buddhavaṃso.

---

[1] *Budv.* XVIII. 21 *omits.*
[2] *Budv.* XVIII. 21 Samaṅgo, *Jā.* i. 40 Sambhavo.
[3] *Budv.* XVIII. 22 Asano ti pavuccati.
[4] *Budv.* XVIII. 24 so pi.
[5] *Budv.* XVIII. 24 āhu.
[6] *Budv.* XVIII. 24 uccatarena.
[7] *Budv.* XVIII. 24 anupamo.
[8] *Budv.* XVIII. 27 ussavo.

XIX. PHUSSABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Tassa aparabhāge anukkamena hāyitvā puna vaḍḍhitvā aparimitâyukā hutvā anupubbena hāyitvā navutivassasahassâyukesu jānesu tasmiṃ yeva kappe Phusso nāma satthā loke uppajji. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Kāsinagare Jayasenarañño aggamahesiyā Sirimāya nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānam accayena Sirimuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. So chabbassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhâvasi. Tassa kira Garuḷapakkha - Haṃsa - Suvaṇṇahārā[1] nāma tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Kisāgotamipamukhāni tiṃsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Kisāgotamiyā Anupame nāma putte uppanne, alaṅkatagajavarakkhandhagato mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ pabbajitaṃ janakoṭi anupabbaji. Tehi parivuto cha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā tato gaṇaṃ pahāya sattâhaṃ ekacārī ekacariyaṃ anubruhayamāno vasitvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya aññataranagare aññatarasetthino dhītāya Sirivaḍḍhāya nāma dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā siṃsapāvane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Sirivaḍḍhanāmatāpasena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā āmalakabodhiṃ patvā aṭṭhatiṃsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasanthataṃ santharitvā abhisambodhiṃ patvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā attanā saddhiṃ pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ koṭiyā dhammapaṭivedhasamatthataṃ disvā ākāsen' âgantvā Saṅkassanagare Isipatane migadāye otaritvā tesaṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIX. 1-3] " 'Tatth' eva maṇḍakappamhi ahū[2] satthā anuttaro
anupamo asadiso[3] Phusso lokagganāyako.'*

So pi sabbaṃ tamaṃ hantvā[4] vijaṭetvā mahājaṭaṃ
sadevakaṃ tappayanto abhivassi amatambunā.[5]

Dhammacakkaṃ[6] pavattente[6] Phusse nakkhattamaṅgale
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

* *Jā.* i. 41.

[1] *Called at Budv.* XIX. 15 Garuḷa-Haṃsa-Suvaṇṇabharā.
[2] *Budv.* XIX. 1 āhu.
[3] *Budv.* XIX. 1 asamasamo.
[4] *Budv.* XIX. 2 hatvā.
[5] *Budv.* XIX. 2 °buyā.
[6] *Budv.* XIX. 3 dhammacakkappava-.

Tattha *tatth' eva maṇḍakappamhî* ti yasmiṃ kappe dve buddhā uppajjanti so kappo (maṇḍakappo)[1] ti heṭṭhā* vutto va.

Vijaṭetvâ ti paṭivissajjetvā.

Mahājaṭan ti ettha "jaṭâ ti taṇhāy' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ; sā hi rūpâdīsu ārammaṇesu heṭṭh' upariyavasena punappuna uppajjanato saṃsibbanaṭṭhena suttagumbajālapūvasaṅkhātajaṭā viyâ ti jaṭâ"† ti vuttā, taṃ mahājaṭaṃ.

Sadevakan ti sadevakaṃ lokaṃ.

Abhivassî ti pāvassi.

Amatambunâ ti amatasaṅkhātena dhammakathāsalilena *tappayanto* pāvassî ti attho.

Yadā pana Bārāṇasī nagare Sirivaḍḍhanāmako mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbaji. Tena saha pabbajitānaṃ tāpasānaṃ navutisatasahassāni ahesuṃ. Tesaṃ bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā navutisatasahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahosi. Yadā pana attano puttassa Anupamakumārassa dhammaṃ desesi tadā asītiyā satasahassānaṃ tatiyo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIX. 4] "Navutisatasahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahu
asītisatasahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Tato aparena samayena Kaṇṇakujjanagare Surakkhito rājaputto ca purohitaputto Dhammasenakumāro ca Phussasammāsambuddhe attano nagaraṃ sampatte saṭṭhiyā purisasatasahassehi saddhiṃ paccuggantvā vanditvā nimantetvā sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā dasabalassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tesaṃ saṭṭhiyā bhikkhusatasahassānaṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Kāsinagare Jayasenarañño saṭṭhimattānaṃ ñātīnaṃ samāgame Buddhavaṃsaṃ desesi. Taṃ sutvā paññāsasatasahassāni ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tesaṃ majjhagato bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Mahāmaṅgalasamāgame Maṅgalakathaṃ‡ sutvā cattāḷīsapurisasatasahassāni pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tesaṃ majjhagato sugato pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIX. 5-7] "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Phussassa pi mahesino
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[2] tādinaṃ.

* *Above*, p. 191. † *Cf. SA.* i. 49. ‡ *Khp.* p. 2, *Sn.* p. 46.

[1] *H. brackets.* [2] *Budv.* XIX. 5 °cittānaṃ.

Saṭṭhisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
paññāsasatasahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Cattārīsa[1] satasahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
anupādāvimuttānaṃ vocchinnapaṭisandhinan "[2] ti.

"Tadā bodhisatto Arimandanagare Vijitāvī nāma khattiyo hutvā tassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā bhagavati pasīditvā tassa mahādānaṃ datvā mahārajjaṃ pahāya bhagavato santike pabbajitvā tīni piṭakāni uggahetvā tepiṭakadharo mahājanassa dhammakathaṃ kathesi sīlapāramiñ ca pūresi: so pi taṃ buddho bhavissatī ti vyākāsi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIX. 8-13] "Ahaṃ tena samayena Vijitāvī[3] nāma khattiyo
chaḍḍayitvā[4] mahārajjaṃ pabbajiṃ tassa santike.

So pi buddho viyākāsi[5] Phussso lokagganāyako
ito dvānavute[6] kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .

. . . dasapāramipūriyā.

Suttantaṃ vinayañ cā pi navaṅgaṃ satthu sāsanaṃ
sabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitvāna sobhayiṃ jinasāsanaṃ.

Tatth' appamatto viharanto brahmaṃ bhāvetvā bhāvanaṃ
abhiññāsu pāramiṃ gantvā brahmalokam agañch'[7] ahan " ti.

"Tassa pana bhagavato Kāsi nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Jayaseno nāma rājā pitā, Sirimā nāma mātā, Surakkhito ca Dhammaseno ca aggasavakā, Sabhiyo nām' upaṭṭhāko, Sālā[8] ca Upasālā[8] ca dve aggasāvikā, āmalakarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, āyu navutivassasahassāni,"† Kisāgotamī nāma aggamahesī, Anupamo nām' assa putto, hatthiyānena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIX. 14-20] "Kāsikaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Jayaseno nāma khattiyo
Sirimā nāma janikā Phussassa ca[9] mahesino.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 40-41. † *Cf. Jā.* i. 41.

[1] *Budv.* XIX. 7 cattāriṃsaṃ.
[2] *Budv.* XIX. 7 vocchinnaṃ paṭi-.
[3] *Budv.* XIX. 8 Vijitavī.
[4] *Budv.* XIX. 8 °yitvāna.
[5] *Budv.* XIX. 9 So pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi.
[6] *Budv.* XIX. 9 dve navute.
[7] *Budv.* XIX. 13 agacch'.
[8] *Called at Budv.* XIX. 20, *Jā.* i. 41 Cālā, Upacālā.
[9] *Budv.* XIX. 14 pi.

. . . pe . . .

bodhi tassa bhagavato āmaṇḍo ti pavuccati.

[XIX. 22-24] Aṭṭhapaññāsaratanaṃ so pi accuggato[1] muni
sobhati sataraṃsī va uḷurājā va pūjito.[2]

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Ovaditvā[3] bahū satte santāretvā bahū[4] jane[4]
so pi satthā atulayaso nibbuto va[5] sasāvako " ti.

Tattha *āmaṇḍo* ti āmalakarukkho.
Ovaditvâ ti ovādaṃ datvā anusāsitvâ ti attho.
So pi satthā atulayaso ti so pi satthā amitayaso ti attho. So jahitvā amitayaso ti pi pāṭho. Tassa so sabbam eva vuttappakāraṃ visesaṃ hitvâ ti attho. Phusso kira bhagavā Kusinārāyaṃ Senârāme parinibbāyi. Dhātuyo kir' assa vitthārikā ahesuṃ. Sesagāthāsu sabbattha pākaṭam evâ ti.

Phussabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto aṭṭhārasabuddhavaṃso.

XX. VIPASSĪBUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

" Phussassa buddhassa aparabhāge sântarakappe tasmiñ ca kappe vītivatte ito ekanavutikappe viditasabbavikappo parahitaniratasaṅkappo sabbatthavipassī Vipassī nāma satthā loke udapādi."* So pāramiyo pūretvā anekaratanajutivisarasamujjotitabhavane Tusitabhavane nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Bandhumatīnagare anekabandhumato Bandhumato rañño Bandhumatiyā nāma aggamahesiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. So dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Kheme migadāye mātudarato asitanīradarājito puṇṇacando viya nikkhami. Nāmagahaṇadivase pan' assa lakkhaṇapāṭhakā ñātakā

* *Cf. DA.* 411, *Mhbv.* 11.

[1] *Budv.* XIX. 22 accugato.
[2] *Budv.* XIX. 22 pūrito.
[3] *Budv.* XIX. 24 Ovādetvā.
[4] *Budv.* XIX. 24 mahājane.
[5] *Budv.* XIX. 24 so.

ca divā ca rattiñ ca "antarantarā nimesasañjanitandhakāravirahena visuddhaṃ passati vivaṭehi ca akkhīhi passatî ti Vipassî ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Viceyya viceyya passatî ti vā Vipassî ti vadanti."* So aṭṭhavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Nanda-Sunanda-Sirimā-nāmakā tayo c' assa pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sudassanādevīpamukhānaṃ itthīnaṃ satasahassaṃ vīsati ca sahassāni ahesuṃ. Sutanû[1] ti pi Sudassanā vuccati. So aṭṭhavassasahassānaṃ accayena cattāri nimittāni disvā Sutanudeviyā Samavattakkhandhe[2] nāma tanaye jāte ājaññarathena mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ purisānaṃ caturāsītisahassāni anupabbajiṃsu. So tehi parivuto mahāpuriso aṭṭha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Sudassanaseṭṭhidhītāya dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā kusumasamalaṅkate sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā Sujātena nāma yavapālakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā pāṭalībodhiṃ samalaṅkataṃ disvā dakkhiṇadisābhāgena taṃ upāgami. Tassā pana pāṭaliyā Samavattakkhandho taṃ divasaṃ paṇṇāsaratano hutvā abbhuggato sākhā paṇṇāsaratanā ubbedhena ratanasataṃ ahosi. Taṃ divasaṃ eva sā pāṭalī kaṇṇikabaddhehi viya pupphehi paramasurabhigandhehi mūlato paṭṭhāya sabbasañjannā ahosi. Dibbagandho vāyati. Na kevalaṃ tadā ayam eva pupphito dasasahassī cakkavāḷabbhantaraṃ dhajamālâkulaṃ ahosi. Tattha tattha paṭimālāguḷavippakiṇṇaṃ nānāsurabhikusumasajjatadharaṇītalaṃ dhūpacuṇṇandhakāraṃ ahosi. Taṃ upagantvā tepaṇṇāsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ viriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya: yāva buddho na homi tāva na vuṭṭhahāmî ti paṭiññaṃ katvā nisīdi. Evaṃ nisīditvā sa-Māraṃ Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā maggânukkamena cattāri maggañāṇāni maggânantaraṃ cattāri phalañāṇāni catasso paṭisambhidā catuyo niparicchedakañāṇaṃ pañca gatiparicchedakañāṇa-catuvesārajjañāṇāni cha asādhāraṇañāṇāni ca sakale ca buddhaguṇe hatthagate katvā paripuṇṇasaṅkappo bodhipallaṅke nisinno va "anekajātisaṃsāraṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagā."†

"Ayoghanahatass' eva jalato jātavedaso
anupubbûpasantassa yathā na ñāyate gatī,
evaṃ sammāvimuttānaṃ kāmabandhoghatārinaṃ
paññāhetugatī n' atthi pattānaṃ acalaṃ sukhan "‡ ti

* *Cf. DA.* 454, *SA.* ii. 20. † *Dhp.* 153-4. ‡ *Ud.* 93=*Ap.* p. 543.

[1] Sutanā *at Budv.* XX. 25. [2] Saṃvaṭṭakkhando *at Budv.* XX. 25.

evaṃ udānaṃ udānetvā bodhisamīpe yeva sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā Brahmâyācanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā attano vemātukassa Khaṇḍakumārassa* ca purohitaputtassa Tissakumārassa* ca upanissayasampattiṃ oloketvā ākāsen' âgantvā Kheme migadāye otaritvā ubho pi te uyyānapālena pakkosāpetvā tesaṃ saparivārānaṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā aparimitānaṃ devatānaṃ[1] dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XX. 1-3] " ' Phussassa ca aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo[2]
Vipassī nāma nāmena loke uppajji cakkhumā.'†

Avijjaṃ sabbaṃ padāletvā patto sambodhim uttamaṃ
dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ pakkāmi Bandhumatiṃ puraṃ.

Dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā ubho bodhesi nāyako
gaṇanāya na vattabbo[3] paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *padāletvâ* ti bhinditvā, avijjandhakāraṃ bhinditvâ ti attho. Vattetvā Cakkamârāme ti pi pātho. Tassa ārāme ti Kheme migadāye ti attho.

Ubho bodhesî ti attano kaṇiṭṭhabhātukaṃ Khaṇḍaṃ rājaputtaṃ Tissaṃ purohitaputtañ câ ti ubho bodhesī.

Gaṇanāya na vattabbo ti devatānaṃ abhisamayavasena gaṇanaparicchedo n' atthî ti attho. Athâparena samayena Khaṇḍaṃ rājaputtañ ca Tissaṃ purohitaputtañ ca anupabbajitāni caturāsītibhikkhusahassāni dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XX. 4] " Punâparaṃ amitayaso tattha saccaṃ pakāsayi
caturāsītisahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *tatthâ* ti Kheme migadāye ti attho.

Caturāsītisahassāni sambuddham anupabbajun ti " ettha ete pana caturāsītisahassasaṅkhātā purisā Vipassikumārassa upaṭṭhākā yeva, te pāto va Vipassissa kumārassa upaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā kumāram adisvā pātarāsatthāya gantvā bhuttapātarāsā āgantvā: kuhiṃ kumāro ? ti pucchitvā tato: uyyānabhūmiṃ gato ti sutvā: tatth' eva naṃ dakkhissāmâ ti, nikkhantā nivattamānaṃ tassa sārathiṃ disvā: kumāro pabbajito ti ca tato sutvā sutaṭṭhāne yeva sabbâbharaṇāni muñcitvā

* *Cf. D.* ii. 4, 11; *DA.* ii. 416, 457. † *Jā.* i. 41.

[1] *v.l.* (*H.*) sattānaṃ. [2] *Budv.* XX. 1 dvipad-.
[3] *Budv.* XX. 3 vattabo.

antarāpanato kāsāyāni vatthāni āharāpetvā kesamassuṃ oharāpetvā pabbajiṃsu."* Pabbajitvā ca te gantvā mahāpurisaṃ parivārayiṃsu. Tato Vipassī bodhisatto padhānacariyaṃ caranto: ākiṇṇo viharāmi na kho pana me paṭirūpaṃ yath' eva maṃ ime gihībhūtā pubbe parivāretvā caranti, idāni pi tath' eva kiṃ iminā gaṇenā ti gaṇasaṅganikāya ukkaṇṭhitvā ajj' eva gacchāmî ti cintetvā puna: ajja avelā sace pan' âhaṃ ajja gamissāmi sabbe pi me jānissanti sve gamissāmî ti cintesi. Taṃ divasañ ca Uruvelagāmasadise ekasmiṃ gāme gāmavāsino manussā svātanāya saddhiṃ parisāya mahāpurisaṃ nimantayiṃsu. Te tesaṃ caturāsītisahassānaṃ mahāpurisassa ca pāyāsam eva paṭiyādayiṃsu. Atha Vipassī mahāpuriso punadivase Visākhapuṇṇamāya tasmiṃ gāme tehi pabbajitajanehi saddhiṃ bhattakiccaṃ katvā vasanaṭṭhānam eva agamāsi. Tattha te pabbajitā mahāpurisassa vattaṃ dassetvā attano attano rattiṭṭhānadivāṭṭhānāni pavisiṃsu. Bodhisatto pi paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā nisinno cintesi: ayaṃ kālo nikkhamitun ti nikkhamitvā paṇṇasāladvāraṃ pidahitvā bodhimaṇḍâbhimukho pāyāsi. Te kira pabbajitā sāyaṃ bodhisattassa upaṭṭhānaṃ āgantvā paṇṇasālaṃ parivāretvā nisinnā: ativikālo jāto upadhārethâ ti vatvā paṇṇasālaṃ vivaritvā taṃ apassantā pi: kuhiṃ nu gato mahāpuriso? ti nânubandhiṃsu: gaṇavāse nibbinno eko viharitukāmo maññe mahāpuriso buddhabhūtaṃ yeva taṃ passissāmâ ti anto-Jambudīpâbhimukhā cārikaṃ pakkamiṃsu. Atha te: Vipassinā kira buddhattaṃ patvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattitan ti sutvā anukkamena sabbe te pabbajitā Bandhumatiyā rājadhāniyā Kheme migadāye sannipatiṃsu. Tato tesaṃ bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā caturāsītiyā bhikkhusahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. So tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XX. 5,6] "Caturāsītisahassāni sambuddhaṃ anupabbajuṃ
tesaṃ ārāmappattānaṃ dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumā.

Sabbàkārena bhāsato sutvā upanisādino[1]
te pi dhammavaraṃ gantvā tatiyâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Tattha *caturāsītisahassāni sambuddhaṃ anupabbajun* ti tattha anūnâyogato sambuddhan ti upayogavacanaṃ katan ti veditabbaṃ, sambuddhassa pacchā pabbajiṃsû ti attho. Lakkhaṇaṃ saddasatthato gahetabbaṃ. Tattha ārāmapattānan ti pi pāṭho. *Bhāsato* ti vadato.

* *Cf. DA.* ii. 457.

[1] *Budv.* XX. 6 upanisā jino.

Upanisādino ti gantvā upanidhāya dhammadānaṃ dadato ti attho. *Te pî* ti te pi caturāsītisahassasaṅkhātā pabbajitā Vipassissa upaṭṭhākabhūtā.

Gantvâ ti tassa dhammaṃ ñatvā; evaṃ tesaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Kheme pana migadāye Vipassīsammāsambuddhaṃ dve ca aggasāvake anupabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aṭṭhasaṭṭhisatasahassānaṃ majjhe nisinno Vipassī bhagavā:

" 'Khantī paramaṃ tapo titikkhā nibbānaṃ paramaṃ vadanti buddhā.'*
Na hi pabbajito parûpaghātī, samaṇo hoti paraṃ viheṭhayanto.

Sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ, kusalassa upasampadā,
sacitta-pariyo-dapanaṃ, etaṃ buddhāna sāsanaṃ.

Anûpavādo anûpaghāto pātimokkhe ca saṃvaro
mattaññutā ca bhattasmiṃ panthañ ca sayanâsanaṃ
adhicitte ca āyogo, etaṃ buddhāna sāsanan "† ti,

imaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Imā pana sabbabuddhānaṃ pātimokkhuddesagāthā hontî ti veditabbaṃ. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Puna yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ disvā pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ satasahassānaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Yadā pana Vipassissa vemātikā tayo bhātaro paccantaṃ vûpasametvā bhagavato upaṭṭhānakiriyāya laddhavarā hutvā attano nagaraṃ netvā upaṭṭhahantā tassa dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajiṃsu. Tesaṃ asītisahassānaṃ majjhe nisīditvā bhagavā Kheme migadāye pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XX. 7-9] " Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Vipassissa mahesino
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[1] tādinaṃ

Aṭṭhasaṭṭhisatasahassānaṃ[2] paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
bhikkhusatasahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Asītibhikkhusahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
tattha bhikkhugaṇamajjhe sambuddho atirocatî " ti.

Tattha *aṭṭhasaṭṭhibhikkhusatasahassānan* ti aṭṭhasaṭṭhisahassâdhikānaṃ satasahassabhikkhūnan ti attho.

* *Vism.* 295.

† *D.* ii. 49, *Dhp.* 184, 183, 185, *quoted DhA.* iii. 237; *last verse also at Ud.* 43.

[1] *Budv.* XX. 7 °cittānaṃ. [2] *Budv.* XX. 8 °saṭṭhisahassānaṃ.

Tatthâ ti tattha Kheme migadāye.

Bhikkhugaṇamajjhe ti bhikkhugaṇassa majjhe. Tassa bhikkhugaṇamajjhe ti pi pāṭho, tassa bhikkhugaṇamajjhe ti attho.

Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto mahiddhiko mahânubhāvo Atulo nāma nāgarājā hutvā anekanāgakoṭisatasahassaparivāro hutvā saparivārassa dasabalassa asamabalasīlassa karuṇāsītalahadayassa sakkārakaraṇatthaṃ tassa ratanamayacandamaṇḍalasaṅkāsaṃ daṭṭhabbasāramaṇḍaṃ maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā tattha nisīdāpetvā sattâhaṃ dibbavibhavânurūpaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā sabbaratanamaṇḍitaṃ mahârahaṃ suvaṇṇamayaṃ nānāmaṇijutivisarasamujjalaṃ pīṭhaṃ bhagavato adāsi. Tadā naṃ pīṭhadānânumodanāvasena: ito ayaṃ ekanavutikappe buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XX. 10-22] " Ahaṃ tena samayena nāgarājā mahiddhiko
Atulo* nāma nāmena puññavanto jutindharo.

Nekānaṃ nāgakoṭīnaṃ parivāretvān' ahaṃ tadā
vajjento[1] dibbaturiyehi lokajeṭṭhaṃ upāgamiṃ.

Upasaṅkamitvā sambuddhaṃ Vipassiṃ lokanāyakaṃ
maṇimuttaratanakhacitaṃ sabbâbharaṇabhūsitaṃ.

Nimantetvā dhammarājassa sovaṇṇapīṭham[2] adās' ahaṃ
so pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi saṅghamajjhe nisīdiya

Ekanavute ito[3] kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.
Ahu Kapilavhaye ramme nikkhamitvā tathāgato.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna katvā dukkarakārikaṃ[4]
Nerañjarānadītīre pāyāsaṃ asatī jino.[5]

Paṭiyattavaramaggena bodhimūlaṃ upehitī,
tato padakkhiṇaṃ katvā bodhimaṇḍaṃ anuttaraṃ
assatthamūle sambodhiṃ bujjhissati mahāyaso.[6]

Imassa janikā mātā Māyā nāma bhavissati
pitā Suddhodano nāma ayaṃ hessati Gotamo.

---

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 41, *Mhbv.* 11.

[1] *Budv.* XX. 11 vajjanto.
[2] *Budv.* XX. 12 suvaṇṇaṃ piṭṭhaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XX. 13 ito ekanavute.
[4] *Budv.* XX. 14 °kāriyaṃ.
[5] *Budv.* XX. 16 Nerañjarāya tīramhi pāyāsaṃ asati jino.
[6] *Budv.* XX. 12 *has three lines ; thus from ver.* 12 *to above the arrangement of line to the verse varies in Budv.* XX. *and H. Moreover H. omits Budv.* XX. 15.

Anāsavā vītarāgā santacittā samāhitā
Kolito Upatisso ca aggā hessanti sāvakā.

Ānando nāma nāmena upaṭṭhissati taṃ[1]'jinaṃ
Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca aggā hessanti sāvikā

Anāsavā vītarāgā santacittā samāhitā.
Bodhi tassa bhagavato assattho ti pavuccati.

Tass' âhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[2] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ
uttariṃ[3] vatam[3] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyâ " ti.

Tattha *puññavanto* ti puññavā; samupacitapuññasañcayo ti attho.

Jutindharo ti pabhāyutto.

Nekānaṃ nāgakoṭīnan ti anekehi nāgakoṭihi; karaṇatthe sāmivacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Parivāretvānâ ti bhagavantaṃ parivāretvā.

Ahan ti attānaṃ niddisati.

Vajjento ti vādento tāḷento.

Maṇimuttaratanakhacitan ti maṇimuttâdīhi vividhehi ratanehi racitan ti attho.

Sabbâbhāraṇabhūsitan ti pīṭhâbharaṇehi pavāḷarūpâdibi ratanamayehi maṇḍitan ti attho.

Suvaṇṇapīṭhan ti suvaṇṇamayaṃ pīṭhaṃ.

Adās' ahan ti adāsiṃ ahaṃ.

" Tassa pana Vipassissa bhagavato Bandhumatī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Bandhumā rājā pitā, Bandhumatī nāma mātā, Khaṇḍo ca Tisso ca aggasāvakā, Asoko nām' upaṭṭhāko, Candā ca Candamittā ca aggasāvikā, pāṭalirukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, sarīrappabhā sabbakālaṃ sattayojanāni pharitvā aṭṭhāsi, asītivassasatasahassāni āyu,"* Sutanū nām' assa bhariyā, Samavattakkhandho nām' assa putto, ājaññarathena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XX. 23] " Nagaraṃ Bandhumatī nāma Bandhumā[4] nāma khattiyo
mātā Bandhumatī nāma Vipassissa mahesino.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 41.

[1] *Budv.* XX. 20, Ānando nām' upaṭṭhāko upaṭṭhissati maṃ (*for* upaṭṭhissat' imaṃ).
[2] *Budv.* XX. 22 bhīyyo.
[3] *Budv.* XX. 22 uttarivatam.
[4] *Budv.* XX. 23 Bandhumo.

[XX. 28] Khaṇḍo[1] ca Tissanāmo[2] ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Asoko nām' upaṭṭhāko Vipassissa mahesino.

[XX. 29] Candā ca Candamittā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato pāṭalî ti pavuccati.

[XX. 31-35] Asītihatthubbedho[3] Vipassī lokanāyako
pabhā niddhāvatī[4] tassa samantā sattayojane.

Asītivassasahassāni āyu buddhassa tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Bahū deve manusse ca bandhanā parimocayi[5]
maggâmaggañ ca ācikkhi avasesaputhujjane.

Ālokaṃ dassayitvāna desetvā[6] amataṃ padaṃ
jalitvā aggikkhandho va nibbuto so sasāvako.

Iddhivaraṃ puññavaraṃ lakkhaṇañ ca[7] kusumitaṃ[7]
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārâ " ti.

Tattha *bandhanâ* ti devamanusse kāmasaññojanâdi-bandhanā mocesi, vikāsesî ti attho.

Maggâmaggañ ca ācikkhî ti amatâdhigamāya ayaṃ maggo, ucchedasassataditthivirahitā majjhimā paṭipadā maggo, kāyakilanathâdiko n' âyaṃ maggo ti, sesaputhujjane *ācikkhî* ti attho.

Ālokaṃ dassayitvānâ ti maggañāṇâlokaṃ dassayitvā.

Lakkhaṇañ ca kusumitan ti cakkalakkhaṇâdīhi pupphitaṃ maṇḍitaṃ bhagavato sarīran ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha gāthāsu uttānam evâ ti.

Vipassībuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto ekūnavīsatimo buddhavaṃso.

[1] *Budv.* XX. 28 Khandho. [2] *Budv.* XX. 28 Tisso nāma.
[3] *Budv.* XX. 31 asītihatthamubbedho. [4] *Budv.* XX. 31 °vati.
[5] *Budv.* XX. 33 bahudevamanussānaṃ bandhanaṃ parimocayi.
[6] *Budv.* XX. 34 desitvā. [7] *Budv.* XX. 35 catubhūmikaṃ.

XXI. SIKHĪBUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Vipassissa aparabhāge antarahite ca tasmiṃ kappe tato paraṃ ekūnasaṭṭhiyā kappesu buddhā loke na uppajjiṃsu. Tattha Sikhī pana bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Aruṇavatīnagare paramaguṇavato Aruṇavato nāma rañño aggamahesiyā kanakaparamarucirapabhāya Pabhāvatiyā nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasa māse vītināmetvā Nisabhuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Nemittikā pan' assa nāmaṃ karontā uṇhīsassa sikhā viya uggatattā Sikhī nāmam akaṃsu. So sattavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Sucandakasiri-Giriyasa-Nārivasabhanāmakā[1] tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sabbakāmādevipamukhāni catuvisati-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Sabbakāmādeviyā guṇagaṇâtule Atule nāma putte uppanne hatthiyānena hatthikkhandhavaragato mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ sattatipurisasatasahassāni anupabbajiṃsu. So tehi parivuto aṭṭha māsaṃ padhānaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya gaṇasaṅgaṇikaṃ pahāya Sudassananigame Piyadassīseṭṭhino dhītuyā dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā taruṇakhadiravane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā Anomadassinā nāma tāpasena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamutthiyo gahetvā puṇḍarīkabodhiṃ upāgami. Tassa kira puṇḍarīkabodhissā pi pāṭaliyā pamāṇam eva pamāṇaṃ ahosi. Taṃ divasam eva so paṇṇāsaratanakkhandho hutvā abbhuggato sākhā pi 'ssa paṇṇāsaratanamattā va, so dibbagandhehi pupphehi sañjanto ahosi. Na kevalaṃ puppheh' eva phalehi pi sahito ahosi. Tassa ekapassato taruṇāni phalāni ekato majjhimāni ekato nâtipakkāni ekato pakkhittadibbojāni viya surasāni vaṇṇagandharasasampannāni tato tato olambanti. Yathā so evaṃ dasasahassacakkavāḷesu pupphûpagā rukkhā pupphehi phalûpagā phalehi patimaṇḍitā ahesuṃ. So tattha catuvīsatihatthaṃ tiṇasanthara‍ṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā caturaṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya nisīdi. Evaṃ nisīditvā chattiṃsayojanavitthataṃ sa-Māraṃ Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇitvā "anekajātisaṃsāran" ti udānaṃ udānetvā bodhisamīpe yeva sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā Brahmâyācanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ sattatiyā bhikkhusatasahassānaṃ upanissayasampattiṃ disvā surapathena gantvā vividhâvaraṇavatiyā Aruṇavatiyā rājadhāniyā samīpe Migâciruyyāne otaritvā tehi munigaṇehi parivuto tesaṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[1] *Called at Budv.* XXI. 16 Sucando Giri Vahano.

[XXI. 1-3] " ' Vipassissa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo[1]
Sikhivhayo[2] āsi[3] jino asamo appaṭipuggalo.'*

Mārasenaṃ pabhinditvā[4] patvā[4] sambodhim uttamaṃ
dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi anukampāya pāṇinaṃ.

Dhammacakkaṃ[5] pavattente[5] Sikhimhi jinapuṅgave
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Puna pi Aruṇavatiyā rājadhāniyā samīpe yeva Abhibhūrājaputtassa ca Sambhavarājaputtassa câ ti dvinnaṃ saparivārānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā navutikoṭisahassāni dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXI. 4] " Aparam pi dhammaṃ desente gaṇaseṭṭhe naruttame
navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Yadā pana Suriyavatīnagaradvāre campakarukkhamūle titthiyamadamānabhañjanatthaṃ sabbajanabandhanamokkhatthañ ca yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karonte bhagavati dhammaṃ desente asītikoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXI. 5] " Yamakapāṭihīrañ[6] ca dassayante sadevake
asītikoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Abhibhūnā ca Sambhavena ca rājaputtena saddhiṃ pabbajitānaṃ arahantānaṃ satasahassānaṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Aruṇavatīnagare ñātisamāgame pabbajitānaṃ asītiyā bhikkhusahassānaṃ majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Dhanañjayanagare Dhanapālakagahapati vinayanasamaye pabbajitānaṃ sattatiyā bhikkhusahassānaṃ majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXI. 6-8] " Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Sikhissā pi mahesino
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[7] tādinaṃ.

Bhikkhusatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
asītibhikkhusahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

* *Jā*. i. 42.

[1] *Budv*. XXI. 1 dvipad-.
[2] *Budv*. XXI. 1 Sikhissavhayo.
[3] *Budv*. XXI. 1 nāma.
[4] *Budv*. XXI. 2 pamadditvā patto.
[5] *Budv*. XXI. 3 Dhammacakkappa-.
[6] *Budv*. XXI. 5 yamakam pāṭi-.
[7] *Budv*. XXI. 6 °cittānaṃ.

Sattatibhikkhusahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
anupalitto padumaṃ va toyamhi sampavaḍḍhitan " ti.

Tattha *anupalitto* ti toye jātaṃ toye vaḍḍhitaṃ padumaṃ viya toyena so pi bhikkhusannipāto loke jāto pi lokadhammehi anupalitto ahosî ti attho. Tadā kira bodhisatto katthaci asaṃsaṭṭho Paribhuttanagare Arindamo nāma rājā hutvā Sikhimhi satthari Paribhuttanagaram anuppatto saparivāro rājabhavanato paccuggantvā pasādavaḍḍhitahadayanayanasoto dasabalacaraṇakamalayugale saparivāro sirasā abhivanditvā dasabalaṃ nimantetvā sattâhaṃ issariyakulavibhavasaddhânurūpaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā dussabhaṇḍâgārāni vivarāpetvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahagghāni vatthāni adāsi. Attano ca balarūpalakkhaṇajavasampannahemajālamālāsamalaṅkataṃ navakanakaruciradantakosacāmarayugavirājitavipulamudukaṇṇaṃ candarājivirājitavadanasobhaṃ Erāvaṇavāraṇam iva arivāraṇaṃ varavāraṇaṃ datvā vāraṇappamāṇam eva katvā kappiyabhaṇḍañ ca adāsi. So pi taṃ satthā: ito ekatiṃsakappe buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXI. 9-14] " Ahaṃ tena samayena Arindamo nāma khattiyo
sambuddhapamukhaṃ saṅghaṃ annapānena tappayiṃ.

Bahuṃ dussavaraṃ datvā dussakoṭiṃ anappakaṃ
alaṅkataṃ hatthiyānaṃ sambuddhassa adās' ahaṃ.

Hatthiyānaṃ nimminitvā kappiyaṃ upanāmayiṃ
pūrayiṃ mānasaṃ mayhaṃ niccaṃ daḷhaṃ upaṭṭhitaṃ.

So pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi Sikhî lokagganāyako
ekatiṃse ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Ahu Kapilavhaye . . . pe . . .

Tass' âhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā bhîyo[1] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ
uttariṃ[2] vatam[2] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyâ " ti.

" Tassa pana bhagavato nagaraṃ Aruṇavatî nāma ahosi, Aruṇavā[3] nāma rājā pitā, Pabhāvatî nāma mātā, Abhibhū ca Sambhavo ca dve aggasâvakā, Khemaṅkaro nāma upaṭṭhāko, Makhilā[4] ca Padumā ca dve aggasāvikā, puṇḍarîkarukkho bodhi, sarîrañ c' assa sattatihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, sarîrappabhā niccakālaṃ yojanattayaṃ phari-

[1] *Budv.* XXI. 14 bhiyyo.
[2] *Budv.* XXI. 14 uttarivatam.
[3] Aruṇo *at Budv.* XXI. 15 and *Jā.* i. 41.
[4] Akhilā *at Budv.* XXI. 21.

tvā aṭṭhāsi, sattativassasahassāni āyu,"* Sabbakāmā nām' assa aggamahesi, Atulo nām' assa putto. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXI. 15] " Nagaraṃ Aruṇavatī nāma Aruṇavā[1] nāma khattiyo
Pabhāvatī nāma janikā Sikhissa ca mahesino.

[XXI. 20-27] Abhibhū Sambhavo nāma ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Khemaṅkaro nām'[2] upaṭṭhāko Sikhissa ca[3] mahesino.

Makhilā cā[4] Padumā câ[5] ti[5] ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato puṇḍarīko ti vuccati.

Sirivaḍḍho ca Cando ca ahesuṃ aggupaṭṭhakā
Cittā c' eva Suguttā ca ahesuṃ aggupaṭṭhikā.

Uccattanena[6] so buddho sattatihattham uggato
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso[7] dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇo.

Tassa[8] vyāmappabhā[9] kāyā rattindivam atanditā[10]
disodisaṃ niccharanti tīni[11] yojanaso pabhā.

Sattativassasahassāni āyu tassa mahesino
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Dhammameghaṃ[12] pavassetvā temayitvā sadevakaṃ[13]
kheman taṃ pāpayitvāna nibbuto so sasāvako.

Anuvyañjanasampannaṃ[14] dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇaṃ
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārâ " ti.

Tattha *nimminitvâ* ti tassa hatthino pamāṇena tulayitvā.

Kappiyan ti bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ kappati gahetuṃ tam kappiyaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ nāma.

Pūrayiṃ mānasaṃ mayhan ti mama cittaṃ dānapītiyā pūrayiṃ mayhaṃ hāsuppādanasamatthañ ca akāsin ti attho.

Niccaṃ daḷhaṃ upaṭṭhitan ti niccakālaṃ dānaṃ dassāmî ti dānavasena daḷhaṃ upaṭṭhitaṃ cittan ti attho.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 41-42.

[1] *Budv.* XXI. 15 Aruṇo.
[2] *Budv.* XXI. 20 *omits.*
[3] *Budv.* XXI. 20 pi.
[4] *Budv.* XXI. 21 Akhilā c' eva.
[5] *Budv.* XXI. 21 ca, *H.* ceti.
[6] *Budv.* XXI. 23 uccatarena.
[7] *Budv.* XXI. 23 °agghika-.
[8] *Budv.* XXI. 24 tassā pi.
[9] *Budv.* XXI. 24 byā-.
[10] *Budv.* XXI. 24 divā rattiṃ nirantaraṃ.
[11] *Budv.* XXI. 24 tīṇi.
[12] *Budv.* XXI. 26 °megho.
[13] *Budv.* XXI. 26 °vake.
[14] *Budv.* XXI. 27 °vyañjanāsam-.

Puṇḍarīkarukkho ti setambarukkho.

Tīni yojanaso pabhâ ti tīni yojanāni pabhā *niccharantī* ti attho.

Dhammameghan ti dhammavassaṃ dhammavassanako buddhamegho.

Temayitvâ ti dhammakathāsalilena temetvā siñcitvâ ti attho.

Sadevake ti sadevake satte.

Kheman tan ti khemaṃ taṃ nibbānaṃ.

Anuvyañjanasampannan ti tambanakhatuṅganakhasiniddhanakhavaṭṭaṅgulitâdīhi asītiyā anubyañjanehi sampannaṃ dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapatimaṇḍitaṃ bhagavato sarīran ti attho. Sikhī pana sammāsambuddho Sīlavatīnagare Assârāme parinibbāyi.

Sikhī va loke tapasā jalitvā
Sikhī va meghâgamane naditvā
Sikhī mahesîndhanavippahīno
Sikhī va santiṃ sugato gato so.

Tassa kira bhagavato dhātuyo ekaghanā hutvā aṭṭhaṃsu, na vippakiriṃsu. Sakala-Jambudīpavāsino pana manussā tiyojanubbedhaṃ sattaratanamayahimagirisadisasobhaṃ thūpam akaṃsu. Sesam atthe gāthāsu pākaṭam evâ ti.

Sikhībuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto vīsatimo buddhavaṃso.

XXII. VESSABHŪBUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Sikhissa pana buddhassa aparabhāge antarahite tassa sāsane sattativassasahassâyukā manussā anukkamena parihāyitvā dasavassâyukā ahesuṃ. Puna vaḍḍhitvā aparimitâyukā hutvā anukkamena parihāyitvā saṭṭhivassasahassâyukā ahesuṃ. Tadā vijitamanobhū sabbalokâbhibhū sayambhū Vessabhū nāma satthā loke udapādi. So pana pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Anupamanagare supatītassa Suppatītassa nāma rañño aggamahesiyā sīlavatiyā Yasavatiyā nāma kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. So dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Anupamuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Jāyamāno va janaṃ tosetvā vasabhanādaṃ nadi. Tasmā vasabhanādahetuttā tassa nāmagahaṇadivase Vessabhû ti

nāmam akaṃsu. So chabbassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Ruci-Suruci-Rativaḍḍhana[1]-nāmakā tayo pāsād ātassa ahesuṃ. Sucittā-devipamukhāni tiṃsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Sucittāya nāma deviyā Suppabuddhe nāma kumāre uppanne suvaṇṇasivikāya uyyānadassanatthāya gantvā devadattāni kāsāyāni gahetvā pabbaji. Taṃ sattatiṃsasahassāni anupabbajiṃsu. Atha so tehi parivuto cha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Sucittanigame sandissamānasarīrāya Sirivaḍḍhanāya nāma dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Narindanāgarājena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā sālavane bodhiṃ padakkhiṇato upāgami. Tassā pi sālassa tadeva pāṭaliyā pamāṇam eva pamāṇaṃ ahosi. Tatth' eva pupphaphalasirivibhavo veditabbo. So sālam upagantvā cattālīsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā vigatanīvaraṇaṃ sabbamatâvaraṇaṃ anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ paṭilabhitvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ tatth' eva vītināmetvā attano kaṇiṭṭhabhātikassa Soṇakumārassa Uttarakumārassa ca upanissayasampattiṃ disvā devapathena gantvā Anupamanagarasamīpe Aruṇuyyāne otaritvā uyyānapālena kumāre pakkosāpetvā tesaṃ saparivārānaṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā asītikoṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayo ahosi. Puna janapadacārikaṃ caranto bhagavā tattha tattha dhammaṃ desento sattatikoṭisahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayam akāsi. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Anupamanagare yeva diṭṭhijālaṃ bhindanto titthiyamānadhajaṃ pātento mānamadaṃ viddhaṃsento dhammadhajaṃ samussayanto navutiyojanavitthatāya manussaparisāya aparimitāya ca devaparisāya yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā devamānuse pasādetvā saṭṭhikoṭiyo dhammâmatena santappesi. So tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXII. 1-6] " ' Tatth' eva maṇḍakappamhi asamo appaṭipuggalo
Vessabhū nāma nāmena loke uppajji nāyako '[2]*

Ādittan ti ca rāgaggitaṇhānaṃ vijitaṃ tadā[3]
nāgo va bandhanaṃ chetvā patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Dhammacakkaṃ[4] pavattente[4] Vessabhulokanāyake[5]
asītikoṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahu.

---

* *Jā*. i. 42.

---

[1] Vaḍḍhana *at Budv*. XXII. 19.
[2] *Budv*. XXII. 1 so jino.
[3] *Budv*. XXII. 2 sadā.
[4] *Budv*. XXII. 3 °cakkappa-.
[5] *Budv*. XXII. 3 Vessabhū lokanāyako.

Pakkante cārikaṃ raṭṭhe lokaseṭṭhe[1] narâsabhe
sattatikoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahu.

Mahādiṭṭhiṃ vinodento pāṭihīraṃ karoti so
samāgatā naramarū dasasahassī sadevake.

Mahā-acchariyaṃ disvā abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsanaṃ
devā c' eva manussā ca bujjhare saṭṭhikoṭiyo.

Tattha *ādittan* ti sakalam idaṃ lokattayaṃ sampadittaṃ. *Rāgaggî* ti rāgena, *taṇhānaṃ vijitaṃ* raṭṭhañ ca vasavattiṭṭhānan ti evaṃ ñatvâ ti attho.

Nāgo va bandhanaṃ chetvâ ti hatthi viya pūtilatābandhanaṃ chinditvā sambodhiṃ patto adhigato.

Dasasahassî ti dasasahassiyaṃ.

Sadevake ti sadevake loke.

Bujjhare ti bujjhiṃsu.

Soṇuttarāraṃ pana dvinnaṃ aggasāvakānaṃ samāgame pabbajitānaṃ asītiyā arahantasahassānaṃ majjhe Māghapuṇṇamāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Yadā pana Vessabhunā sabbalokâbhibhunā saha pabbajitā sattatiṃsasahassasaṅkhātā bhikkhū gaṇato ohīnasamaye pakkhantā, te Vessabhussa sammāsambuddhassa dhammacakkappavattiṃ sutvā Soreyyaṃ nāma nagaraṃ āgantvā bhagavantaṃ addasaṃsu. Tesaṃ bhagavā dhammaṃ desetvā sabbe te ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā caturaṅgasamannāgatāya parisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Yadā pana Nārivāhananagare Upasanto nāma rājaputto rajjaṃ kāresi tass' ânukampāya bhagavā tattha agamāsi. So pana bhagavato āgamanaṃ sutvā saparivāro bhagavato paccuggamanaṃ katvā nimantetvā mahādānaṃ datvā tassa dhammaṃ sutvā pasannahadayo pabbaji. Taṃ saṭṭhisahassasaṅkhā parisā anupabbajiṃsu. Te tena saddhiṃ arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. So tehi parivuto Vessabhū bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXII. 7-9] "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Vessabhussa mahesino
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[2] tādinaṃ.

Asītibhikkhusahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
sattatiṃsasahassānaṃ[3] dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

---

[1] *Budv.* XXII. 4 lokajeṭṭhe.
[2] *Budv.* XXII. 7 °cittānaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XXII. 8 sattatibhikkhusahas-.

Saṭṭhibhikkhusahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
jarâdibhayâtītānaṃ[1] orasānaṃ mahesino "[2] ti.

Tadā bodhisatto Sarabhavatīnagare paramapiyadassano Sudassano nāma rājā hutvā Vessabhumhi lokanāyake Sarabhanagaraṃ upagate tassa dhammaṃ sutvā pasannahadayo dasanakhasamodhānasamujjalaṃ jalajāmalāvikalakuvalayamakulasadisam añjaliṃ sirasi katvā buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa cīvaramahādānaṃ datvā tatth' eva bhagavato nivāsatthāya gandhakuṭiṃ katvā taṃ parikkhipitvā vihārasahassaṃ kāretvā sabbañ ca vibhavajātaṃ bhagavato sāsane pariccajitvā tassa santike pabbajitvā ācāraguṇasampanno terasadhutaguṇe nirato bodhisambhārapariyesanāya rato buddhasāsanâbhirato vihāsi. So pi taṃ bhagavā vyākāsi: anāgate ito ekatiṃsakappe ayaṃ Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatî ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXII. 10-17] " Tassa buddhassa asamassa cakkaṃ vattitam[3] uttamaṃ
sutvā[4] paṇītaṃ[4] dhammaṃ pabbajjam abhirocayiṃ.[5]

Ahaṃ tena samayena Sudassano nāma khattiyo
nimantetvā mahāvīraṃ dānaṃ datvā mahârahaṃ[6]
annapānena vatthena sasaṅghaṃ jinam apūjayiṃ.[7]

Mahādānaṃ pavattetvā rattindivam atandito
pabbajjaṃ guṇasampannaṃ pabbajiṃ jinasantike.

Ācāraguṇasampanno vattasīlasamāhito
sabbaññutaṃ gavesanto ramāmi jinasāsane.

Saddhāpītim[8] upāgantvā pāde[9] vandāmi satthari[10]
pīti uppajjati mayhaṃ bodhiyā yeva kāraṇā.

Anivattimānasaṃ[11] ñatvā sambuddho etad abruvi[12]
ekatiṃse ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Ahu Kapilavhaye ramme . . . pe . . .

Tass' âhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[13] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ
uttariṃ[14] vatam[14] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyâ " ti.

[1] *Budv.* XXII. 9 jarâdibhayacittānaṃ.
[2] *Budv.* XXII. 9 mahesinaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XXII. 10 vattayim.
[4] *Budv.* XXII. 10 sutvāna panītaṃ.
[5] *Budv.* XXII. 10 °cayi.
[6] *This line does not occur at Budv.* XXII. 11.
[7] *Budv.* XXII. 11 pūjayiṃ.
[8] *Budv.* XXII. 14 saddhā pīti.
[9] *Budv.* XXII. 14 buddhaṃ.
[10] *Budv.* XXII. 14 sattharaṃ.
[11] *Budv.* XXII. 15 anivatta-.
[12] *Budv.* XXII. 15 abrāvi.
[13] *Budv.* XXII. 17 bhīyyo.
[14] *Budv.* XXII. 17 uttarivatam.

"Tassa pana bhagavato Anupamaṃ[1] nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Suppatīto[2] nām' assa khattiyo pitā, Yasavatī nāma mātā, Soṇo ca Uttaro ca dve aggasāvakā, Upasanto nām' upaṭṭhāko, Dāmā ca Samālā ca aggasāvikā, sālarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ saṭṭhihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, saṭṭhivassasahassāni āyu,"* Sucittā nām' assa bhariyā, Suppabuddho[3] nāma putto, suvaṇṇasivikāya nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXII. 18] "Anupamaṃ[4] nāma nagaraṃ Suppatīto[5] nāma khattiyo
mātā yasavatī nāma Vessabhussa mahesino.

[XXII. 23-29] Soṇo ca Uttaro c' eva ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Upasanto nām' upaṭṭhāko Vessabhussa mahesino.

Dāmā c' eva Samālā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato sālo iti pavuccati.[6]

Sotthiko[7] c' eva Rammo ca ahesuṃ aggupaṭṭhakā
Kāligotamī Sirimā[8] ahesuṃ aggupaṭṭhikā.

Saṭṭhiratanamubbedho hemayûpasamûpamo
kāyā niccharatī raṃsī rattiṃ[9] va pabbate sikhī.

Saṭṭhivassasahassāni āyu tassa mahesino[10]
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Dhammaṃ vitthārikaṃ katvā vibhajitvā mahājanaṃ
dhammanāvaṃ ṭhapetvāna nibbuto so sasāvako.

Dassaneyyaṃ sabbajanaṃ[11] vihārañ c' iriyāpathaṃ
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā" ti.

Tattha *cakkaṃ vattitan* ti dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ.

Paṇītaṃ dhamman ti uttarimanussadhammaṃ.

Pabbajjaṃ guṇasampannan ti ñatvā pabbajin ti attho.

Vattasīlasamāhito ti vattesu ca sīlesu ca samāhito, tesaṃ tesaṃ pūraṇo samāhito ti attho.

Ramāmī ti abhiramāmi.

* *Jā*. i. 42.

[1] Anomaṃ *at Budv*. XXII. 18, Anopamaṃ *at Jā*. i. 42.
[2] Supatito *at Budv*. XXII. 18.
[3] Supabuddho *at Budv*. XXII. 20.
[4] *Budv*. XXII. 18 Anomaṃ.
[5] *Budv*. XXII. 18 Supatito.
[6] *Budv*. XXII. 24 mahāsālo ti vuccati.
[7] *Budv*. XXII. 25 Soṭṭhiko.
[8] *Budv*. XXII. 25 Gotamī ca Sirimā ca.
[9] *Budv*. XXII. 26 niccharati raṃsi ratti.
[10] *Budv*. XXII. 27 āyu vijjati tāvade.
[11] *Budv*. XXII. 29 mahājanaṃ.

Saddhāpītin ti saddhañ ca pītiñ ca upagantvā.

Vandāmī ti abhivandiṃ; atītatthe vattamānavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Sattharī ti satthāraṃ.

Anivattimānasan ti anosakkiyamānamānasaṃ.

Hemayūpasamūpamo ti suvaṇṇatthambhasadiso ti attho.

Niccharatī ti ito c' ito ca sandhāvati.

Raṃsī ti sabhāvarasmi.

Rattiṃ va pabbate sikhī ti rattiyaṃ pabbatamatthake aggi viya raṃsi vijjotitā tassa kāye ti attho.

Vibhajitvā ti vibhāgaṃ katvā ugghaṭitâdivasena sotâpannâdivasena câ ti attho.

Dhammanāvan ti aṭṭhamaggasaṅkhātaṃ dhammanāvaṃ caturoghanittharaṇatthāya ṭhapetvâ ti attho.

Dassaneyyan ti dassaneyyo.

Sabbajanan ti sabbo jano, sasāvakasaṅgho sammāsambuddho ti attho.

Vihāran ti vihāro, sabbattha paccatthe upayogavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vessabhū kira bhagavā Usabhavatīnagare Kheme migadāye parinibbāyi. Dhātuyo pan' assa vippakiriṃsu.

Usabhavatipure puruttame jinavasabho bhagavā hi Vessabhū,
upavanavihare manorame nirupadhisesam upagato kira.

Sesaṃ sabbattha gāthāsu pākaṭam evâ ti.

Vessabhūbuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto ekavīsatimo buddhavaṃso.

XXIII. KAKUSANDHABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Vessabhumhi sayambhumhi parinibbute tasmiṃ pana kappe ca atikkante ekūnatiṃsatikappesu jinadivasakarā n' uppajjiṃsu. Imasmiṃ bhaddakappe cattāro buddhā nibbattiṃsu. Katame cattāro? Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo amhākaṃ buddho ti, Metteyyo pana bhagavā uppajjissati. Evam ayaṃ kappo pañcahi buddhuppādehi patimaṇḍitattā bhaddakappo ti bhagavatā vaṇṇito. Tattha Kakusandho nāma bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbat-

titvā tato cavitvā Khemavatīnagare Khemaṅkarassa[1] nāma rañño atthadhammânusāsakassa Aggidattassa nāma purohitassa aggamahesiyā Visākhāya nāma brāhmaṇiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. Yadā pana rājāno brāhmaṇe sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti tadā bodhisattā brāhmaṇakule nibbattanti. Yadā pana brāhmaṇā khattiye sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti tadā khattiyakule uppajjanti. Tadā kira brāhmaṇā khattiyehi sakkarīyanti garukarīyanti tasmā saccasandho Kakusandho bodhisatto mahāsatto vibhavasirisamudayen' âkule anākule brāhmaṇakule dasasahassī lokadhātuṃ unnādento kampayanto udapādi. Heṭṭhā vuttappakārāni pāṭihāriyāni nibbattiṃsu. Tato dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Khemuyyāne mātukucchito suvaṇṇalatāto aggijālo viya nikkhami. So cattāri vassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Tassa kira Suci-Suruci-Rativaddhana[2]-nāmakā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Rocanī[3]-brāhmaṇipamukhāni tiṃsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Rocanībrāhmaṇiyā anuttare Uttare kumāre uppanne payuttena ājaññarathena mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ cattālīsasahassāni anupabbajiṃsu. So tehi parivuto aṭṭha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Sucirindhanigame Vajirindhabrāhmaṇassa dhītāya dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā khadiravane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Subhaddena nāma yavapālakena upanītā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā sirīsabodhiṃ pāṭaliyā vuttappamāṇaṃ dibbagandhaṃ upavāyamānaṃ upagantvā catuttiṃsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā sambodhiṃ patvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ cattāḷīsāya bhikkhusahassānaṃ saccapaṭivedhasamatthataṃ disvā ekâhen' eva Makhilanagarasamīpe sambhūtaṃ Isipatanaṃ migadāyaṃ pavisitvā tesaṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā cattāḷīsakoṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Puna Kaṇṇakujjanagaradvāre mahāsālarukkhamūle yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā tiṃsakoṭisahassānaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ uppādesi. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi.

Yadā pana Khemavatīnagarassa avidūre aññatarasmiṃ devâyatane abhimatanaradevo Naradevo nāma yakkho dissamānasarīro hutvā kantāramajjhe ekassa kamalakuvalayasamalaṅkatasalilasītalassa paramamadhurasisiravārino sabbajanadurabhisarassa sarassa samīpe ṭhatvā kamalakuvalayakallabhārâdīhi satte upalāpetvā manusse

[1] *H. v.l.* Khemākarassa. [2] Vaḍḍhanā *at Budv.* XXIII. 16.
[3] Virocamānā *at Budv.* XXIII. 17; *mentioned at DA.* 422.

khādati. Tasmiṃ magge paricchinne janasampātarahite mahāaṭaviṃ pavisitvā tattha sampatte satte khādati. So lokavissuto kantāramaggo ahosi. Ubhato kantāradvāre kira mahājano sannipatitvā kantāranittharaṇatthāya aṭṭhāsi. Atha vigatabhavabandho Kakusandho ekadivasaṃ paccūsasamaye mahākaruṇāsamāpattito vuṭṭhāya lokaṃ olokento ñāṇajālassa antogataṃ taṃ mahesakkaṃ Naradevayakkhaṃ tañ ca janasamūham addasa, disvā pana gaganatalena gantvā tassa janakāyassa passantass' eva bhagavā anekavihitaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ karonto tassa Naradevayakkhassa bhavane otaritvā tassa maṅgalapallaṅke nisīdi. Atha so manussabhakkho yakkho chabbaṇṇaraṃsiyo vissajjentaṃ indadhanuparivutadivasakaraṃ viya munidivasakaraṃ pavanapathena upagacchantaṃ disvā: dasabalo mam' ânukampāya idh' âgacchatî ti pasannahadayo attano parivārayakkhehi saddhiṃ anekamigagaṇavantaṃ Himavantaṃ gantvā nānāvaṇṇagandhāni jalajathalajāni kusumāni paramamanoramāni sugandhagandhe samāharitvā attano pallaṅke nisinnaṃ vigatarandhaṃ Kakusandhaṃ lokanāyakaṃ mālāgandhavilepanâdīhi pūjetvā thutisaṅgītāni pavattento sirasi añjaliṃ katvā namassamāno aṭṭhāsi. Tato manussā taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā pasannahadayā samāgamma bhagavantaṃ parivāretvā namassamānā aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha appaṭisandho Kakusandho bhagavā abhipūjitanaradevayakkhaṃ Naradevayakkhaṃ kammaphalasambandhadassanena samuttejetvā nirayakathāya santāsetvā catusaccakathaṃ kathesi. Tadā aparimitānaṃ sattānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Ayaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIII. 1-5] " ' Vessabhussa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo[1]
Kakusandho nāma nāmena appameyyo durāsado.'*

Ugghāṭetvā sabbabhavaṃ cariyāya[2] pāramiṃgato
sīho va pañjaraṃ bhetvā patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Dhammacakkaṃ[3] pavattente[3] Kakusandhe lokanāyake
cattālīsakoṭisahassānaṃ[4] paṭhamâbhisamayo ahu.

Antalikkhamhi ākāse yamakaṃ katvā vikubbanaṃ
tiṃsakoṭisahassānaṃ bodhesi devamānuse.

* *Jā.* i. 42.

[1] *Budv.* XXIII. 1 dvipad-.
[2] *Budv.* XXIII. 2 cariyā.
[3] *Budv.* XXIII. 3 °cakkappa-.
[4] *Budv.* XXIII. 3 cattārīsaṃ koṭi-.

Naradevassa yakkhassa catusaccappakāsane
dhammâbhisamayo tassa gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyo "[1] ti.

Tattha *ugghāṭetvâ* ti samūhanitvā.

Sabbabhavan ti sabbaṃ navavidhaṃ bhavaṃ bhavuppattinimittaṃ kamman ti attho.

Cariyāya pāramiṃgato ti sabbapāramīnaṃ pūraṇavasena pāramiṃgato.

Sīho va pañjaraṃ bhetvâ ti sīho viya pañjaraṃ munikuñjaro bhavapañjaraṃ viddhaṃsetvâ ti attho. Kakusandhassa viddhastabhavabandhanassa eko va sāvakasannipāto ahosi. Kaṇṇakujjanagare Isipatane migadāye attanā saha pabbajitehi cattāḷīsāya arahantasahassehi parivuto Māghapuṇṇamāya bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIII. 6, 7] " Kakusandhassa bhagavato eko āsi samāgamo
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[2] tādinaṃ.

Cattāḷīsasahassānaṃ tadā āsi samāgamo
dantabhūmim anupattānaṃ āsavârigaṇakkhayâ "[3] ti.

Tadā bodhisatto Khemo nāma rājā hutvā buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa sahapattacīvaraṃ mahādānaṃ datvā añjanâdīni sabbabhesajjāni adāsi, aññañ ca samaṇaparikkhāraṃ datvā tassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannahadayo hutvā bhagavato santike pabbaji. So pana satthā: anāgate imasmiṃ yeva kappe buddho bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIII. 8-13] " Ahaṃ tena samayena Khemo nāma[4] khattiyo
tathāgate jinaputte ca[5] dānaṃ datvā anappakaṃ.

Pattañ ca cīvaraṃ datvâ añjanaṃ madhulaṭṭhikaṃ
ime taṃ patthitaṃ sabbaṃ paṭiyādemi varaṃ varaṃ.

So pi maṃ muni vyākāsi Kakusandho lokanāyako[6]
imamhi bhaddakappamhi[7] ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Ahu Kapilavhaye ramme . . . pe . . .

Nagaraṃ Khemavatī nāma Khemo nām' âs' ahaṃ[8] tadā
sabbaññutaṃ gavesanto pabbajiṃ tassa santike " ti.

---

[1] *Budv.* XXIII. 5 asaṅkheyyo.
[2] *Budv.* XXIII. 5 °cittānaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XXIII. 7 āsavâdi-.
[4] *Budv.* XXIII. 8 nāmāsi.
[5] *Budv.* XXIII. 8 *omits.*
[6] *Budv.* XXIII. 10 vināyako.
[7] *Budv.* XXIII. 10 bhaddake kappe.
[8] *Budv.* XXIII. 13 nāma s' ahaṃ.

Tattha *añjanan* ti pākaṭam eva.

Madhulaṭṭhikan ti yaṭṭhimadhukaṃ.

Ime tan ti imaṃ etaṃ.

Patthitan ti icchitaṃ.

Paṭiyādemī ti dajjāmi, adāsin ti attho.

Varaṃ varan ti seṭṭhaṃ seṭṭhan ti attho. Yadā taṃ patthitan ti pi pāṭho. Tassa yaṃ icchati taṃ sabbaṃ adāsin ti attho; ayaṃ sundarataro.

" 'Tassa pana adandhassa Kakusandhassa bhagavato Khemaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Aggidatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, Visākhā nāma brāhmaṇī mātā,'* Vidhuro[1]† ca Sañjīvo[2]† ca aggasāvakā, Buddhijo‡ nām' upaṭṭhāko, Sāmā[3] ca Campā[4] ca aggasāvikā, mahāsirīsarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ cattāḷīsahatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, samantā dasa yojanaṃ sarīrappabhā niccharati, cattāḷīsasahassāni āyu,"§ bhariyā pan' assa Rocanī nāma brāhmaṇī, Uttaro nāma putto, ājaññarathena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIII. 14] " Brāhmaṇo Aggidatto ca āsi buddhassa so pitā,
Visākhā nāma janikā Kakusandhassa mahesino.

[XXIII. 15] Vasati[5] tattha Khemapure sambuddhassa mahākulaṃ
narānaṃ pavaraṃ seṭṭhaṃ jātimantaṃ mahāyasaṃ.

[XXIII. 20] Vidhuro Sañjīvanāmo[6] ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Buddhijo nām' upaṭṭhāko Kakusandhassa satthuno.

[XXIII. 21] Sāmā ca Campā nāmā[7] ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato sirīso ti pavuccati.

[XXIII. 23-26] Cattāḷīsaratanaṃ[8] accuggato[9] mahāmunī[10]
kanakappabhā niccharati[11] samantā dasa[12] yojanaṃ.

Cattāḷīsavassasahassāni[13] āyu tassa mahesino
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so[14] tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

* *Cf. D.* ii. 7.
† *D.* ii. 4, *M.* i. 333, *S.* ii. 191.
‡ *D.* ii. 6.
§ *Jā.* i. 42.

1 *Jā.* i. 42, *D.* ii. 4 Vidhūra.
2 *S.* ii. 191 Sajīva.
3 *Budv.* XXIII. 21 Samā.
4 *Jā.* i. 42 Campakā.
5 *Budv.* XXIII. 15 vasi.
6 *Budv.* XXIII. 20 Sañjīvo nāma.
7 *Budv.* XXIII. 21 Campanāmā.
8 *Budv.* XXIII. 23 Cattārīsaratanāni.
9 *Budv.* XXIII. 23 accugato.
10 *Budv.* XXIII. 23 °muni.
11 *Budv.* XXIII. 23 °anti.
12 *Budv.* XXIII. 23 dvādasa.
13 *Budv.* XXIII. 24 cattārīsavassa-.
14 *Budv.* XXIII. 24 *omits*.

Dhammâpaṇaṃ pasāritvā[1] naranārinaṃ[2] sadevake
naditvā sīhanādañ ca nibbuto so sasâvako.

Aṭṭhaṅgavacanasampanno acchiddāni nirantaraṃ
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārâ " ti.

Tattha *vasati tattha Khemapure* ti ayaṃ gāthā Kakusandhassa jātanagarasandassanatthaṃ vuttan ti veditabbā.

Mahākulan ti uditoditaṃ bhagavato pitukulaṃ.

Narānaṃ pavaraṃ seṭṭhan ti jātivasena sabbamanussānaṃ pavaraṃ seṭṭhan ti attho.

Jātimantan ti abhijātimantaṃ uttamâbhijātaṃ.

Mahāyasan ti mahāparivāraṃ. Kiṃ taṃ buddhassa mahākulaṃ? *Tattha Khemapure* vasatî·ti padena sambandho daṭṭhabbo.

Samantā dasa yojanan ti samantato dasa yojanāni niccakālaṃ sarīrato nikkhamitvā suvaṇṇavaṇṇapabhā *niccharatî* ti attho.

Dhammâpaṇan ti dhammasaṅkhātamahâpaṇaṃ.

Pasāretvâ ti bhaṇḍavikkiṇanatthaṃ nānābhaṇḍasamiddham āpaṇaṃ viya *dhammâpaṇaṃ pasāretvâ* ti attho.

Naranārīnan ti veneyyanaranārīnaṃ jhānasamāpattimaggaphalaratanavisesâdhigamatthāya.

Sīhanādaṃ vâ ti sīhanādaṃ viya, abhayanādaṃ naditvā.

Aṭṭhaṅgavacanasampanno ti aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatasaro satthā.

Acchiddānî ti chiddâdibhāvarahitāni " sīlāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsānî "* ti, athavā acchiddāni avivarāni sāvakayugalâdīni.

Nirantaran ti satataṃ sabbakālaṃ.

Sabbaṃ samantarahitan ti satthā ca sāvakayugalâdīni ca taṃ sabbaṃ munibhāvam upagantvā adassanabhāvam upagato ti attho.

Apetabandho Kakusandhabuddho adandhapañño gatasabbarandho
tilokasandho kira saccasandho Kheme vane vāsam akappayittha.

Sesagāthāsu sabbattha pākaṭam evâ ti.

Kakusandhabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto bāvīsatimo buddhavaṃso.

---

* *Cf. M.* i. 322.

---

[1] *Budv.* XXIII. 25 °etvā.

[2] *Budv.* XXIII. 25 °nārīnaṃ.

XXIV. KONĀGAMANABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Kakusandhassa pana bhagavato aparabhāge tassa sāsane ca antarahite sattesu tiṃsavassasahassâyukesu jātesu parahitaponāgamano Konāgamano nāma satthā loke udapādi. Ettha pana āyu anupubbena parihīnasadisaṃ kataṃ na evaṃ parihīnaṃ vaḍḍhitvā parihīnan ti veditabbaṃ. Kathaṃ? Imasmiṃ yeva kappe Kakusandho nāma bhagavā cattāḷīsavassasahassakāle nibbatto taṃ pana āyu parihāyamānaṃ dasavassakālaṃ patvā puna asaṅkheyyaṃ hutvā tato parihāyamānaṃ tiṃsavassasahassâyukakāle ṭhitaṃ tadā Konāgamano bhagavā uppanno ti veditabbo. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Sobhavatinagare* Yaññadattassa* brāhmaṇassa bhariyāya rūpâdīhi guṇehi anuttarāya Uttarāya* nāma brāhmaṇiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Subhagavatī-uyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Jāyamāne pana tasmiṃ sakala-Jambudīpe devo kanakavassaṃ vassi. Ten' assa kanakâgamanakāraṇattā Kanakâgamano ti nāmam akaṃsu. Taṃ pan' assa nāmaṃ anukkamena parinamamānaṃ Konāgamano ti nāmaṃ jātaṃ. So pana tīni vassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Tusita-Santusita-Santuṭṭha-nāmakā pan' assa tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Rucigattā brahmaṇī pamukhāni soḷasa-itthisahassāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Rucigattāya brahmaṇiyā Satthavāhe nāma putte uppanne hatthikkhandhavaragato hatthiyānena mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ tiṃsapurisasahassāni anupabbajiṃsu. So tehi parivuto cha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Aggisonabrāhmaṇassa dhītāya dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā khadiravane divāvihāraṃ katvā sāyaṇhasamaye Tindukena nāma yavapālakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā udumbarabodhiṃ puṇḍarīke vuttappamāṇaṃ phalavibhūtisampannaṃ dakkhiṇato upagantvā vīsatihatthatiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā dasabalañāṇāni paṭilabhitvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ tiṃsabhikkhusahassānaṃ upanissayasampattiṃ disvā pavanapathena gantvā Sudassananagarasamīpe Isipatane otaritvā tesaṃ majjhagato dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā tiṃsakoṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahosi. Puna Sundaranagaradvāre mahāsālamūle yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā vīsatiyā koṭisahassānaṃ dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Attano mā-

* *Cf. D.* ii. 7.

taraṃ Uttaraṃ pamukhaṃ katvā dasasahassacakkavāḷesu devatānaṃ samāgatānaṃ Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ desente bhagavati dasannaṃ koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIV. 1-6] " ' Kakusandhassa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo[1]
Konāgamano[2] nāma jino lokajeṭṭho narâsabho.'*

Dasa dhamme pūrayitvā[3] kantāraṃ samatikkami
pavāhiya malaṃ sabbaṃ patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Dhammacakkaṃ[4] pavattente[4] Konāgamananāyake[5]
tiṃsakoṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahu.

Pāṭihīraṃ karonte ca paravādappamaddane
vīsatikoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahu.

Tato vikubbanaṃ katvā jino devapuraṃ gato
vasati tattha sambuddho silāyaṃ paṇḍukambale.

Pakaraṇe satta desento vassaṃ vasati so muni
dasakoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *dasa dhamme pūrayitvâ* ti dasa pāramīdhamme pūrayitvā.
Kantāraṃ samatikkamî ti jātikantāraṃ samatikkami.
Pavāhiyâ ti pavāhetvā.
Malaṃ sabban ti rāgâdimalattayaṃ.
Pāṭihīraṃ karonte ca paravādappamaddane ti bhagavati pāṭihāriyaṃ karonte ti attho.
Vikubbanan ti vikubbaniddhiṃ. Sundaranagaradvāre yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā *devapuraṃ gato* tattha paṇḍukambalasilāyaṃ vasi. Kathaṃ vasî ti ?
Pakaraṇe satta desento ti tattha devānaṃ sattappakaraṇasaṅkhātaṃ Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ desento vasi. Evaṃ tattha Abhidhammaṃ desente bhagavati dasakoṭisahassānaṃ abhisamayo ahosî ti attho. Parisuddhapāramīpūraṇâgamanassa " Konāgamanassā pi eko va sāvakasannipāto ahosi."† Surindavatīnagare Surindavatuyyāne viharanto Bhīyasassa rājaputtassa Uttarassa ca rājaputtassa dvinnam pi tiṃsasahassaparivārānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā sabbe te ehi-

* *Jā.* i. 43. † *Cf. D.* ii. 6.

[1] *Budv.* XXIV. 1 dvipad-.
[2] *Budv.* XXIV. 1 Koṇā-.
[3] *Budv.* XXIV. 2 °yitvāna.
[4] *Budv.* XXIV. 3 °cakkappavatt-.
[5] *Budv.* XXIV. 3 Konāgamane nāyake.

bhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā tesaṃ majjhagato Māghapuṇṇamāyaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIV. 7, 8] "Tassā pi devadevassa eko āsi samāgamo
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[1] tādinaṃ.

Tiṃsabhikkhusahassānaṃ tadā āsi samāgamo
oghānam[2] atikkantānaṃ[2] bhijjitānañ ca maccuyâ" ti.

Tattha *oghānan* ti kāmoghâdīnaṃ catunnaṃ oghānam etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, yassa pana te saṃvijjanti taṃ yasmiṃ ohananti osīdāpentî ti oghā, tesaṃ oghānaṃ. Upayogatthe sāmivacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, catubbidhe oghe atikkantānan ti attho.

Bhijjitānan ti etthā pi es' eva nayo.

Maccuyâ ti maccuno.

Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto Mithilanagare "Pabbato nāma rājā ahosi. Tadā: saraṇagatasabbapāṇâgamanaṃ Konāgamanaṃ Mithilanagaram uppannaṃ sutvā saparivāro rājā paccuggantvā dasabalaṃ nimantetvā mahādānaṃ datvā tattha bhagavantaṃ vassâvāsatthāya yācitvā temāsaṃ sasāvakasaṅghaṃ satthāraṃ upaṭṭhahitvā pattuṇṇacīnapaṭṭakambalakoseyyadukūlakappāsikâdīni mahagghāni sukhumavatthāni suvaṇṇapādukāyo ca aññañ ca bahu parikkhāram adāsi. So pi naṃ bhagavā vyākāsi: imasmiṃ yeva bhaddakappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissatî ti. Atha so mahāpuriso tassa bhagavato vyākaraṇaṃ sutvā mahārajjaṃ pariccajitvā tass' eva bhagavato santike pabbaji."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIV. 9-15] "Ahaṃ tena samayena Pabbato nāma khattiyo
mittāmaccehi sampanno balavāhanam[3] anappakaṃ.[3]

Sambuddhadassanaṃ gantvā sutvā dhammaṃ anuttaraṃ
nimantetvā sajinaṃ saṅghaṃ dānaṃ datvā yadicchakaṃ.[4]

Pattuṇṇaṃ[5] cīnapaṭṭañ ca koseyyaṃ kambalaṃ pi ca
sovaṇṇapādukañ c' eva adāsiṃ satthu sāvake.

So pi maṃ muni vyākāsi saṅghamajjhe nisīdiya
imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Ahu Kapilavhaye ramme . . . pe . . .

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 43.

[1] *Budv.* XXIV. 7 °ānaṃ.
[2] *Budv.* XXIV. 8 atikkanta-catur' oghānaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XXIV. 9 anantabalavāhano.
[4] *Budv.* XXIV. 10 yathicchakaṃ.
[5] *Budv.* XXIV. 11 Paṭṭunnaṃ.

Tass' âhaṃ[1] vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo[2] cittaṃ pasādayiṃ
uttariṃ[3] vataṃ[3] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā.

Sabbaññutaṃ gavesanto dānaṃ datvā naruttame
ohāy' âhaṃ mahārajjaṃ pabbajiṃ jinasantike "[4] ti.

Tattha *balavāhanam anappakan* ti bahukaṃ anantaṃ mayhaṃ balaṃ assahatthi-ādikaṃ vāhanañ câ ti attho.

Sambuddhadassanan ti sambuddhadassanatthāya.

Yadicchakan ti yāvadicchakaṃ. Buddhapamukhaṃ saṅghaṃ catubbidhena āhārena alaṃ alan ti pavārāpetvā hatthena pidahāpetvā ti attho.

Satthu sāvake ti satthuno c' eva sāvakānañ ca adāsiṃ.

Naruttame ti naruttamassa.

Ohāyâ ti ohāyitvā.

"Tassa pana 'Konāgamanassa bhagavato Sobhavatī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Yaññadatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, Uttarā nāma brāhmaṇī mātā,'* 'Bhīyyaso[5] ca Uttaro câ ti dve aggasāvakā,'† 'Sotthijo[6] nām' upaṭṭhāko,'‡ Samuddā ca Uttarā ca aggasāvikā, 'udumbararukkho bodhi,'† sarīraṃ tiṃsahatthubbedhaṃ[7] ahosi, tiṃsavassasahassāni āyu,"§ bhariyā pan' assa Rucigattā nāma brāhmaṇī, Satthavāho nāma putto, hatthiyānena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIV. 16, 17] " Nagaraṃ Sobhavatī nāma Sobho nām' âsi khattiyo
vasati tattha nagare sambuddhassa mahākulaṃ.

Brāhmaṇo Yaññadatto ca āsi buddhassa so pitā
Uttarā nāma janikā Konāgamanassa[8] satthuno.

[XXIV. 22, 23] Bhīyyaso[9] Uttaro nāma ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Sotthijo[10] nām' upaṭṭhāko Konāgamanassa satthuno.

Samuddā ca Uttarā ce ti[11] ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato udumbaro[12] ti pavuccati.[13]

* *Cf. D.* ii. 7. † *Cf. D.* ii. 4. ‡ *Cf. D.* ii. 6. § *Cf. Jā.* i. 43.

[1] *Budv.* XXIV. 14 Tassāpi.
[2] *Budv.* XXIV. 14 bhiyyo.
[3] *Budv.* XXIV. 14 uttarivataṃ.
[4] *Budv.* XXIV. 15 tassa santike.
[5] *Budv.* XXIV. 22 Bhīyyo; *Jā.* i. 43 Bhiyyoso, *v.l.* °yaso; *D.* ii. 4 Bhiyyosa, *v.l.* Bhīyosa.
[6] *Budv.* XXIV. 22 Soṭṭhijo.
[7] *Jā.* i. 43 vīsatihatth-, *v.l.* tiṃsatihatth-.
[8] *Budv.* XXIV. 17 Koṇā-.
[9] *Budv.* XXIV. 22 Bhīyyo so.
[10] *Budv.* XXIV. 22 Soṭṭhijo.
[11] *Budv.* XXIV. 23 c' eva.
[12] *Budv.* XXIV. 23 udambaro.
[13] *Budv.* XXIV. 23 vuccati.

[XXIV. 25-28] Uccattanena[1] so buddho timsahatthasamuggato
ukkāmukhe yathā kambu evaṃ raṃsīhi maṇḍito.

Tiṃsavassasahassāni āyu vijjati[2] tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Dhammacetiṃ samussetvā[3] dhammadussavibhūsitaṃ
dhammapupphagulaṃ[4] katvā nibbuto so sasāvako.

Mahāvilāso tassa jano siridhammappakāsano
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasankhārâ " ti.

Tattha *ukkāmukhe* ti kammāruddhane.

Yathā kambû ti suvaṇṇanekkhaṃ viya.

Evaṃ raṃsīhi maṇḍito ti evaṃ raṃsihi patimaṇḍito samalaṅkato.

Dhammacetiṃ samussetvâ ti sattatiṃsabodhipakkhiyadhammamayaṃ cetiyaṃ patiṭṭhāpetvā.

Dhammadussavibhūsitan ti catusaccadhammapaṭākavibhūsitaṃ.

Dhammapupphagulaṃ katvâ ti dhammamayapupphamālâgulaṃ katvā. Mahājanassa vipassanā cetiyaṅgaṇe ṭhitassa namassanatthāya dhammacetiyaṃ patiṭṭhāpetvā sasāvakasaṅgho satthā parinibbāyî ti.

Mahāvilāso ti mahā-iddhivilāsappatto.

Tassâ ti tassa bhagavato.

Jano ti sāvakajano.

Siridhammappakāsano ti lokuttaradhammappakāsano so bhagavā va *sabbaṃ samantarahitan* ti attho.

Sukhena Koṇāgamano gatâsavo vikāmapāṇâgamano mahesi
vane viveke sirināmadheyye visuddhavaṃsâgamano vasittha.

Sesagāthāsu sabbattha pākaṭaṃ eva.

Koṇāgamanabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto tevīsatimo buddhavaṃso.

---

[1] *Budv.* XXIV. 25 °tarena. [2] *Budv.* XXIV. 26 buddhassa.
[3] *Budv.* XXIV. 27 °itvā. [4] *Budv.* XXIV. 27 °guḷaṃ.

XXV. KASSAPABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Koṇāgamanassa aparabhāge tassa sāsane ca antarahite tiṃsavassasahassâyukā sattā anupubbena parihāyitvā dasavassâyukā hutvā puna vaḍḍhitvā aparimitâyukā ahesuṃ. Puna parihāyitvā vīsativassasahassâyukesu sattesu jātesu anekamanussapo Kassapo nāma satthā loke udapādi. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Bārāṇasīnagare Brahmadattassa* nāma brāhmaṇassa vipulaguṇavatiyā Dhanavatiyā* nāma brāhmaṇiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Isipatane migadāye mātukucchito nikkhami.

Gottavasena pan' assa Kassapakumāro ti nāmam akaṃsu. So dvevassasahassāni agāramajjh' āvasi. Haṃsavā Yasavā Sirinandano[1] ti tassa tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sunandā nāma brāhmaṇī pamukhāni aṭṭhacattālīsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Sunandāya brāhmaṇiyā Vijitasene nāma putte uppanne: uppannasaṃvego mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamissāmī ti cintesi. Ath' assa parivitakkasamanantaram eva pāsādo kulālacakkam iva bhamitvā gaganatalam abbhuggantvā paramarucirakaranikaro viya tārāgaṇaparivuto anekanarasataparivuto gaganatalam alaṅkaronto viya puññânubhāvaṃ pakāsento viya jananayanāni ākaḍḍhanto viya ca rukkhaggāni palobhayamāno viya ca gantvā nigrodhabodhiṃ majjhe katvā bhūmiyaṃ patiṭṭhahi. Atha bodhisatto mahāsatto paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhahitvā devadattaṃ arahaddhajam ādāya pabbaji. Tassa nāṭakitthiyo pāsādā otaritvā addhagāvutaṃ maggaṃ gantvā saparivārā senānivesaṃ katvā nisīdiṃsu. Tato itthī parivārato ṭhapetvā sahâgatā sabbe pabbajiṃsu. Mahāpuriso kira sattâhaṃ tehi parivuto padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Sunandabrāhmaṇiyā dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā khadiravane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Somena nāma yavapālena upanītā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā nigrodhabodhiṃ upagantvā pañcadasahatthâyatavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā tattha nisīditvā abhisambodhiṃ pāpuṇitvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ koṭiyā upanissayasampattiṃ disvā gaganatalena gantvā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye otaritvā tehi parivuto tattha dhammacakkaṃ

* *Cf. D.* ii. 7.

[1] *Called at Budv.* XXV. 35 Haṃso Yaso Sirinando.

pavattesi. Tadā vīsatiyā koṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXV. 1-3] " 'Koṇāgamanassa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo[1]
Kassapo nāma nāmena dhammarājā pabhaṅkaro.'*

Sañchaḍḍitaṃ kulamūlaṃ bavh' annapānabhojanaṃ[2]
datvāna yācake dānaṃ pūrayitvāna mānasaṃ
usabho va ālakaṃ bhetvā patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Dhammacakkappavattente Kassape lokanāyake
vīsatikoṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû " ti.

Tattha *sañchaḍḍitan* ti chaḍḍitaṃ ujjhitaṃ pariccattaṃ.

Kulamūlan ti kulagharaṃ. Aparimitabhogakkhandhaṃ anekakoṭisahassadhanasañcayaṃ dasasatanayanabhavanasadisasobhaṃ atiduccajaṃ tiṇaṃ iva chaḍḍitan ti attho.

Yācake ti yācakānaṃ datvā.

Ālakan ti goṭṭhaṃ.[3] Yathā usabho goṭṭhaṃ bhinditvā yathāsukhaṃ icchitaṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ mahāpuriso pi gehabandhanaṃ bhinditvā abhisambodhiṃ pāpuṇî ti attho. Puna catumāsaṃ janapadacārikaṃ caramāne satthari dasa koṭisahassānaṃ dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Yadā pana Sundaranagaradvāre asanarukkhamūle yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karonto dhammaṃ desesi, tadā pañcannaṃ koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo dhammâbhisamayo ahosi. Puna yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā suraripudurabhibhavane Tāvatiṃsabhavane Sudhammā nāma devasabhā atthi tattha nisīditvā attano mātaraṃ Dhanavatīdeviṃ pamukhaṃ katvā dasasahassilokadhātuyā devatânuggahakaraṇatthaṃ sattappakaraṇaṃ Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ desento tīni devatākoṭisahassāni dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXV. 4-7] " Catumāsaṃ yadā buddho loke carati cārikaṃ
dasakoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyâbhisamayo ahu.

Yamakaṃ vikubbanaṃ katvā ñāṇadhātuṃ pakāsayi[4]
pañcakoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo ahu.

Sudhamma-devapure ramme tattha dhammaṃ pakāsayi
tīni[5] koṭisahassāni[6] devānaṃ bodhayi jino.

---

* *Jā.* i. 43.

---

[1] *Budv.* XXV. 1 dvipad-.
[2] *Budv.* XXV. 2 bahunaṃ pāna-.
[3] *v.l.* goccharṃ (*H.*).
[4] *Budv.* XXV. 5 pakittayi.
[5] *Budv.* XXV. 6 tīṇi.
[6] *Budv.* XXV. 6 °sānaṃ.

Naradevassa yakkhassa apare dhammadesane
etesānaṃ abhisamayā gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyâ "[1] ti.

Tattha *catumāsaṇ* ti cātumāse, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Caratî ti acari.

Yamakaṃ vikubbanaṃ katvâ ti yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā.

Ñāṇadhātun ti sabbaññutañāṇasabhāvaṃ, sabbañāṇadhātun ti pi vadanti.

Pakittayî ti mahājanassa pakāsesi.

Sudhammâ ti Tāvatiṃsabhavane Sudhammā nāma sabhā atthi, tattha nisīditvā ti attho.

Dhamman ti Abhidhammaṃ.

Tadā kira ānubhāvavijitanaradevo Naradevo nāma mahesakkho heṭṭhā vutta-Naradevayakkho* viya mahiddhiko yakkho ahosi. So Jambudīpe ekasmiṃ nagare rañño yādisaṃ rūpaṃ tādisaṃ rūpasaṇṭhānaṃ sarakuttiṃ nimminitvā taṃ rājānaṃ māretvā khāditvā sah' antepuraṃ rajjaṃ paṭilabhitvā aparimitamaṃsabhojano ahosi. So kira itthidhutto ca ahosi. Yadā pana taṃ kusalā chekā itthiyo: n' âyaṃ amhākaṃ rājā amanusso eso ti jānanti tadā so lajjito hutvā tā sabbā khāditvā aññaṃ nagaraṃ paṭipajjati. Evam eva so Naradevayakkho manusse bhakkhayanto yadā Sunandanagarâbhimukhe agamāsi tadā taṃ disvā nagaravāsino manussā maraṇabhayatajjitā sakanagarato nikkhamitvā tato tato palāyiṃsu. Atha te manusse palāyamāne disvā Kassapadasabalo tassa Naradevassa yakkhassa purato aṭṭhāsi. Naradevo devadevaṃ ṭhitaṃ vissaraṃ ghoranādaṃ naditvā bhagavato bhayaṃ uppādetuṃ asakkonto saraṇaṃ gantvā pañhaṃ pucchi. Pañhaṃ vissajjetvā taṃ dametvā tasmiṃ dhammaṃ desayamāne sampattānaṃ naramarānaṃ gaṇanapathâtītānaṃ abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ *Naradevassa yakkhassâ* ti ādi.

Tattha *apare dhammadesane* ti aparasmiṃ dhammadesane.

Etesānan ti etesaṃ, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

"Tassa pana Kassapabhagavato eko va sāvakasannipāto ahosi."† Bārāṇasinagare purohitaputto Tisso nāma ahosi. So Kassapassa bodhisattassa sarīre lakkhaṇasampattiṃ disvā pituno bhāsato sutvā: nissaṃsayaṃ eso mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā buddho bhavissati, etass' âhaṃ santike pabbajitvā saṃsāradukkhato muccissāmî ti saddhamunigaṇavantaṃ Himavantaṃ gantvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbaji. Tassa parivārabhūtāni vīsatitāpasasahassāni ahesuṃ.

* *Above*, p. 254. † *Cf. D.* ii. 6, *Jā.* i. 43.

[1] *Budv.* XXV. 7 asaṅkheyyā.

So aparabhāge: Kassapakumāro nikkhamitvā abhisambodhiṃ anuppatto ti sutvā saparivāro āgantvā Kassapassa bhagavato santike saparivāro ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tasmiṃ samāgame Kassapo bhagavā Māghapuṇṇamāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXV. 8, 9] " Tassā pi devadevassa[1] eko āsi samāgamo
khīṇâsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna[2] tādinaṃ.

Vīsatibhikkhusahassānaṃ tadā āsi samāgamo
atikkantarāgavantānaṃ[3] hirisīlena tādinan " ti.

Tattha *atikkantarāgavantānan* ti atikkantaputhujjanasotâpannâdīnaṃ sabbesaṃ khīṇâsavānam evâ ti attho.

Hirisīlena tādinan ti hiriyā ca sīlena ca sadisānaṃ. " Tadā bodhisatto Jotipālo nāma māṇavo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū bhūmiyañ ca antalikkhe ca pākaṭo Ghaṭīkārassa kumbhakārassa sahāyo ahosi. So tena saddhiṃ satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā tassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā tassa santike pabbaji. So āraddhaviriyo tīni piṭakāni uggahetvā vattapaṭipattiyā buddhasāsanaṃ sobhesi. So pi taṃ satthā vyākāsi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXV. 10-17] " Ahaṃ tena samayena[4] Jotipālo ti vissuto[5]
ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragū.

Lakkhaṇe itihāse ca sadhamme[6] pāramiṃ gato
bhummantalikkhe kusalo katavijjo anāmayo.[7]

Kassapassa bhagavato Ghaṭīkāro[8] nām' upaṭṭhāko
sagāravo sappatisso nibbuto tatiye phale.

Ādāya maṃ Ghaṭīkāro[8] upagañchi Kassapaṃ jinaṃ
tassa dhammaṃ suṇitvāna pabbajiṃ tassa santike.

Āraddhaviriyo hutvāna[9] vattâvattesu kovido
na kvaci[10] parihāyāmi pūremi jinasāsanaṃ.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 43.

[1] *Budv.* XXV. 8 devadassa. [2] *Budv.* XXV. 8 °ānaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XXV. 9 abhikkantabhagavantānaṃ.
[4] *Budv.* XXV. 10 ahaṃ tadā māṇavako, *also H. v.l.* (māna-).
[5] *Budv.* XXV. 11 vissuto. [6] *Budv.* XXV. 11 saddhamme.
[7] *Budv.* XXV. 11 anāvayo. [8] *Budv.* XXV. 12, 13 Ghaṭikāro.
[9] *Budv.* XXV. 14 hutvā. [10] *Budv.* XXV. 14 kvāci.

Yāvatā buddhabhaṇitaṃ[1] navaṅgaṃ jinasāsanaṃ[2]
sabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitvāna sobhayiṃ jinasāsanaṃ.

Mama acchariyaṃ disvā so pi buddho viyākari
imamhi bhaddake kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Ahu Kapilavhaye ramme . . . pe . . .

| XXV. 31, 32] Tass' âhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭho saṃviggamānaso[3]
uttariṃ[4] vataṃ[4] adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā.

Evam ahaṃ saṃsaritvā[5] parivajjento[6] anācāraṃ
dukkaṭañ[7] ca kataṃ mayhaṃ bodhiyā eva[8] kāraṇâ " ti.

Tattha *bhummantaḷikkhe kusalo* ti bhūmiparikkhāsu ca joticakkâcāre jotivijjāya ca kusalo ti attho.

Upaṭṭhāko ti upaṭṭhāyako.

Sappatisso ti sappatissayo.

Nibbuto ti vinīto vissuto vā.

Tatiye phale ti nimittasattamī tatiyaphalâdhigamahetu nibbuto ti attho.

Ādāyâ ti gahetvā.

Vattâvattesû ti khuddakavattamahāvattesu.

Kovido ti kusalo, tesaṃ pūraṇe kusalo.

Na kvaci parihāyāmî ti kvaci sīlesu vā samādhisamāpatti-ādisu vā katthaci kuto pi na parihāyāmi sabbattha me parihāni nāma na vijjatī ti dīpeti. Na koci parihāyāmî ti pi pāṭho. So yev' attho.

Yāvatâ ti paricchedavacanam etaṃ, yāvatakan ti attho.

Buddhabhaṇitan ti buddhavacanaṃ.

Sobhayin ti sobhesiṃ pakāsayiṃ.

Mama acchariyan ti mama sammāpaṭipattiṃ aññehi asādhāraṇaṃ acchariyaṃ abbhutaṃ Kassapo bhagavā disvâ ti attho.

Saṃsaritvâ ti saṃsāre saṃsaritvā.

Anācāran ti anācāraṃ akattabbaṃ akaraṇīyan ti attho.

" Tassa pana Kassapassa bhagavato jātanagaraṃ Bārāṇasi nāma ahosi, ' Brahmadatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, paramaguṇavatī Dhanavatī nāma brāhmaṇī mātā,'* Tisso† ca Bhāradvājo† ca aggasāvakā,

* *Cf. D.* ii. 7. † *Cf. D.* ii. 5.

[1] *Budv.* XXV. 15 °bhaṇitaṃ. [2] *Budv.* XXV. 15 satthusāsanaṃ.
[3] *Budv.* XXV. 31 Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyyo cittaṃ pasādayiṃ.
[4] *Budv.* XXV. 31 uttarivatam. [5] *Budv.* XXV. 32 °saretvā.
[6] *Budv.* XXV. 32 °jjanto. [7] *Budv.* XXV. 32 dukkarañ.
[8] *Budv.* XXV. 32 yeva.

Sabbamitto* nāma upaṭṭhāko, Anulā ca Uruvelā ca aggasāvikā, nigrodharukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ vīsatihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, vīsativassasahassāni āyu,"† Nandā nām' assa bhariyā aggamahesi, Vijitaseno nāma putto, pāsādayānena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXV. 33, 34] "Nagaraṃ Bārāṇasi nāma Kikī[1] nām' āsi khattiyo
vasati tattha nagare sambuddhassa mahākulaṃ.

Brāhmaṇo Brahmadatto va[2] āsi buddhassa so pitā
mātā Dhanavatī nāma[3] Kassapassa mahesino.

[XXV. 39, 40] Tisso ca Bhāradvājo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Sabbamitto upaṭṭhāko Kassapassa mahesino.

Anulā[4] ca Uruvelā[5] ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato nigrodho ti pavuccati.

[XXV. 42-51] Uccattanena[6] so buddho vīsati ratanamuggato
vijjūlaṭṭhi va ākāse cando va gahapūrito.

Vīsativassasahassāni āyu tassa mahesino
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Dhammataḷākaṃ[7] māpetvā sīlaṃ datvā vilepanaṃ
dhammadussaṃ nivāsetvā dhammamālaṃ vibhajjiya.[8]

Dhammavimalam ādāsaṃ ṭhapayitvā mahājane
keci nibbānaṃ patthentā passantu me alaṅkaraṃ.

Sīlakañcukaṃ datvāna jhānakavacavammitaṃ[9]
dhammacammaṃ pārupitvā[10] datvā sannāham uttamaṃ.

Satiphalakaṃ datvāna ṭikhiṇaṃ[11] ñāṇakuntimaṃ[11]
dhammakhaggavaraṃ datvā sīlaṃ[12] saṃsaggamaddanaṃ[12]

Tevijjabhūsanaṃ[13] datvā[13] āvelaṃ[14] caturo phale
chaḷabhiññābharaṇaṃ datvā dhammapupphapilandhanaṃ.

* *Cf. D.* ii. 6. † *Cf. Jā.* i. 43.

[1] *Budv.* XXV. 33 Kiki.
[2] *Budv.* XXV. 34 ca.
[3] *Budv.* XXV. 34 *omits* mātā *and reads* Dhanavatī nāma janikā.
[4] *Budv.* XXV. 40 Anuḷā.
[5] *Budv.* XXV. 40 Uruveḷā.
[6] *Budv.* XXV. 42 uccatarena.
[7] *Budv.* XXV. 44 °talākaṃ.
[8] *Budv.* XXV. 44 virājiya.
[9] *Budv.* XXV. 46 °vammikaṃ.
[10] *Budv.* XXV. 46 °petvā.
[11] *Budv.* XXV. 47 tikhiṇañāṇa-.
[12] *Budv.* XXV. 47 sīlasaṃ-.
[13] *Budv.* XXV. 48 tevijjābhūsaṃ datvāna.
[14] *Budv.* XXV. 48 āveḷaṃ.

Saddhammapaṇḍaracchattaṃ datvā pāpanivāraṇaṃ
māpayitv'[1] âbhayaṃ[1] pupphaṃ nibbuto so sasâvako.

Eso hi sammasambuddho appameyyo durāsado
eso hi dhammaratano svākkhāto[2] ehipassiko.

Eso hi saṅgharatano suppaṭipanno anuttaro
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārâ " ti.

Tattha *vijjulaṭṭhi vâ* ti meghabhāvena saṇṭhitā vijjullatā viya.
Cando va gahapūrito ti parivesagahaparikkhitto puṇṇacando viya.
Dhammatalākaṃ māpetvâ ti pariyattidhammatalākaṃ māpayitvā.
Sīlaṃ datvā vilepanan ti catupārisuddhisīlasaṅkhātaṃ cittasantativibhūsanatthaṃ vilepanaṃ datvā.
Dhammadussaṃ nivāsetvâ ti hirottappadhammasaṅkhātaṃ sāṭakayugaṃ nivāsetvā.
Dhammamālaṃ vibhajjiyâ ti sattatiṃsabodhipakkhiyadhammakusumamālaṃ vibhajitvā viracitvâ ti attho.
Dhammavimalam ādāsan ti vimalañ ca sotâpattimaggasaṅkhātaṃ ādāsaṃ sâvajjânavajjakusalâkusaladhammasallakkhaṇatthaṃ mahājanassa dhammatalākatīre dhamm' âdāsaṃ ṭhapetva ti attho.
Mahājane ti mahājanassa.
Keci·nibbānaṃ patthentâ ti vimalañ ca sotâpattimaggaṃ sabbâkusalamalavilayakaraṃ amatam asaṅkhatam anītikaṃ paramasantaṃ accutirasaṃ nibbānaṃ patthentā vicaranti te imaṃ *alaṅkāraṃ* vuttappakāraṃ mayā dassitaṃ *passantû* ti attho. Nibbānaṃ atipatthento passantu me alaṅkaran ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho.
Alaṅkaran ti rassaṃ katvāna vuttaṃ.
Sīlakañcukan ti pañcasīladasasīlacatupārisuddhisīlamayakañcukaṃ.
Jhānakavacavammitan ti catukkapañcakajjhānakavacaṃ bandhitvā.
Dhammacammaṃ pārupitvā ti satisampajaññasaṅkhātacammaṃ pārupitvā.
Datvā sannāham uttaman ti uttamaṃ caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ viriyasannāhaṃ datvā katvâ ti attho.
Satiphalakaṃ datvānâ ti rāgâdidosâripāpanivāraṇatthaṃ catusatipaṭṭhānaphalakanivāraṇaṃ datvā.
Tikkhiṇaṃ ñāṇakuntiman ti paṭivedhasamatthatā tikkhiṇavipassanāñāṇakuntavantaṃ, vipassanāñāṇanisitakuntavaran ti attho, kilesabalanidhanakaraṃ yogâvacaraṃ ṭhapetvâ ti attho.

[1] *Budv.* XXV. 40 māpevtā abhayaṃ. [2] *Budv.* XXV. 50 svākhyāto.

Dhammakhaggavaraṃ datvâ ti tassa yogâvacarassa viriyupalatala-nisitadhāraṃ maggapaññāvarakhaggaṃ datvā.

Sīlaṃ saṃsaggamaddanan ti ariyaṃ lokuttarasīlaṃ kilesasaṃsagga-maddanatthāya kilesanigghātanatthāyâ ti attho.

Tevijjābhūsanan datvâ ti tivijjāmayaṃ vibhūsanaṃ datvā.

Âvelaṃ caturo phale ti cattāri phalāni vaṭaṃsakaṃ katvā.

Chaḷabhiññâbharaṇan ti ābharaṇatthāya alaṅkārakaraṇatthāya cha-ḷabhiññāyo datvā.

Dhammapupphapilandhanan ti navalokuttaradhammasaṅkhātaku-sumamālaṃ katvā.

Saddhammapaṇḍaracchattaṃ datvā pāpanivāraṇan ti accantavi-suddhaṃ vimuttisesacchattaṃ sabbâkusalâtapanivāraṇaṃ datvā.

Māpayitv' âbhayaṃ pupphan ti abhayapuragāminaṃ aṭṭhaṅgika-maggaṃ pupphaṃ katvâ ti attho.

Kassapo kira bhagavā Kāsiraṭṭhe Setavyanagare Setavyuyyāne parinibbāyi. Dhātuyo kir' assa na vikiriṃsu. Sakala-Jambudī-pavāsino manussā sannipatitvā ekamekaṃ suvaṇṇiṭṭhikaṃ koṭi-agghanakaṃ ratanavicittaṃ bahi racanatthaṃ ekamekaṃ aḍḍhakoṭi-agghanakaṃ abbhantarapūraṇatthaṃ manosilāmayaṃ mattikākic-caṃ telena udakakiccaṃ karonto yojanubbedhaṃ thūpam akaṃsu.

Kassapo pi bhagavā katakicco
sabbasattahitam eva karonto
Kāsirājanagare migadāye
lokanandanakaro vasî ti.

Sesagāthāsu sabbattha pākaṭam evâ ti.

Iti Madhuratthavilāsiniyā Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathāya Kassapa-buddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Ettāvatā catuvīsatibuddhānaṃ vaṃsavaṇṇanā sabbâkārena samattâ ti.

XXVI. GOTAMABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Idāni yasmā amhākaṃ Buddhavaṃsassa vaṇṇanā anukkamena sampattā tasmâ 'yaṃ tassa vaṇṇanā. "Tattha amhākaṃ bodhi-satto Dīpaṅkarâdīnaṃ catuvīsatiyā buddhānaṃ santike adhikāraṃ karonto kappasatasahassâdhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni āgato. Kas-

sapassa pana bhagavato orabhāge ṭhapetvā imaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ añño buddho nāma n' atthi. Iti Dīpaṅkarâdīnaṃ catuvīsatiyā buddhānaṃ santike laddhabyākaraṇo pana bodhisatto. Ye te pana:

' Manussattaṃ liṅgasampattihetu satthāradassanaṃ
pabbajjā guṇasampatti adhikāro ca chandatā
aṭṭha dhammasamodhānā abhinīhāro samijjhatî '* ti

ime aṭṭha dhamme samodhānetvā Dīpaṅkarapādamūle katâbhinīhārena

' Handa buddhakare dhamme vicināmi ito c' ito '†

(ussāhaṃ katvā)[1]

' vicinanto tadâddakkhiṃ paṭhamaṃ dānapāramin '† ti

dānapāramitâdayo buddhakārakadhammā diṭṭhā te pūrento yāva Vessantarattabhāvā āgami. Āgacchanto ca ye te katâbhinīhārānaṃ ānisaṃsā saṃvaṇṇitā:

' Evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannā bodhiyā niyatā narā
saṃsāraṃ dīgham addhānaṃ kappakoṭisatehi pi.

Avīcimhi na uppajjanti tathā lokantaresu ca
nijjhāmataṇhā khuppipāsā na honti kālakañjakā.

Na honti khuddakā pāṇā uppajjantā pi duggatiṃ
jāyamānā manussesu jaccandhā na bhavanti te.

Sotavekallatā n' atthi na bhavanti mūgapakkhikā
itthibhāvaṃ na gacchanti ubhatobyañjanapaṇḍakā,
na bhavanti pariyāpannā bodhiyā niyatā narā.

Muttā ānantarikehi sabbattha suddhagocarā
micchādiṭṭhiṃ na sevanti kammakiriyadassanā.

Vasamānā pi saggesu asaññe na upapajjare
suddhâvāsesu devesu hetu nāma na vijjati.

Nekkhammaninnā sappurisā visaṃyuttā bhavâbhave
caranti lokatthacariyāyo pūrento sabbapāramī '‡ ti

* *Budv.* II. 59, *Jā.* i. 14, 44; *first two lines CpA.* 16.
† *Budv.* II. 116, *l.* 1, 117, *l.* 1; *Jā.* i. 20.
‡ *Jā.* i. 44.

[1] *H. brackets.*

te ānisaṃse adhigantvā āgato,"* evaṃ āgacchanto " Vessantaratta-bhāve ṭhito:

' Acetan' âyaṃ paṭhavī aviññāya sukhaṃ dukhaṃ
sā pi dānabalā mayhaṃ sattakkhattuṃ pakampathâ '† ti

evaṃ mahāpaṭhavikampanāni mahāpuññāni katvā āyupariyosāne tato cavitvā Tusitabhavane nibbatti."† " Tusitabhavane‡ vasamāne pana bodhisatte buddhakolāhalaṃ nāma udapādi. Lokasmiṃ hi tīṇi kolāhalāni uppajjanti, seyyath' îdaṃ: kappakolāhalaṃ buddhakolāhalaṃ cakkavattikolāhalan ti. 'Tattha vassasatasahassassa accayena kappuṭṭhānaṃ bhavissatî ti Lokabyūhā nāma kāmâvacarā devā muttasirā vikaṇṇakesā rudammukhā assūni hatthehi puñchamānā rattavatthanivatthā ativiya virūpavesadhārino hutvā manussapathe vicarantā evaṃ ārocenti: mārisā mārisā ito vassasatasahassassa accayena kappuṭṭhānaṃ bhavissati ayaṃ loko vinassissati mahāsamuddo pi ussussati ayañ ca mahāpaṭhavī Sineru ca pabbatarājā uḍḍayhissanti vinassissanti yāva Brahmalokā lokavināso bhavissati. Mettaṃ mārisā bhāvetha karuṇaṃ muditaṃ upekkhaṃ mārisā bhāvetha, mātaraṃ pitaraṃ upaṭṭhahatha, kule jeṭṭhâpacāyino hothâ ti.'§ Idaṃ kappakolāhalaṃ nāma.

Vassasahassassa accayena sabbaññū buddho loke uppajjissatî ti lokapāladevatā: ito mārisā vassasahassassa accayena buddho loke uppajjissatî ti ugghosentiyo āhiṇḍanti. Idaṃ buddhakolāhalaṃ nāma.

Vassasatassa accayena cakkavattirājā uppajjissatî ti devatā: ito mārisā vassasatassa accayena cakkavattiko rājā uppajjissatî ti ugghosentiyo āhiṇḍanti. Idaṃ cakkavattikolāhalaṃ nāma.

Tesu buddhakolāhalaṃ sutvā sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā ekato sannipatitvā: Asuko nāma satto buddho bhavissatî ti ñatvā upasaṅkamitvā āyācanti, āyācamānā ca tassa pubbanimittesu uppannesu āyācanti. Tadā pana sabbā pi tā ekekacakkavāḷe Cātummahārāja-Sakka-Suyāma-Santusita-Vasavatti-Mahābrahmehi saddhiṃ ekacakkavāḷe sannipatitvā Tusitabhavane uppannacutinimittassa[1] bodhisattassa santikaṃ gantvā: mārisā tumhehi dasapāramiyo pūritā, pūrentehi na Sakka-Brahmasampatti-ādikaṃ sampattiṃ patthentehi pūritā, lokanittharaṇatthāya pana vo sabbaññutaṃ patthentehi paripūritā buddhattāya:

* *Jā*. i. 44-45. † *Jā*. i. 47.
‡ *From here to* †, p. 273 *below cf*. *Jā*. i. 47-49. § *Vism*. 415.

[1] *Sī*. I, II, III, IV uppannacuticittassa (*H*.).

" Kālo 'yaṃ te mahāvīra uppajja mātukucchiyaṃ
sadevakaṃ tārayanto bujjhassu amataṃ padan "* ti

yāciṃsu. Atha mahāsatto devatāhi evaṃ āyāciyamāno devatānaṃ paṭiññaṃ adatvā va kāladīpadesakulajanetti-āyuparicchedavasena pañca mahāvilokanāni vilokesi. Tattha: kālo nu kho na kālo ti paṭhamaṃ kālaṃ vilokesi. Tattha vassasatasahassato uddhaṃ vaḍḍhita-āyukālo kālo nāma na hoti. Kasmā? Tadā hi sattānaṃ jātijarāmaraṇāni na paññāyanti, buddhānañ ca dhammadesanā tilakkhaṇamuttā nāma n' atthi, tesaṃ aniccaṃ dukkham anattâ ti kathentānaṃ: kiṃ nām' etaṃ kathentî ti n' eva sotabbaṃ na saddhātabbaṃ maññanti, tato abhisamayo na hoti, tasmiṃ asati aniyyānikaṃ sāsanaṃ hoti, tasmā so akālo. Vassasatato ūna-āyukālo pi kālo na hoti. Kasmā? Tadā sattā ussannakilesā honti, ussannakilesānaṃ dinnovādo ovādaṭṭhāne na tiṭṭhati udake daṇḍarāji[1] viya khippaṃ vigacchati, tasmā so pi akālo. Vassasatasahassato paṭṭhāya heṭṭhā, vassasatato paṭṭhāya uddhaṃ āyukālo kālo nāma. Tadā pana vassasatakālo ahosi, atha mahāsatto nibbattitabbakālo ti passi. Tato dīpaṃ olokento saparivāre cattāro dīpe oloketvā: tīsu dīpesu buddhā na nibbattanti, Jambudīpe yeva nibbattantî ti dīpaṃ passi. Tato: Jambudīpo nāma mahā dasayojanasahassaparimāṇo, katarasmiṃ nu kho padese buddhā nibbattantî? ti, okāsaṃ olokento Majjhimadesaṃ passi"† " Kapilavatthu‡ nāma nagaraṃ, tattha mayā nibbattitabban ti niṭṭham agamāsi. Tato kulaṃ vilokento: buddhā nāma vessakule vā suddakule vā na nibbattanti. Lokasammate pana khattiyakule vā brāhmaṇakule vā nibbattanti. Etarahi khattiyakulaṃ lokasammataṃ kulaṃ passi. Tato mātaraṃ vilokento: Buddhamātā nāma lolā surādhuttā na hoti, kappasatasahassaṃ pana pūritapāramī, jātito paṭṭhāya akhaṇḍapañcasīlā yeva hoti, ayañ ca Mahāmāyā nāma devī edisī, ayaṃ me mātā bhavissatî ti kittakam pan' assā āyû ti dasannaṃ māsānaṃ upari satta divasānî ti passi.

Iti imaṃ pañcavidhaṃ mahāvilokanaṃ viloketvā: kālo me mārisā buddhabhāvāyâ ti devānaṃ paṭiññaṃ datvā: gacchatha tumhe ti, tā devatā uyyojetvā Tusitadevatāhi parivuto Tusitapure Nandanavanaṃ pāvisi. Sabbadevalokesu Nandanavanaṃ atthi yeva, tatra naṃ devatā: ito cuto sugatiṃ gacchâ ti pubbe katakusalakammo-

* *DhA.* i. 84, *and above*, p. 142.
† *To here from* ‡, p. 272 *above cf. Jā.* i. 47-49.
‡ *From here to* *, p. 274 *below cf. Jā.* i. 49-50.

[1] *v.l.* (*H.*) kaḍḍhitarāji.

kāsaṃ sārayamānā vicaranti. So evaṃ tāhi devatāhi kusalaṃ sārayamānāhi parivuto tatra vicaranto cavitvā Mahāmāyākucchismiṃ Uttarâsaḷhanakkhattena paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi."* "Mahāpurisassa pana mātukucchismiṃ paṭisandhigaṇhanakkhaṇe ekappahāren' eva sakaladasasahassī lokadhātu saṃkampi, dvattiṃsa pubbanimittāni pāturahaṃsu."† "Evaṃ‡ gahitapaṭisandhikassa bodhisattassa c' eva bodhisattamātuyā ca upaddavanivāraṇatthaṃ khaggahatthā cattāro devaputtā ārakkhaṃ gaṇhiṃsu. Bodhisattassa mātu purisesu rāgacittaṃ n' uppajji, lābhaggappattā ca sā ahosi sukhinī akilantakāyā, bodhisattañ ca attano kucchigataṃ vippasanne maṇiratane āvutapaṇḍusuttaṃ viya passati. Yasmā bodhisattena vasitakucchi nāma cetiyagabbhasadisā hoti na sakkā aññena sattena āvasituṃ vā paribhuñjituṃ vā, tasmā bodhisattamātā sattâhajāte bodhisatte kālaṃ katvā Tusitapure nibbattati. Yathā pana aññā itthiyo dasa māse apatvā pi atikkamitvā pi nisinnā pi nipannā pi vijāyanti, na evaṃ bodhisattamātā, sā pana bodhisattaṃ dasa māse kucchinā pariharitvā ṭhitā va vijāyati, ayaṃ bodhisattamātu dhammatā.

Mahāmāyadevī dasa māse kucchinā bodhisattaṃ pariharitvā paripuṇṇagabbhā ñātigharaṃ gantukāmā Suddhodanamahārājassa ārocesi: icchām' ahaṃ mahārāja Devadahanagaraṃ gantun ti. Rājā: sādhû ti sampaṭicchitvā Kapilapurato yāva Devadahanagarā añjasaṃ samaṃ kāretvā kadalipuṇṇa-ghaṭakamukadhajapaṭākâdīhi alaṅkārāpetvā deviṃ navakanakasivikāya nisīdāpetvā mahatiyā vibhūtiyā mahatā parivārena pesesi. Dvinnaṃ nagarānaṃ antare ubhayanagaravāsīnaṃ paribhogârahaṃ Lumbinīvanaṃ nāma maṅgalasālavanaṃ atthi. Taṃ tasmiṃ samaye mūlato yāv' aggasākhā sabbaṃ ekapāliphullaṃ ahosi. Sākhantarehi c' eva pupphantarehi ca paramaratikaramadhuravirūtāhi madamuditāhi bhūtasañcārāhi parabhatamadhukaravadhūhi upagīyamānasuranandana-Nandanavanasadisasobhaṃ vanaṃ disvā deviyā sālavanakīḷaṃ anubhavituṃ cittam uppajji.

Vibhūsitā bālajanā ti cālinī
vibhūsitaṅgī vanit' eva mālinī
sadā janānaṃ nayanālimālinī
vilumpinī vā ti viroci Lumbinī.

Amaccā rañño ārocetvā deviṃ gahetvā taṃ Lumbinīvanaṃ pavisiṃsu. Sā maṅgalasālamūlaṃ gantvā tassa ujusamavaṭṭakkhan-

* *To here from* ‡, p. 273 *above cf. Jā.* i. 49-50. † *Cf. Jā.* i. 51.
‡ *From here to* *, p. 278 *below cf. Jā.* i. 51-58.

dhassa pupphaphalapallavasamalaṅkatassa yaṃ sākhaṃ gaṇhitukāmā ahosi. Sā sālasākhā abalā janahadayalolā sayam eva vilambamānā hutvā tassā karatalasmiṃ samūpāgatā. Atha sā taṃ sālasākhaṃ tambatuṅganakhujjalena kamaladalavattivaṭṭaṅgulinā navakanakakaṭavalayasobhinā paramaratikarena karena aggahesi. Sā taṃ sālasākhaṃ gahetvā ṭhitā asitajaladharavivaragatā bālacandarekhā viya ca aciraṭṭhitikā accippabhā viya ca Nandanavanajātaṃ devī viya ca devī virocittha. Tāvad ev' assā kammajavātā caliṃsu. Ath' assā sānipākāraṃ parikkhipitvā mātu purato ṭhapetvā mahājano paṭikkami. Sālasākhaṃ gahetvā tiṭṭhamānāya eva tassā gabbhavuṭṭhānaṃ ahosi. Taṅkhaṇaṃ yeva cattāro Mahābrahmāno suvaṇṇajālaṃ ādāya gantvā tena suvaṇṇajālena bodhisattaṃ sampaṭicchitvā mātu purato ṭhapetvā: attamanā hohi devi mahesakko te putto uppanno ti āhaṃsu. Yathā pan' aññe sattā mātukucchito nikkhamantā paṭikkulena asucinā makkhitā nikkhamanti, na evaṃ bodhisatto. So pana dve hatthapāde pasāretvā ṭhitako va mātukucchisambhavena kenaci asucinā amakkhito va suddho visado kāsikavatthe nikkhattamaṇiratanaṃ viya virocamāno mātukucchito nikkhami. Evaṃ sante pi ca bodhisattassa ca bodhisattamātuyā ca sakkāratthaṃ ākāsato dve udakadhārā nikkhamitvā bodhisattassa ca mātuyā ca sarīre utuṃ gāhāpesuṃ.

Atha naṃ suvaṇṇajālena paṭiggahetvā ṭhitānaṃ Brahmānaṃ hatthato cattāro mahārājāno maṅgalasammatāya sukhasamphassāya ajinappaveniyā gaṇhiṃsu. Tesaṃ hatthato manussā dukūlacumbaṭakena, manussānaṃ hatthato muñcitvā paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya puratthimadisaṃ olokesi. Anekāni cakkavāḷasahassāni ekaṅganāni ahesuṃ. Tattha devamanussā gandhapupphamālādīhi pūjayamānā: mahāpurisa tumhehi sadiso ettha n' atthi, kuto uttaritaro ti āhaṃsu. Evaṃ dasa disā oloketvā attano sadisaṃ adisvā uttaradisābhimukho satta padavītihārena agamāsi. Gacchanto ca paṭhaviyā evaṃ gato n' ākāsena acelako va gato na sacelako daharo ca gato na soḷasavassuddesiko mahājanassa pana ākāsena gacchanto viya ca alaṅkatapaṭiyatto viya ca soḷasavassuddesiko viya ca ahosi. Tato sattame pade ṭhatvā: aggo 'ham asmi lokassā ti, ādikaṃ āsabhiṃ vācaṃ nicchārento sīhanādaṃ nadi. Bodhisatto hi tīsu attabhāvesu mātukucchito nikkhantamatto va vācaṃ nicchāresi, Mahosadhattabhāve Vessantarattabhāve imasmiṃ attabhāve ti. Mahosadhattabhāve kir' assa mātukucchito nikkhamantass' eva Sakko devarājā āgantvā candanasāraṃ hatthe ṭhapetvā gato, so taṃ muṭṭhiyaṃ katvā va nikkhanto. Atha naṃ mātā: tāta, kiṃ gahetvā āgato 'si? ti pucchi. Osadhaṃ ammā ti. Iti osadhaṃ gahetvā āgatattā Osadhakumāro

tvev' assa nāmaṃ kariṃsu. Vessantarattabhāve pana mātukucchito nikkhamanto va dakkhiṇahatthaṃ pasāretvā: atthi nu kho amma kiñci gehasmiṃ dānaṃ dassāmî ti vadanto nikkhami. Ath' assa mātā: sadhane kule nibbatto 'si tātâ ti, puttassa hatthaṃ attano hatthatale katvā sahassatthavikaṃ ṭhapesi. Imasmiṃ attabhāve imaṃ sīhanādaṃ nadî ti. Evaṃ bodhisatto tīsu attabhāvesu mātukucchito nikkhantamatto vācaṃ nicchāresi. Jātakkhaṇe pi dvattiṃsa pubbanimittāni pāturahaṃsu. Yasmiṃ samaye amhākaṃ bodhisatto Lumbinivane jāto tasmiṃ yeva samaye Rāhulamātā devī Channo Kāludāyi amacco Ājānīyo hatthirājā Kanthako assarājā mahābodhirukkho catasso nidhikumbhiyo ca jātā, tattha eko gāvutappamāṇo eko aḍḍhayojanappamāṇo eko tigāvutappamāṇo eko yojanappamāṇo ahosi. Ime satta sahajātā nāma honti.

Ubhayanagaravāsino mahāpurisaṃ gahetvā Kapilavatthupuram eva agamaṃsu. Taṃ divasam eva: Kapilavatthunagare Suddhodanamahārājassa putto bodhimūle nisīditvā buddho bhavissatî ti Tāvatiṃsabhavane haṭṭhatuṭṭhā devasaṅghā celukkhepâdīni pavattentā kīḷiṃsu. Tasmiṃ samaye Suddhodanamahārājassa kulupago aṭṭha samāpattilābhī Kāladevalo nāma tāpaso bhattakiccaṃ katvā divāvihāratthāya Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ gantvā tattha divāvihāraṃ nisinno tā devatā tuṭṭhamānasā kīḷantiyo disvā: kiṃkāranā tuṭṭhamānasā pamuditahadayā kīḷatha, mayhaṃ taṃ kāraṇaṃ kathethâ ti pucchi. Tā devatā āhaṃsu: mārisa, Suddhodanarañño putto jāto, so bodhimaṇḍe nisīditvā buddho hutvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattessati, tassa anantarūpaṃ buddhalīlhaṃ passituṃ labhissāmâ ti iminā kāraṇena tuṭṭh' amhâ ti. Atha tāpaso tāsaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā paramadassanīyaratanâvalokato devalokato oruyha narapatinivesanaṃ pavisitvā paññattâsane nisīdi. Tato katapaṭisanthāraṃ rājānaṃ: putto kira te mahārāja jāto, taṃ passituṃ labhissāmâ ti āha. Rājā alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ tan ayaṃ āṇāpetvā Devalatāpasaṃ vandāpetuṃ abhihari. Mahāpurisassa pādā parivattitvā vijjullatā viya asitajaladharataṭesu tāpasassa jaṭāsu patiṭṭhahiṃsu. Bodhisattena ten' attabhāvena vanditabbo nāma añño n' atthi. Tato tāpaso uṭṭhāyāsanā bodhisattassa añjaliṃ paggahesi. Rājā taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā attano puttaṃ vandi. Tāpaso bodhisattassa lakkhaṇasampattiṃ disvā: bhavissati nu kho buddho udāhu na bhavissatî ti āvajjitvā: nissaṃsayaṃ buddho bhavissatî ti anāgataṃ saññāṇena ñatvā: acchariyapuriso ayan ti sitaṃ akāsī. Tato: ahaṃ imaṃ buddhabhūtaṃ daṭṭhuṃ labhissāmi nu kho ti upadhārento: na labhissāmi, antarā yeva kālaṃ katvā buddhasahassena pi gantvā bodhetuṃ asakkuṇeyye arūpabhāve nibbattissāmî ti disvā: evarūpaṃ nāma acchariyapuri-

saṃ daṭṭhuṃ na labhissāmi mahatī vata me hāni bhavissatî ti parodi. Manussā pana disvā: amhākaṃ ayyo idān' eva hasitvā puna rodituṃ ārabhi, kin nu kho bhante amhākaṃ ayyaputtassa koci antarāyo bhavissatî ti pucchiṃsu. Tāpaso āha: n' atth' etassa antarāyo, nissaṃsayena buddho bhavissati. Atha kasmā tumhe paroditthâ ti. Evarūpaṃ acchariyapurisaṃ buddhabhūtaṃ daṭṭhuṃ na labhissāmi, mahatī vata me hāni bhavissatî ti attānaṃ anusocanto rodāmî ti āha. Tato bodhisattaṃ pañcame divase sīsaṃ nahāpetvā sakkāraṃ katvā: nāmaṃ gaṇhissāmî ti rājabhavanaṃ catujātikagandhena upalimpitvā lājapañcamāni kusumāni vikiritvā asambhinnapāyāsaṃ pacāpetvā tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū aṭṭhasate brāhmaṇe nimantetvā rājabhavane nisīdāpetvā madhupāyāsaṃ bhojetvā sakkāraṃ katvā: kin nu kho bhavissatî ti lakkhaṇāni pariggāhāpesuṃ. Tesu Rāmâdayo aṭṭha brāhmaṇā pariggāhakā ahesuṃ. Tesu satta janā dve aṅguliyo ukkhipitvā vyākariṃsu: imehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato agāraṃ ajjhāvasanto rājā hoti cakkavattī, pabbajamāno buddho ti. Tesaṃ pana sabbadaharo gottena Koṇḍañño nāma brāhmaṇo bodhisattassa lakkhaṇavarasampattiṃ disvā: etassa agāramajjhe ṭhānakāraṇaṃ n' atthi, ekanten' eva vivattacchado buddho bhavissatî ti ekam eva aṅguliṃ ukkhipitvā evaṃ vyākāsi. Ath' assa nāmaṃ gaṇhantā sabbalokatthasiddhikarattā Siddhattho ti nāmam akaṃsu. Atha te brāhmaṇā attano gharāni gantvā putte āmantetvā evam āhaṃsu: amhe mahallakā, Suddhodanamahārājassa puttaṃ sabbaññutaṃ pattaṃ mayaṃ sambhaveyyāma vā na vā tumhe pana tasmiṃ pabbajitvā sabbaññutaṃ patte tassa sāsane pabbajathâ ti. Tato satta pi janā yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatva yathākammaṃ gatā. Koṇḍaññamāṇavo arogo ahosi. Tadā pana so rājā: kiṃ disvā mama putto pabbajissatî ti te pucchi. Cattāri pubbanimittāni disvâ ti. Katarañ ca katarañ câ ? ti. Jiṇṇaṃ vyādhitaṃ mataṃ pabbajitan ti. Rājā: ito paṭṭhāya evarūpānaṃ mama puttassa santikaṃ upasaṅkamituṃ mā adatthâ ti vatvā kumārassa cakkhupathe jiṇṇapurisâdīnaṃ āgamananivāraṇatthaṃ catusu disāsu gāvute gāvute ārakkhaṃ ṭhapesi. Taṃ divasaṃ tasmiṃ ṭhāne sannipatitesu asītiyā ñātikulasahassesu ekameko ekamekaṃ puttaṃ paṭijāni: ayaṃ buddho vā hotu rājā vā, mayaṃ ekamekaṃ puttaṃ dassāma, sace buddho bhavissati khattiyasamaṇehi yeva parivuto vicarissati, sace rājā cakkavatti bhavissati khattiyakumārehi yeva parivuto vicarissatî ti. Atha rājā mahāpurisassa paramarūpasampannā vigatasabbadosā dhātiyo adāsi. Bodhisatto anantena parivārena mahatā sirisamudayena vaḍḍhi.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ rañño vappamaṅgalaṃ nāma ahosi. Taṃ diva-

saṃ rājā mahatiyā vibhūtiyā parivārena vappamaṅgalavappakaraṇaṭṭhānam agamāsi. Tattha rājā paramamaṅgalaṃ suvaṇṇanaṅgalaṃ gaṇhāti amaccâdayo rajatanaṅgalâdīni gaṇhanti. Taṃ divasaṃ naṅgalasahassaṃ yojīyati. Bodhisattaṃ parivāretvā nisinnadhātiyo: rañño sampattiṃ passāmâ ti antosāṇito bahi nikkhantā. Atha kho bodhisatto ito c' ito ca olokento kañci adisvā sahasā uṭṭhāya pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ānāpāne pariggahetvā paṭhamajjhānaṃ nibbattesi. Dhātiyo khajjabhojjantare vicarantiyo thokaṃ cirāyiṃsu. Sesarukkhānaṃ chāyā nivattā tassa pana jamburukkhassa chāyā parimaṇḍalā hutvā tatth' eva aṭṭhāsi. Dhātiyo pan' assa: ayyaputto ekako vâ ti vegena sāṇipākāraṃ ukkhipitvā pariyesantiyo sirisayane pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ taṃ ca pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā gantvā rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā vegena gantvā: ayaṃ te tāta dutīyavandanâ ti puttaṃ vandi. Atha mahāpuriso anukkamena soḷasavassuddesiko ahosi.

Rājā bodhisattassa tiṇṇaṃ utūnaṃ anucchavike Ramma-Suramma-Subhanāmake tayo pāsāde kāresi. Ekaṃ navabhūmakaṃ ekaṃ sattabhūmakaṃ ekaṃ pañcabhūmakaṃ tayo pi pāsādā ubbedhena samappamāṇā ahesuṃ. Bhūmikāsu pana nānattaṃ ahosi. Atha rājā cintesi: putto me vayappatto chattam ussāpetvā rajjasiriṃ passissāmî ti. So: sokiyānaṃ paṇṇāni pahini putto me vayappatto rajje taṃ patiṭṭhāpessāmi sabbe attano gehesu vayappattā dārikā imaṃ gehaṃ pesentu ti. Te rañño sāsanaṃ sutvā: kumāro kevalaṃ rūpasampanno na kiñci sippaṃ jānāti dārabharaṇaṃ kātuṃ na sakkhissati na mayaṃ dhītaro dassāmâ ti āhaṃsu. Rājā taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā puttassa santikaṃ gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ ārocesi. Bodhisatto: kiṃ sippaṃ dassetuṃ vaṭṭatî ti āha."* Sahassatthā-mamṃ dhanuṃ āropetuṃ vaṭṭati tātâ ti. Tena hi āharāpethâ ti. Rājā āharāpetvā adāsi dhanuṃ. Taṃ dhanuṃ purisasahassaṃ āropeti purisasahassaṃ oropeti mahāpuriso taṃ sarāsanaṃ āharāpetvā pallaṅkena nisinno va jiyaṃ pādaṅguṭṭhake veṭhāpetvā kaḍḍhanto pādaṅguṭṭhaken' eva dhanuṃ āropetvā vāmena hatthena daṇḍe gahetvā dakkhiṇahatthena kaḍḍhitvā jiyaṃ ropesi. Sakalanagaraṃ uppatanâkārappattaṃ ahosi. Kiṃ saddo eso? ti ca vutte: devo gajjatî ti āhaṃsu. Aññe: tumhe na jānātha na devo gajjati Aṅgīrasassa kumārassa sahassatthā mamṃ dhanuṃ āropetvā jiyam pothentassa jiyappahārasaddo eso ti āhaṃsu. Sākiyā taṃ sutvā tāvataken' eva āraddhacittā tuṭṭhamānasā ahesuṃ. Atha mahāpuriso: kiṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti āha. Aṭṭhaṅgulabahalaṃ ayopaṭṭaṃ kaṇḍena vijjhituṃ

* *To here from* ‡, p. 274 *cf. Jā.* i. 51-58.

vaṭṭatî ti. Taṃ vijjhitvā aññaṃ: kiṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti āha. Caturaṅgulabahalaṃ asanaphalakaṃ vijjhituṃ vaṭṭatî ti. Taṃ vijjhitvā aññaṃ: kiṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti āha. Vidatthibahalaṃ udughoraphalakaṃ vijjhituṃ vaṭṭatî ti. Taṃ vinivijjhitvā aññaṃ: kiṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatî. Tato vālikasakaṭānî ti āhaṃsu. Mahāsatto vālikasakaṭam pi palālasaṭakam pi vinivijjhitvā udake ekusabhappamāṇaṃ kaṇḍaṃ pesesi thale aṭṭha usabhappamāṇaṃ. Atha naṃ vātiṅgaṇasaññāya vālaṃ vijjhituṃ vaṭṭatî ti āhaṃsu. Tena hi yojanamatte vātiṃgaṇaṃ bandhāpethâ ti vatvā yojanamattake vātiṃgaṇasaññāya vālaṃ bandhāpetvā rattandhakārameghapaṭalachannāsu disāsu kaṇḍaṃ khipi. Taṃ gantvā yojanamattake vālaṃ phāletvā paṭhaviyaṃ pāvisi. Na kevalaṃ ettakam eva taṃ divasaṃ mahāpuriso loke vattamānaṃ sabbaṃ sippam eva dassesi. Atha Sākiyā attano dhītaro alaṅkaritvā pesayiṃsu. Cattālīsasahassāni nāṭakitthiyo ahesuṃ. Rāhulamātā pana devī aggamahesī ahosi. Mahāpuriso devakumāro viya surayuvatiparivuto nippurisehi turiyehi paricariyamāno mahāsampattiṃ anubhavamāno utuvārena utuvārena tesu tīsu pāsādesu viharati. "Ath' ekadivasaṃ* bodhisatto uyyānabhūmiṃ gantukāmo sārathiṃ āmantetvā: rathaṃ yojehi uyyānabhūmiṃ passissāmî ti āha. So: sādhû ti paṭissuṇitvā mahârahaṃ vararucirathirakubbaravarūthaṃ thirataraneminābhiṃ varakanakarajatamaṇiratanaviracitesāmukhaṃ navakanakarajatatārakaracitanemipassaṃ samosaritavividhasurabhikusumadāmasassirikaṃ ravirathasadisadassanīyaṃ vararathaṃ samalaṅkaritvā sasikumudasadisavaṇṇe anilagaruḷajave ājāniye caturo maṅgalasindhave yojetvā bodhisattassa paṭivedesi. Bodhisatto devavimānasadisaṃ taṃ rathavaram āruyha uyyānâbhimukho agamāsi.

Atha devatā: Siddhatthakumārassa abhisambujjhanakālo āsanno, pubbanimittam assa dassessāmâ ti ekaṃ devaputtaṃ jarājajjarasarīraṃ khaṇḍadantaṃ palitakesaṃ vaṅkagattaṃ daṇḍahatthaṃ pavedhamānaṃ katvā dassesuṃ. Taṃ bodhisatto c' eva sārathī ca passanti. Tato bodhisatto: sārathī ko nām' esa puriso, kesā pi 'ssa na yathā aññesan ti Mahāpanādasutte† āgatanayen' eva pucchitvā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā: dhi-r-atthu vata bho jātiṃ yatra hi nāma jātassa jarā paññāyissatî ti saṃviggahadayo tato paṭinivattitvā pāsādam ev' âgami.

Rājā: kiṃkaraṇā mama putto paṭinivattî? ti pucchi. Jiṇṇapurisaṃ disvā devâ ti. Tato kampamānamānaso rājā aḍḍhayojane

* *From here to* *, p. 285 *below cf. Jā.* i. 58-66.

† *Mahāpanādajātaka, Jā.* ii. 331. *Jā.* i. 59 *reads Mahāpadāne* (*D.* ii. 1 *ff.*).

ārakkhaṃ ṭhapesi. Pun' ekadivasaṃ bodhisatto uyyānaṃ gacchanto tāhi eva devatāhi nimmitaṃ vyādhitaṃ ca purisaṃ disvā purimanayen' eva pucchitvā saṃviggahadayo nivattitvā pāsādam ev' abhirūhi.

Rājā sutvā nāṭakāni vissajjesi pabbajjaṃ assa bhinnaṃ karissanti, rakkhaṃ vaḍḍhetvā samantato tigāvutappamāṇe padese ārakkhaṃ ṭhapesi. Puna bodhisatto ekadivasaṃ uyyānaṃ gacchanto sunivatthaṃ supārutaṃ pabbajitaṃ disvā: ko nām' esa samma sārathî? ti sārathiṃ pucchi. Sārathi: kiñcā pi buddhappādassa abhāvā pabbajitaṃ vā pabbajitaguṇe vā na jānāti devatânubhāvena pana pabbajito nāma ayaṃ devâ ti vatvā pabbajjāya guṇaṃ tassa vaṇṇesi.

Tato bodhisatto pabbajjāya ruciṃ uppādetvā taṃ divasaṃ uyyānam agamāsi. Dīghâyukā bodhisattā vassasate vassasate atikkante jiṇṇâdisu ekekaṃ addasaṃsu. Amhākaṃ pana bodhisatto appâyukakāle uppannattā catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena uyyānaṃ gacchanto anukkamena ekekaṃ addasa. Dīghabhāṇakā āhu: cattāri nimittāni ekadivase disvā agamāsî ti. Tattha divasabhāgaṃ kīḷitvā uyyānarasaṃ anubhavitvā maṅgalapokkharaṇiyā nahāyitvā atthaṃgate suriye maṅgalasilātale nisīdi attānaṃ alaṅkārāpetukāmo. Ath' assa cittācāramaññāya Sakkena devānam indena āṇatto Vissakammo nāma devaputto āgantvā tass' eva kappakasadiso hutvā dibbena alaṅkārena alaṅkari. Ath' assa sabbâlaṅkārasamalaṅkatassa sabbatālâvacaresu sakāni sakāni paṭibhānāni dassayantesu brāhmaṇesu jaya nandâ ti ādīhi vacanehi sutamaṅgalikâdisu nānappakārehi maṅgalavacanathutighose sāvayantesu sabbâlaṅkārasamalaṅkataṃ rathavaraṃ abhirūhi. Tasmiṃ samaye: Rāhulamātā puttaṃ vijātâ ti sutvā Suddhodanamahārājā: puttassa tuṭṭhiṃ pavedathâ ti sāsanaṃ pesesi. Bodhisatto taṃ sutvā: Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan ti āha. Rājā: kiṃ me putto avacâ ti pucchitvā taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā: ito paṭṭhāya me nattā Rāhulakumāro tveva hotû ti āha. Bodhisatto pi taṃ rathavaraṃ āruyha mahatā parivārena atimanoramena sirisobhaggena nagaraṃ pāvisi. Tasmiṃ samaye rūpasiriyā guṇasampattiyā ca akisā Kisāgotamī nāma khattiyakaññā uparipāsādavaratalagatā nagaraṃ pavisantassa bodhisattassa rūpasiriṃ disvā sañjātapītisomanassā hutvā:

"Nibbutā nūna sā mātā
nibbuto nūna so pitā
nibbutā nūna sā nārī
yass' âyaṃ īdiso patî "* ti

* *DhA*. i. 85.

idaṃ udānaṃ udānesi. Bodhisatto taṃ sutvā va cintesi: ayaṃ me sussavaṇaṃ vacanaṃ sāvesi ahaṃ nibbānaṃ gavesanto vicarāmi ajj' eva mayā gharâvāsaṃ chaḍḍetvā nikkhammapabbajitvā nibbānaṃ gavesituṃ vaṭṭatî ti. Ayaṃ imassā ācariyabhāgo hotû ti kaṇṭhato omuñcitvā Kisāgotamiyā satasahassagghanikaṃ paramaratikaraṃ muttāhāraṃ pesesi. Sā: Siddhatthakumāro mayi paṭibaddhahadayo hutvā paṇṇâkāraṃ pesesî ti somanassajātā ahosi. Bodhisatto pi mahatā sirisamudayena paramaramaṇīyaṃ pāsādam abhiruhitvā sirisayane nipajji. Tāvadeva naṃ paripuṇṇarajanikarasadisaruciravaravadanā bimbaphalasadisadasanavasanā sitavimalasamasaṃhitā vivaravaradasanā asitanayanakesapāsā sujātadvinātinīlakuṭilabhamukā sujātahaṃsasamasaṃhitapayodharā ratikaranavakanakarajataviracitavaramaṇimekhalāparigatavisālaghanajaghanataṭā karikarasannibhoruyugalā naccagītavāditesu kusalā surayuvatisadisarūpasobhā varayuvatiyo madhuraravāni turiyāni gahetvā mahāpurisaṃ sampariväretvā ramayantiyo naccagītavāditāni payojiṃsu. Bodhisatto pana kilesesu virattacittatāya naccagītâdisu anabhirato muhuttaṃ niddaṃ okkami.

Tā taṃ disvā: yass' atthāya naccâdīni mayā payojema, so niddaṃ upagato, idāni kimatthaṃ kilamāmâ ti gahitaturiyāni ajjhottharitvā nipajjiṃsu. Gandhatelappadīpā jhāyanti. Bodhisatto pabujjhitvā sayanapiṭṭhe pallaṅkena nisinno addasa tā itthiyo turiyabhaṇḍāni avattharitvā niddāyantiyo paggharitalālākilinnakapolagattā ekaccā dante khādantiyo ekaccā vippalapantiyo ekaccā vivaṭamukhā ekaccā apagatavasanarasanā pākaṭabhībhacchasambādhaṭṭhānā ekaccā vimuttākulasiroruhā susānarūparūpaṃ dhārayamānā[1] sayiṃsu mahāsatto tāsaṃ vippakāraṃ disvā bhīyosomattāya kāmesu anabhiratacitto ahosi. Tassa pana alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ dasasatanayanabhavanasadisaṃ rucirasobham pi pāsādavaratalaṃ apaviddhamatasarīrakuṇapabharitaṃ āmakasusānam iva paramapaṭikkulaṃ upaṭṭhāsi. Tayo bhavā ādittabhavanasadisā hutvā upaṭṭhahiṃsu: upaddutaṃ vata bho upassaṭṭhaṃ vata bho ti ca vācaṃ pavattesi, ativiya pabbajjāya cittaṃ nami. Ajj' eva mayā mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamituṃ vaṭṭatî ti sirisayanato uṭṭhāya dvārasamīpaṃ gantvā: ko etthâ ti āha. Ummāre sīsaṃ katvā nipanno Channo: ahaṃ ayyaputta Channo ti āha. Ajja ahaṃ mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitukāmo, na kiñci paṭivedhetvā sīgham ekam atijavaṃ sindhavaṃ kappehî ti. So: sādhu devâ ti assabhaṇḍakaṃ gahetvā assasālaṃ gantvā gandhatelappadīpesu jalantesu sumanapaṭivitānassa heṭṭhā

[1] II, III, V, sobhayamānā (*H.*).

paramaramaṇīye bhūmibhāge ṭhitaṃ arimanthakaṃ Kanthakaṃ turaṅgavaraṃ disvā: ajja mayā ayyaputtassa nikkhamanatthāya imam eva maṅgala-assaṃ kappetuṃ vaṭṭatî ti Kanthakaṃ kappesi. So kappiyamāno va aññāsi: ayaṃ kappanā atigāḷhā, aññesu divasesu uyyānakīḷaṃ gamanakāle kappanā viya na hoti. Nissaṃsayaṃ ajja ayyaputto mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamatî ti tato tuṭṭhamānaso mahāhasitaṃ hasi. Tassa nādo sakala-Kapilapuraṃ unnādaṃ kareyya devatā pana sannirumbhitvā na kassaci sotuṃ adaṃsu. Bodhisatto: puttaṃ tāva passissāmî ti cintetvā ṭhitaṭṭhānato Rāhulamātuyā vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā gabbhadvāraṃ vivari. Tasmiṃ khaṇe antogabbhe gandhatelappadīpo jhāyati. Rāhulamātā sumanamallikâdīnaṃ ammaṇamattena abhippakiṇṇavarasayane puttakassa matthake hatthaṃ ṭhapetvā niddāyati. Bodhisatto ummāre pādaṃ ṭhapetvā ṭhītako va oloketvā: sac' âhaṃ deviyā hatthaṃ apanetvā mama puttaṃ gaṇhissāmi devī pabujjhissati, evaṃ me abhinikkhamanassa antarāyo bhavissati buddho hutvā va āgantvā puttaṃ passissāmî ti cintetvā pāsādatalato otaritvā assasamīpaṃ gantvā evam āha: tāta Kanthaka tvaṃ ajja ekarattiṃ maṃ tāraya ahaṃ taṃ nissāya buddho hutvā sadevakaṃ lokaṃ tāressāmî ti tato ullaṅghitvā Kanthakassa piṭṭhiṃ āruyhi. Kanthako gīvato paṭṭhāya āyāmato aṭṭhārasahattho hoti tadanurūpena ubbedhena samannāgato rūpasampattijavabalasampattisampanno dhotasaṅkhasadisavaṇṇo. Tato bodhisatto varaturaṅgapiṭṭhigato Channaṃ assassa vāladhiṃ gāhāpetvā aḍḍharattasamaye nagarassa mahādvāraṃ sampatto. Tadā pana rājā pubbe 'va bodhisattassa gamanapaṭisedhanatthāya dvīsu dvārakavāṭesu ekekaṃ purisasahassehi vivaritabbaṃ kāretvā tattha bahupurise ārakkhaṃ ṭhapesi. Bodhisatto kira purisagaṇanāya koṭisatasahassassa balaṃ dhāresi, hatthigaṇanāya koṭisahassassa. Tasmā so cintesi: yadi dvāraṃ na avāpurīyati ajja Kanthakassa piṭṭhe nisinno va Channaṃ vāladhiṃ gāhāpetvā tena saddhiṃ yeva Kanthakaṃ ūrūhi nippīḷetvā aṭṭhārasahatthaṃ pākāraṃ uppatitvā atikkameyyan ti. Channo Kanthako ca evam eva cintesuṃ: dvāre adhivatthā devatā dvāraṃ vivariṃsu. Tasmiṃ khaṇe Māro pāpimā: mahāsattaṃ nivattessāmî ti āgantvā gaganatale ṭhatvā āha:

Mā nikkhama mahāvīra ito te sattame dine
dibban tu cakkaratanaṃ addhā pātubhavissati,

dvisahassaparittadīpaparivārānaṃ mahādīpānaṃ rajjaṃ karissasi nivatta mārisâ ti. Mahāpuriso āha: ko 'si tvan? ti. Ahaṃ Vasavattî ti:

Jānām' ahaṃ mahārāja mayhaṃ cakkassa sambhavaṃ[1]
anatthiko 'haṃ rajjena gaccha tvaṃ Māra mā idha.

Sakalaṃ dasasahassam pi lokadhātum ahaṃ pana
unnādetvā bhavissāmi buddho loke vināyako ti

āha. So tatth' ev' antaradhāyi. Mahāpuriso ekūnatiṃsavassakāle hatthagataṃ cakkavattirajjaṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekho chaḍḍetvā cakkavattisirinivāsabhūtā rājabhavanā nikkhamitvā Āsāḷhapuṇṇamāya Uttarâsāḷhanakkhatte vattamāne nagarato nikkhamitvā nagaraṃ apaloketukāmo ahosi. Vitakkasamanantaram eva kulālacakkaṃ viya so bhūmippadeso parivatti. Yathā ṭhito va mahāsatto Kapilapuraṃ disvā tasmiṃ bhūmippadese Kanthakanivattanacetiyaṭṭhānaṃ dassetvā gantabbamaggâbhimukhaṃ yeva Kanthakaṃ katvā pāyāsi mahatā sakkārena ulārena sirisamudayena. Tadā bodhisatte gacchante tassa purato devatā saṭṭhiṃ ukkāsatasahassāni dhārayiṃsu, tathā pacchato dakkhiṇapassato saṭṭhiṃ ukkāsatasahassāni tathā vāmapassato. Aparā devatā surabhikusumamūlādāmacandanacuṇṇavāmadharajapatākāhi sakkarontiyo parivāretvā agamaṃsu. Dibbāni saṃgītāni anekāni ca turiyāni vajjiṃsu.

Iminā sirisamudayena gacchanto bodhisatto ekaratten' eva tīni rajjāni atikkamma tiṃsayojanikaṃ maggaṃ gantvā Anomānadītīraṃ sampāpuṇi. Atha bodhisatto nadītīre ṭhatvā Channaṃ pucchi: kā nāma ayaṃ nadî? ti. Anomā nāma devâ ti. Amhākam pi pabbajjā anomā bhavissatî ti paṇhiyā assaṃ ghaṭento assassa saññam adāsi. Asso ullaṅghitvā aṭṭha usabhavitthārāya nadiyā pārimatīre aṭṭhāsi. Bodhisatto assapiṭṭhito oruyha muttārāsisadise vālukāpuline ṭhatvā Channaṃ āmantesi: samma Channa, tvaṃ mayhaṃ ābharaṇāni c' eva Kanthakañ ca ādāya gaccha, ahaṃ pabbajissāmî ti. Channo: aham pi deva pabbajissāmî ti āha. Na labbhā tvayā pabbajituṃ, gacch' eva tvan ti tikkhattuṃ nivāretvā ābharaṇāni c' eva Kanthakañ ca paṭicchāpetvā cintesi: ime mayhaṃ kesā samaṇasāruppā na honti, te khaggena chindissāmî ti dakkhiṇahatthena paramanisitâsivaraṃ gahetvā vāmahatthena moliyā saddhiṃ cūlaṃ gahetvā chindi. Kesā dvaṅgulamattā hutvā dakkhiṇato āvattamānā sīse allīyiṃsu. Tesaṃ pana kesānaṃ yāvajīvaṃ tadeva pamāṇaṃ ahosi. Massu tadanurūpaṃ puna kesamassuharaṇakiccaṃ n' âhosi. Bodhisatto moliyā saddhiṃ cūlaṃ gahetvā: sac' âhaṃ buddho bhavissāmi ākāse tiṭṭhatu no ce bhūmiyaṃ patatû

[1] *H. v.l.* **Māra jānām' ahaṃ mayhaṃ dibbacakkassa sambhavaṃ—iti aññasu potthakesu.**

ti, ākāse khipi. Cūḷāmaṇibandhanaṃ yojanappamāṇaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā ākāse aṭṭhāsi. Atha Sakko devarājā dibbena cakkhunā olokento yojanakena ratanacaṅgoṭakena taṃ patiggahetvā Tāvatiṃsabhavane Cūḷāmaṇicetiyaṃ nāma patiṭṭhāpesi. Yath' âha:

Chetvāna moliṃ varagandhavāsitaṃ
vehāsayaṃ ukkhipi aggapuggalo
sahassanetto sirasā paṭiggahi
suvaṇṇacaṅgoṭavarena Vāsavo ti.

Puna bodhisatto cintesi: imāni kāsikavatthāni na mayhaṃ samaṇasāruppānî ti. Ath' assa Kassapabuddhakāle porāṇasahāyako Ghaṭīkāramahābrahmā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ vināsabhāvâppattena mittabhāvena cintesi: ajja me sahāyako mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhanto samaṇaparikkhāram assa gahetvā gacchāmî ti.

Ticīvarañ ca patto ca
vāsi sūci ca bandhanaṃ
parissāvanena aṭṭh' ete
yuttayogassa bhikkhuno ti

ime aṭṭha samaṇaparikkhāre āharitvā adāsi. Mahāpuriso arahaddhajaṃ nivāsetvā uttamaṃ pabbajjāvesaṃ gaṇhitvā va: Channa mama vacanena mātāpitunnaṃ ārogyaṃ vadehî ti vatvā uyyojesi. Tato Channo mahāpurisaṃ vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Kanthako pana Channena saddhiṃ mantayamānassa bodhisattassa vacanaṃ suṇanto: n' atth' idāni mayhaṃ puna sāmino dassanan ti cakkhupatham assa vijahanto viyogadukkham adhivāsetum asakkonto hadayena phalitena kālaṃ katvā suraripudurabhibhavane Tāvatiṃsabhavane Kanthako nāma devaputto hutvā nibbatti. Tassa uppatti Vimalatthavilāsiniyā Vimānavatthaṭṭhakathāya* gahetabbā. Channassa paṭhamaṃ eko·va soko ahosi. So Kanthakassa kālakiriyāya dutiyena sokena pīḷiyamāno rodanto paridevanto dukkhena agamāsi. Bodhisatto pi pabbajitvā tasmiṃ yeva padese Anupiyaṃ nāma ambavanaṃ atthi tattha sattâhaṃ pabbajjāsukhena vītināmetvā tato sañjhāppabhânurañjitasaliladharasaṃvuto saradasamayaparipuṇṇo rajanikaro viya kāsāvavarasaṃvuto ekako pi anekajanaparivuto viya virocamāno taṃ vanavāsīmigapakkhīnaṃ nayanâmatapānam iva karonto ekacaro sīho viya narasīho mattamātaṅgavilāsagāmī samassāsento viya vasundharaṃ pādatalena ekadivasen' eva tiṃsayojanamaggaṃ gantvā uttuṅgataraṅgabhaṅgaṃ

* *VvA.* 314.

asaṅgaṃ Gaṅgaṃ nadiṃ otaritvā ratanajjutivisaravirājitavararucirarājagahaṃ Rājagahaṃ nāma nagaraṃ pāvisi, pavisitvā sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya cari. Sakalaṃ pana taṃ nagaraṃ bodhisattassa rūpadassanena dhanapālake paviṭṭhe taṃ nagaraṃ viya asurinde paviṭṭhe devanagaraṃ viya saṅkhobham agamāsi."* Piṇḍāya carante mahāpurise nagaravāsino manussā mahāsattassa rūpadassanena sañjātapītisomanassā jātavimbhitā bodhisattassa dassanāvajjitahadayā ahesuṃ. Tesaṃ manussānaṃ aññataro aññataraṃ evam āha: kiñca yaṃ bho Rāhubhayena nigūḷhakiraṇajālo puṇṇacando manussalokam āgato ti. Tam añño evam āha: kiṃ kathesi samma kadā nāma tayā puṇṇacando manussalokam āgato diṭṭhapubbo nanu esa kusumaketukāmadevo vesantaram ādāya amhākaṃ mahārājassa ca nāgarānañ ca paramalīlâvibhūtiṃ disvā kīḷitum āgato ti. Tam añño sitaṃ katvā evam āha: kiṃ bho tvaṃ ummatto 'si, nanu kāmo issarakodhahutâsanaparidaḍḍhasarīro surapatidasasatanayano eso Amarapurasaññāya idh' âgato ti. Tam añño īsakaṃ hasitvā: kiṃ vadesi bho pubbâparavirodhaṃ kuto pan' assa dasasatanayanāni kuto vajiram kuto Erāvaṇo addhā Brahmā eso brāhmaṇajanaṃ pamattaṃ ñatvā vedavedaṅgâdisu niyojanatthāya āgato ti. Te sabbe pi apasādetvā ath' añño evaṃ āha: nevāsaṃ puṇṇacando na ca kāmo n' âpi dasasatanayano na c' âpi Brahmā lokanāyako satthā esa acchariyamanusso ti. Evaṃ sallapantesu eva nāgaresu "rājapurisā† gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ rañño Bimbisārassa ārocesuṃ: Deva devo nu vā gandhabbo vā udāhu nāgarājā vā yakkho nu vā amhākaṃ nagare piṇḍāya caratî ti. Taṃ sutvā rājā pāsādatale ṭhatvā mahāpurisaṃ disvā acchariyabbhutacittajāto rājapurise āṇāpesi: gacchatha bhaṇe vīmaṃsetha, sace amanusso bhavissati nagarā nikkhamitvā antaradhāyissati, sace devatā bhavissati ākāsena gacchissati, sace hi nāgarājā bhavissati paṭhaviyaṃ nimmujjitvā gamissati, sace manusso bhavissati yathāladdhaṃ bhikkhaṃ paribhuñjissatî ti. Mahāpuriso pi santindriyo santamānaso rūpasobhāya mahājananayanāni ākaḍḍhanto viya yugamattaṃ pekkhamāno missakabhattaṃ yāpanamattaṃ saṃharitvā paviṭṭhadvārena nagarā nikkhamitvā Paṇḍavapabbatacchāyāya puratthâbhimukho nisīditvā āhāraṃ paccavekkhitvā nibbikāro paribhuñji. Tato rājapurisā gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ rañño ārocesuṃ. Tato dūtavacanaṃ sutvā Magadhâdhipati rājā bālajanehi duranusāro Merumandārasāro sattasāro Bimbisāro bodhisattassa guṇasavanen' eva sañjātadassanakutuhalo vegena nagarato

---

* *To here from* *, p. 279 *above cf. Jā.* i. 58-66.
† *From here to* *, p. 287 *below cf. Jā.* i. 66-68.

nikkhamitvā Paṇḍavapabbatâbhimukho gantvā yānaṃ oruyha bodhisattassa santikaṃ gantvā tena katânuñño bandhujanasinehasītale silātale nisīditvā bodhisattassa iriyāpathe pasīditvā bodhisattassa sabbaṃ issariyaṃ niyyādesi. Bodhisatto: mayhaṃ mahārāja vatthukāmehi vā kilesakāmehi vā attho n' atthi. Ahaṃ pana paramâbhisambodhiṃ patthayanto nikkhanto ti āha. Rājā anekappakārena yācanto pi tassa cittaṃ alabhitvā: addhā buddho bhavissatî ti, buddhabhūtena pana tayā paṭhamaṃ mama vijitaṃ āgantabban ti vatvā nagaraṃ paviṭṭho.

Atha Rājagahaṃ vararājagahaṃ
nararājavare nagaran tu gate
girirājavaro munirājavaro
migarājagato sugato pi gato.

Atha bodhisatto anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Ālārañ ca Kālāmaṃ Uddakañ ca Rāmaputtaṃ upasaṅkamitvā samāpattiyo nibbattetvā: n' âyaṃ maggo bodhiyâ ti taṃ samāpattibhāvanaṃ analaṅkaritvā padhānaṃ padahitukāmo Uruvelaṃ gantvā: ramaṇīyo vat' âyaṃ bhūmibhāgo ti tatth' eva vāsaṃ upagantvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahi. Lakkhaṇapaṭiggāhakabrāhmaṇānaṃ cattāro puttā Koṇḍaññabrāhmaṇo ca pañca pabbajitā gāmanigamarājadhānisu bhikkhāya carantā tattha bodhisattaṃ sampāpuṇiṃsu. Atha naṃ chabbassāni padhānaṃ padahantaṃ: idāni buddho bhavissati idāni buddho bhavissatî ti pariveṇasammajjanādikāya vattapaṭipattiyā upaṭṭhahamānā santikâvacarā c' assa ahesuṃ. Bodhisatto pi: koṭippattaṃ dukkaraṃ karissāmî ti ekatilataṇḍulâdīhi pi vītināmeti, sabbaso pi āhārûpacchedaṃ akāsi. Devatā lomakūpehi ojaṃ upahārayamānā paṭikkhipi. Ath' assa tāya nirāhāratāya paramakisabhāvappattakāyassa suvaṇṇavaṇṇo kāyo kālavaṇṇo ahosi, dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭicchannāni ahesuṃ. Atha bodhisatto dukkarakārikāya antaṃ gantvā: na pan' âyaṃ maggo bodhiyâ ti olārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāretuṃ gāmanigamesu piṇḍāya caritvā āhāraṃ āhari. Ath' assa dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇāni pākatikāni ahesuṃ kāyo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo ahosi. Atha pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū: ayaṃ chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ karonto sabbaññutaṃ paṭivijjhituṃ n' âsakkhi. Idāni gāmanigamarājadhānisu piṇḍāya caritvā olārikaṃ āhāraṃ āharayamāno kiṃ sakkhissati, bāhuliko esa padhānavibbhanto, kiṃ no iminâ ti mahāpurisaṃ pahāya Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatanaṃ agamaṃsu. Atha bodhisatto Visākhapuṇṇamāya Uruvelāyaṃ Senānīnigame Senānīkuṭumbikassa gehe nibbattā Sujātā nāma dārikā

ahosi."* Tāya sampasādanajātāya dinnaṃ pakkhittadibbojaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā suvaṇṇapātiṃ gahetvā Nerañjarāya tīre paṭisotaṃ khipitvā Kālanāgarājaṃ supantaṃ bodhesi. "Atha bodhisatto Nerañjarāya tīre surabhikusumasamalaṅkate nīlobhāse manorame sālavane divāvihāraṃ katvā sāyaṇhasamaye devatāhi alaṅkatena maggena bodhirukkhâbhimukho agamāsi. Devanāgayakkhasiddhâdayo dibbehi mālāgandhavilepanehi pūjayiṃsu. Tasmiṃ samaye Sotthiyo nāma brāhmaṇo tiṇahārako tiṇaṃ ādāya paṭipathe āgacchanto mahāpurisassa ākāraṃ ñatvā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo adāsi. Bodhisatto tiṇaṃ gahetvā "† Asitañjanagirisaṅkāsaṃ ācarantaṃ iva dinakarajālaṃ nijahadayam iva karuṇāsītalaṃ sītalacchāyaṃ vividhavihagagaṇasampātavirutamandamārutcritāyamānasākhāsamalaṅkataṃ naccantam iva pītiyā rañjamānam iva ca taruganānaṃ virājamānaṃ viya assatthabodhirukkham upagantvā assatthadumarājaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pubbuttarabhāge ṭhito tāni tiṇāni agge gahetvā cālesi. Tāvadeva cuddasahattho pallaṅko ahosi. Tāni ca tiṇāni cittakārena lekhāgahitāni viya ahosi. Bodhisatte tattha cuddasahatthavitthate tiṇasanthāre nisinnamatte bodhi-aṅkurā patamānā suvaṇṇapaṭṭe pavālā nikkhittā virocimsu. Bodhisatte pana tathā nisinne yeva "Vassavatimāro devaputto: Siddhatthakumāro mama visayam atikkamitukāmo na dān' âham atikkamitum assa dassāmî ti Mārabalassa tam attham ārocetvā Mārabalam ādāya nikkhami. Sā kira Mārasenā Mārassa purato dvādasayojanā ahosi tathā dakkhiṇato ca vāmapassato pacchato pana cakkavāḷapariyantaṃ ṭhitā uddhaṃ navayojanubbedhā ahosi. Yassā pana unnadantiyā saddo yojanasahassato paṭṭhāya paṭhavi-udriyanasaddo viya sūyati."‡ Tasmiṃ samaye Sakko devarājā Vijayuttaraṃ nāma saṅkhaṃ dhamamāno aṭṭhāsi. So kira saṅkho vīsaṃhatthasatiko ahosi. Pañcasikho gandhabbadevaputto tigāvutāyataṃ beḷuvapaṇḍuvīnaṃ ādāya vādayamāno maṅgalayuttāni gītāni gāyamāno aṭṭhāsi. Suyāmadevarājā tigāvutāyataṃ saradasamayarajanikarasassirikaṃ dibbacāmaraṃ gahetvā mandamandaṃ vījāyamāno aṭṭhāsi. Brahmā ca Sahampatī tiyojanavitthataṃ dutiyam iva puṇṇacandaṃ setacchattaṃ bhagavato uddhaṃ dhāretvā aṭṭhāsi. Mahākālo pi nāgarājā asītiyā nāṭakasahassehi parivuto thutisatāni pavattento mahāsattaṃ namassamāno aṭṭhāsi. Dasasu cakkavāḷasahessesu devatāyo nānāvidhehi surabhikusumadāmadhūpacuṇṇâdīhi pūjayamānā sādhukāraṃ pavattayamānā aṭṭhaṃsu. "Atha Māro

---

* *To here from* †, p. 285 *above cf. Jā.* i. 66-68.
† *Cf. Jā.* i. 70. ‡ *Cf. Jā.* i. 71-72.

devaputto diyaḍḍhayojanasatikaṃ girisikharasadisaṃ paramarucira-dassanaṃ Girimekhalaṃ nāma ratanakhacitavaracāraṇaṃ arivāraṇavāraṇaṃ abhiruhitvā bāhusahassaṃ māpetvā agahitagahaṇena nānāvudhāni aggahāpesi. Māraparisā pi asipharasusarasattisabalāsamussitadhanumusalahalisaṅkukuntatomara-upalalaguḷavalayakaṇayakappaṇacakkakaṭakadhārā rūrusīhakhagasarabhavyagghavānaroragamajjārolūkavadanā mahisapasadaturaṅgadiradādivadanā ca nānābhīmavirûpabībhacchakāyā manussayakkhapisācasamakāyā ca mahāsattaṃ bodhisattaṃ bodhimūle nisinnaṃ ajjhottharamānā gantvā parivāretvā Mārassa saṃdesaṃ samudikkhamānā aṭṭhāsi. Tato Mārabale bodhimaṇḍam upasaṅkamante yeva tesaṃ Sakkâdīnaṃ eko pi ṭhātuṃ n' âsakkhi. Sammukhasammukhaṭṭhāne n' eva palāyiṃsu. Sakko pana devarājā taṃ Vijayuttarasaṅkhaṃ piṭṭhiyaṃ katvā palāyitvā cakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Mahābrahmā setacchattaṃ cakkavāḷakoṭiyaṃ ṭhapetvā Brahmalokam eva agamāsi."* Kālo nāgarājā sabbanāṭakāni chaḍḍetvā paṭhaviyaṃ nimujjitvā pañcayojanasatikaṃ Mañjerikanāgabhavanaṃ gantvā hatthena mukhaṃ pidahitvā nipajji. Ekadevatā pi tattha ṭhātuṃ samatthā nāma n' âhosi. Mahāpuriso pana suññavimāne Mahābrahmā viya ekako va nisīdi. Idāni Māro āgamissatî ti paṭhamam eva anekarūpāni aniṭṭhāni dunnimittāni pāturahaṃsu.

Pamattabandhussa ca yuddhakāle nilokabandhussa ca vattamāne
ukkā samantā nipatiṃsu ghorā dhūpandhakārā ca disā ahesuṃ.

Acetan' âyam pi sacetanā yathāgatā viyogaṃ patin eva kāminī
latā va vātâbhigatā sasāgarā pakampi nānāsadharā dharâdharā.

Ahesum uddhutajalā samuddā vahiṃsu najjo paṭilomam eva
kuṭāni nānātarusaṅghaṭāni bhetvā girīnaṃ paṭhaviṃ bhajiṃsu.

Pavāyi vāto pharuso samantā nighāṭasaddo tumulo ahosi
bhajittha ghoraṃ ravirandhakāraṃ kavandharūpaṃ gagane carittha.

Evam pakāraṃ asivaṃ aniṭṭhaṃ ākāsagaṃ bhūmigatañ ca ghoraṃ
anekarūpaṃ kiradunnimittaṃ ahosi Mārâgamane samantā.

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 72.

Taṃ devadevaṃ abhihaṇtukāmaṃ kāmantu disvā pana devasaṅghā
hāhâ ti saddaṃ anukampamāno akaṃsu saddhiṃ amaraṅganāhi.

Vihaṅgamānaṃ garuḷo va majjhe majjhe migānaṃ paramo va sīho
mahāyaso Mārabalassa majjhe visārado vītabhayo nisīdi.

"Atha Māro: Siddhatthaṃ bhiṃsāpetvā palāpessāmî ti vātavassaṃ paharaṇā vāssaṃ pāsāṇavassaṃ puna aṅgārakukkulavālikā kalalandhakāravuṭṭhīhi navahi bodhisattaṃ palāpetuṃ asakkonto kuddhamānaso: kiṃ bhaṇe tiṭṭhatha imaṃ Siddhatthamasiddhattaṃ karotha gaṇhatha chindatha bandhatha palāpethâ ti Māraparisaṃ āṇāpetvā sayaṃ Girimekhalassa khandhe nisīditvā ekena karena saraṃ bhamayanto bodhisattam upasaṅkamitvā: bho Siddhattha uṭṭhaha pallaṅkâ ti āha."* Mārapārisā pi mahāsattassa atighoraṃ pīḷam akāsi. Atha mahāsatto pi taṃ sa-Māraṃ Mārabalaṃ khantimettāviriyapaññâdīnaṃ attano pāramīnaṃ ānubhāvena viddhaṃsetvā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ anussaritvā majjhimayāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhetvā paccūsasamaye sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇaṃ paccayâkāre ñāṇaṃ otāretvā ānāpānacatujjhānaṃ nibbattetvā tad eva pādakaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhento maggapaṭipāṭiyā adhigatena catutthamaggena sabbakilese khepetvā sabbabuddhaguṇe paṭivijjhitvā sabbabuddhāciṇṇaṃ "anekajātisaṃsāraṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagâ "† ti udānaṃ udānesi, udānetvā nisinnassa bhagavato etad ahosi: ahaṃ kappasatasahassâdhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni imassa pallaṅkassa kāraṇā sandhāviṃ "ayaṃ me pallaṅko vīrapallaṅko, ettha me nisinnassa yāva saṅkappā na paripuṇṇā na tāva ito vuṭṭhahissāmî ti anekakoṭi satasahassasaṅkhā samāpattiyo samāpajjanto sattâhaṃ tatth' eva nisīdi.

Yaṃ saṅdhāya vuttaṃ: "Atha kho bhagavā sattâhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisīdi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedî "‡ ti. Ath' ekaccānaṃ devānaṃ: ajjā pi tāva nūna Siddhatthassa katabbakiccam atthi pallaṅkasmiṃ ālayaṃ na vijahatî ti parivitakko udapādi. Atha satthā devatānaṃ vitakkaṃ ñatvā tāsaṃ vitakkupasamanatthaṃ vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi. Evaṃ iminā pāṭihāriyena devatānaṃ vitakkaṃ vûpasametvā pallaṅkato īsakaṃ pācīnanissitaṃ uttaridisābhāge ṭhatvā: imasmiṃ vata me pallaṅke sabbaññutañāṇaṃ paṭivijjhitan ti cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasa-

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 73. † *Dhp.* 153-154, *quoted Jā.* i. 76. ‡ *Vin.* i. 1.

hassañ ca pūritānaṃ pāramīnaṃ phalâdhigamanaṭṭhānan ti pallaṅkaṃ animisehi akkhīhi olokayamāno sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Animisacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Atha pallaṅkassa ca ṭhitaṭṭhānassa ca antarā caṅkamaṃ māpetvā puratthimapacchimato āyate ratanacaṅkame caṅkamanto sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Catutthe sattâhe bodhito pacchimuttaradisābhāge devatā Ratanagharaṃ māpayiṃsu. Tattha pallaṅkena nisīditvā Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ vicinanto sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanagharacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Evaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva cattāri sattâhāni vītināmetvā pañcame sattâhe bodhirukkhamūlā yena Ajapālanigrodho ten' upasaṅkami. Tatrā pi dhammaṃ vicinanto vimuttisukhañ ca paṭisaṃvedento nisīdi."* "Tattha† sattâhaṃ vītināmetvā Mucilindamūlam agamāsi. Tattha sattâhavaddalikāya uppannāya sītâdīnaṃ paṭibāhanatthaṃ Mucilindena nāgarājena sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhitto asambādhāya gandhakuṭiyā viharanto viya vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvediyamāno tatra sattâhaṃ vītināmetvā Rājâyatanam upasaṅkami. Tattha pi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī yeva sattâhaṃ nisīdi. Ettāvatā sattasattâhāni paripuṇṇāni. Etth' antare bhagavato n' eva mukhadhovanaṃ na sarīrapaṭijagganaṃ na nahānakiccaṃ ahosi, phalasukhen' eva vītivattesi. Atha satthā sattasattâhamatthake ekūnapaññāsatime divase Sakkena devānaṃ indena upanītena nāgalatādantakaṭṭhena ca Anotattadahodakena ca mukhaṃ dhovitvā tatth' eva Rājâyatanamūle nisīdi. Tasmiṃ samaye Tapassu-Bhallukā nāma dve vāṇijā ñātisālohitāya devatāya satthu āhāradāne ussāhitā manthañ' ca madhupiṇḍikañ ca ādāya: patigaṇhātu bhagavā imaṃ āhāraṃ anukampaṃ upādāyâ ti satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Bhagavā pāyāsapaṭiggahaṇadivase yeva devadattiyassa pattassa antarahitattā: na kho tathāgatā hatthesu patigaṇhanti, kimhi nu kho ahaṃ imaṃ patigaṇheyyan ti cintesi. Ath' assa bhagavato ajjhāsayaṃ viditvā catuhi disāhi cattāro Mahārājāno indanīlamaṇimaye cattāro patte upanāmesuṃ. Bhagavā te paṭikkhipi. Puna muggavaṇṇasilāmaye cattāro patte upanāmesuṃ. Bhagavā tesaṃ catunnam pi devaputtānaṃ anukampāya paṭiggahetvā ekabhāvaṃ upanetvā tasmiṃ paccagghe selamaye patte āhāraṃ paṭiggahetvā paribhuñjitvā anumodanaṃ akāsi. Te dve bhātaro vāṇijā buddhañ ca dhammañ ca saraṇaṃ gantvā dvevācikā upāsakā ahesuṃ. Satthā Ajapālanigrodham eva gantvā Nigrodhamūle nisīdi. Ath' assa tattha nisinnamattass' eva adhigatassa dhammassa gambhīrataṃ paccavekkhan-

* *Cf. Jā.* i. 77-78.

† *From here to* *, p. 291 *below, cf. Jā.* i. 80-82.

tassa sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇo: adhigato kho my-āyaṃ dhammo ti ādinā paresaṃ dhammaṃ adesetukāmatākārappatto parivitakko udapādi. Atha Brahmā Sahampatī: nassati vata bho loko ti dasasu cakkavāḷasahassesu Sakka-Suyāma-Santusita-Nimmānaratī-Paranimmita-Vasavattī-Mahābrahmāno gahetvā satthu santikaṃ āgantvā: desetu bhante bhagavā dhamman ti ādinā nayena dhammadesanaṃ āyāci. Atha satthā tassa paṭiññaṃ datvā: kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan ti cintento Āḷāra-Uddakānaṃ kālakatabhāvaṃ ñatvā: bahûpakārā kho me pañcavaggiyā bhikkhû ti pañcavaggiye ārabbha manasikāraṃ katvā: kahan nu kho etarahi viharantî ti āvajjento: Bārāṇasiyaṃ migadāye ti ñatvā: tattha gantvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattessāmî ti katipāhaṃ bodhimaṇḍasāmante yeva piṇḍāya caranto viharitvā: Āsāḷhapuṇṇamāya Bārāṇasiṃ gamissāmî ti pattacīvaram ādāya aṭṭhārasayojanamaggaṃ paṭipajji. Antarāmagge haṭṭhatupagaṃ Upakaṃ nāma ājīvakaṃ disvā tassa attano buddhabhāvaṃ acikkhitvā taṃ divasaṃ yeva sāyaṇhasamaye Isipatanaṃ agamāsi. Pañcavaggiyā pana tathāgataṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ disvā: ayaṃ āvuso samaṇo Gotamo paccayabāhullāya āvatto paripuṇṇakāyo pīṇitindriyo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo hutvā āgacchati, imassa abhivādanāni na karissāma āsanamattaṃ pana paññapessāmâ ti katikaṃ akaṃsu. Bhagavā tesaṃ cittâcāraṃ ñatvā sabbasattesu anodissakavasena pharaṇasamatthaṃ mettacittaṃ saṅkhipitvā odissakavasena mettacittena phari. Te bhagavatā mettacittena phuṭṭhā tathāgate upasaṅkamante upasaṅkamante sakāya katikāya saṇṭhātuṃ asakkontā abhivādanâdīni sabbakiccāni akaṃsu. Atha bhagavā attano buddhabhāvaṃ tesaṃ ñāpetvā paññattavarabuddhâsane nisīditvā Uttarāsāḷhanakkhatte vattamāne aṭṭhārasahi brahmakoṭīhi parivuto pañcavaggiye there āmantetvā Dhammacakkappavattanasuttantaṃ desesi. Tesu Aññakoṇḍañño desanânusārena ñāṇaṃ pesento suttapariyosāne aṭṭhārasahi brahmakoṭīhi saddhiṃ sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhāsi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXVI. 1. 2] "Aham etarahi sambuddho Gotamo Sakyavaddhano[1]
padhānaṃ padahitvāna patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Brahmunā yācito santo dhammacakkaṃ pavattayiṃ
aṭṭhārasannaṃ koṭīnaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Tattha *ahan* ti attānaṃ niddisati.
Etarahî ti asmiṃ kāle.

* *To here from* †, p. 290, *cf. Jā.* i. 80-82.

[1] *Budv.* XXVI. 1 °vaḍḍhano.

Sakyavaddhano ti Sākiyakulavaddhano; Sakyapuṅgavo ti pi pāṭho.

Padhānan ti cariyaṃ vuccati.

Padahitvā ti ghaṭetvā vāyametvā dukkarakārikaṃ katvâ ti attho.

Aṭṭhārasannaṃ koṭīnan ti Bārāṇisiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye Dhammacakkappavattanasuttantakathāya Aññākoṇḍaññattherapamukhānaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ brahmakoṭīnaṃ paṭhamâbhisamayo ahosî ti attho. Idāni bhagavā atītaṃ kathetvā anāgataṃ abhisamayaṃ kathento:

[XXVI. 3] "Tato parañ ca desente naramarūnaṃ samāgame[1]
gaṇanāya na vattabbo dutiyâbhisamayo ahû" ti

ādim āha.

Tattha *naramarūnaṃ samāgame* ti tato aparena samayena mahāmaṅgalasamāgame dasasu cakkavāḷasahassesu devamanussānaṃ majjhe Maṅgalasuttapariyosāne gaṇanapathaṃ vītivattānaṃ naradevānaṃ *dutiyâbhisamayo ahû* ti hessatî ti attho. Anāgatavacane vattabbe sotapatitattā ahû ti atītavacanaṃ vuttaṃ kālavipariyāsavasena vā, esa nayo ito paresu īdisesu vacanesu ca. Puna Rāhulovādasuttantadesanāya gaṇanapathavītivatte satte abhisamayâmatapānaṃ pāyesi. Ayaṃ tatiyâbhisamayo. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXVI. 4] "Idh' ev' âhaṃ etarahi ovadissāmi[2] atrajaṃ
gaṇanāya na vattabbo tatiyâbhisamayo ahû" ti.

Bhagavato kira eko va sāvakasannipāto ahosi. Uruvelakassapānaṃ jaṭilānaṃ sahassaṃ dvinnaṃ aggasāvakānaṃ aḍḍhatiyasatānî ti imesaṃ aḍḍhateḷasasatānaṃ sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXVI. 5] "Eko 'si[3] sannipāto me sāvakānaṃ mahesinaṃ
aḍḍhateḷasasatānaṃ bhikkhūn' âsi samāgamo" ti.

Tattha *eko 'sî* ti eko va āsi.

Aḍḍhateḷasasatānan ti paññāsâdhikānaṃ dvādasasatānaṃ.

Bhikkhūn' âsî ti bhikkhūnaṃ āsi. Tesaṃ pana majjhagato bhagavā cāturaṅgasannipāte pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Atha bhagavā attano pavattiṃ dassento:

[XXVI. 6] "Virocamāno vimalo bhikkhusaṅghassa majjhago[4]
dadāmi patthitaṃ sabbaṃ maṇī va sabbakāmado" ti

ādim āha.

---

[1] *Budv.* XXV[?]. 3 desento naradevasamāgamo.
[2] *Budv.* XXV . 4 ovādiṃ mama. [3] *Budv.* XXVI. 5 va.
[4] *Budv.* XXVI. 6 majjhato.

Tattha *virocamāno* ti buddhasiriyā virocamāno.

Vimalo ti vigatarāgâdikilesamalo.

Maṇī va sabbakāmado ti cintāmaṇi viya sabbakāmadado aham pi icchitaṃ patthitaṃ sabbaṃ lokiyalokuttarasukhavisesaṃ demî ti attho. Idāni patthitapatthanaṃ dassento:

[XXVI. 7] "Phalam ākaṅkhamānānaṃ[1] bhavacchandajahesinaṃ
catusaccaṃ pakāsemi[2] anukampāya pāṇinan" ti

ādim āha.

Tattha *phalan* ti sotâpattiphalâdikaṃ catubbidhaṃ phalaṃ.

Bhavacchandajahesinan ti bhavataṇhā pahāyinaṃ, bhavataṇhaṃ pajahitukāmānaṃ.

Anukampāyâ ti anuddayāya. Idāni catusaccappakāsane abhisamayaṃ dassento dasavīsasahassānan ti ādim āha:

Dasavīsasahassānan ti dasasahassānañ ca vīsatisahassānañ ca.

Ekadvinnan ti ādinā nayenâ ti attho. Navama-dasamagāthā uttānatthā va.

Ekadasama-dvādasamagāthāsu *idān' etarahî*[3] ti ubho pi ekatthā veneyyavasena purisapuggalā viya vuttā. Athavā *idānî* ti mayi uppanne. *Etarahî* ti dhammaṃ desente.

Appattamānasâ ti appatta-arahattaphalā.

Ariyañjasan ti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ.

Thomayantâ ti pasaṃsantā.

Bujjhissantî ti anāgate catusaccadhammaṃ paṭivijjhissantî ti carissantî ti attho.

Saṃsārasaritan[4] ti saṃsārasāgaraṃ. Idāni attano jātanagarâdiṃ dassento:

[XXVI. 13-23] "Nagaraṃ Kapilavatthu me rājā Suddhodano pitā
mayhaṃ janettikā mātā Māyā devî ti vuccati.

Ūnatiṃsāni vassāni agāramajjha so vasiṃ[5]
Rammo Surammo Subhako[6] tayo pāsāda-m-uttamā.

Cattālīsasahassāni[7] nāriyo samalaṅkatā
Yasodharā[8] nāma nārī Rāhulo nāma atrajo.

[1] *Budv.* XXVI. 7 ākaṅkhamānaṃ.
[2] *Budv.* XXVI. 7 °sesi.
[3] *Budv.* XXVI. 11 idāni ye etarahi.
[4] *Budv.* XXVI. 12 °saritā.
[5] *Budv.* XXVI. 14 ekūnatiṃsavassāni agāraṃ ajjh' ahaṃ vasiṃ.
[6] *Budv.* XXVI. 14 Rāmo Surāmo Subhato; *H. v.l.* Sucandaka-Kokanada-Koñcāyo ti sabbattha.
[7] *Budv.* XXVI. 15 cattārīsa-.
[8] *Budv.* XXVI. 15 Bhaddakaccā; *Si.* II, III, IV (*H.*) Subhaddakā.

Nimitte caturo disvā assayānena nikkhamiṃ
Chabbassaṃ padhānacāraṃ acariṃ[1] dukkaraṃ ahaṃ.

Bārāṇisiyam[2] Isipatane jinacakkaṃ pavattitam[3]
ahaṃ Gotamasambuddho saraṇo[4] sabbapāṇinaṃ.

Kolito Upatisso ca dve bhikkhū aggasāvakā
Ānando nām' upaṭṭhāko santikāvacaro mama.

Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca bhikkhunī aggasāvikā
Citto ca Hatthâlavako[5] aggupaṭṭhākupāsakā.

Nandamātā ca Uttarā aggupaṭṭhikupāsikā
ahaṃ assatthamūlamhi patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Byāmappabhā sadā mayhaṃ soḷasahatthumuggatā[6]
appaṃ vassasataṃ āyu idān' etarahi vijjati.

Tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno 'haṃ tāremi janataṃ bahuṃ
ṭhapayitvāna dhammukkaṃ[7] pacchimaṃ[8] janabodhanaṃ.[8]

Aham pi na cirass' eva saddhiṃ sāvakasaṅghato
idh' eva parinibbissaṃ aggivāhārasaṅkhayâ " ti

ādim āha.

Mama pana Ramma-Suramma-Subha-nāmakā tayo pāsādā navabhumakasattabhumakapañcabhumakā, cattaḷīsasahassāni nāṭakitthiyo, Yasodharā nāma mama aggamahesi, so 'haṃ cattāro nimitte disvā assayānena mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamiṃ. Tato chabbassāni padhānaṃ padahitvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Uruvelāyaṃ Senānīnigame Senānīkuṭumbikassa dhītāya sampasādajātāya Sujātāya nāma dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ katvā sāyaṇhasamaye Sotthiyena nāma tiṇahārakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā assatthabodhirukkhamūlaṃ upagantvā tattha Mārabalaṃ viddhaṃsetvā sambodhiṃ patto 'smî ti sabbaṃ vyākāsi.

Tattha *sāvakasaṅghato* ti saddhiṃ sāvakasaṅghena.

Parinibbissan ti parinibbāyissāmi.

Aggivāhārasaṅkhayâ ti aggi viya indanakkhayena yathā aggi nirû-

1 *Budv*. XXVI. 16 acari.
2 *Budv*. XXVI. 17 Bārāṇasī; *St*. I, II, IV Brahmadatta.
3 *Budv*. XXVI. 17 cakkaṃ pavattitaṃ mayā.
4 *Budv*. XXVI. 17 saraṇaṃ.
5 *Budv*. XXVI. 19 °āḷavako.
6 *Budv*. XXVI. 21 °uggato.
7 *Budv*. XXVI. 22 dhammokkaṃ.
8 *Budv*. XXVI. 22 pacchimajana-.

pādāno nibbāyati evaṃ aham pi nirûpādāno parinibbāyissāmî ti attho.

Guṇadharavaradeho[1] ti cha asādhāraṇañāṇāni guṇadharo ayaṃ deho.

Tāni ca atulatejâ[2] ti aggasāvakayugâdīni tāni asadisatejāni.

Idāni ca dasabalānî ti etāni ca sarīradasabalāni.

Samantarahessantî ti sabbāni vuttāni vuttappakārāni antaradhāyissanti nassissanti.

Nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārâ ti ettha *nanu* iti anumati-atthe nipāto. *Rittâ* ti niccasāradhuvasārarahitattā rittā tucchā; sabbam eva pana me saṅkhataṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāganirodhadhammaṃ hutvā abhāvato aniccaṃ uppādâdīpatipīḷitattā dukkhaṃ avasavattanato anattâ ti tasmā saṅkhāre lakkhaṇattayaṃ āropetvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā amatam asankhataṃ accutirasaṃ nibbānaṃ adhigacchatha. Ayaṃ amhākaṃ anusāsanī idāni amhākaṃ sāsanaṃ appamādena sampādethâ ti. Desanāpariyosāne kira devatānaṃ koṭisahassassa anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimucciṃsu, sesamaggaphalesu patiṭṭhitā pana gaṇanapaṭhaṃ vītivattā ahesuṃ. Evaṃ bhagavā kappa-nāma-jāti-ādi-vavatthitaṃ sakalam pi Buddhavaṃsaṃ ākāse Ratanacaṅkame caṅkamanto va kathetvā "ñātijanaṃ vandāpetvā ākāsato otaritvā paññattavarabuddhâsane nisīdi. Nisinne pana bhagavati lokanāthe sikhâppatto ñātisamāgamo ahosi. Sabbe ekaggacittā nisīdiṃsu. Tato mahāmegho pokkharavassaṃ vassi. Taṅkhaṇe udakaṃ heṭṭhā viravantaṃ gacchati. Temetukāmo va temeti. Atemetukāmassa sarīre bindumattam pi na patati. Yaṃ disvā sabbe acchariyabbhutacittajātā hutvā: aho acchariyaṃ abbhutan ti kathaṃ sumuṭṭhāpesuṃ. Taṃ sutvā satthā: na idāni m' eva mayhaṃ ñātisamāgame pokkharavassaṃ vassi."* Atīte pi vassî ti imissā aṭṭhuppattiyā Vessantarajātakaṃ† kathesi. Dhammadesanā sâtthikā jātā. Tato bhagavā uṭṭhāyâsanā vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Aparimeyye ito kappe caturo āsuṃ vināyakâ ti ādikā aṭṭharasagāthā saṅgītikārakehi ṭhapitā nigamanagāthā veditabbā. Sesa gāthāsu sabbattha pākaṭam evâ ti.

Iti Madhuratthavilāsiniyā Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathāya Gotamabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Pañcavīsatimo buddhavaṃso samatto.

* *Cf. Jā.* vi. 479. † *Jā.* No. 547 (vol. vi. 479 *ff.*).

[1] *Budv.* XXVI. 24 guṇavaradeho. [2] *Budv.* XXVI. 24 °tejāni.

Imasmiṃ pana sakale pi Buddhavaṃse nidditthānaṃ pañcavīsatiyā buddhānaṃ aṭṭha vemattāni veditabbāni. Katamāni aṭṭha? Āyuvemattaṃ pamāṇavemattaṃ kulavemattaṃ padhānavemattaṃ raṃsivemattaṃ yānavemattaṃ bodhirukkhavemattaṃ pallaṅkavemattan* ti. Tattha āyuvemattaṃ nāma: keci dīghâyukā honti keci appâyukā, tathā hi Dīpaṅkaro Koṇḍañño Anomadassī Padumo Padumuttaro Atthadassī Dhammadassī Siddhattho Tisso ti ime nava buddhā vassasatasahassâyukā ahesuṃ. Maṅgalo Sumano Sobhito Nārado Sumedho Sujāto Piyadassī Phusso ti ime aṭṭha buddhā navutivassasahassâyukā ahesuṃ. Revato Vessabhū câ ti ime dve buddhā saṭṭhivassasahassâyukā ahesuṃ. Vipassī bhagavā asītivassasahassâyuko ahosi. Sikhī Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo iti ime cattāro buddhā yathâkkamena sattaticattāḷīsatiṃsavīsaṃ vassasahassâyukā ahesuṃ. Amhākaṃ bhagavato vassasataṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ahosi. Upacitapuññasambhārānaṃ dīghâyukasaṃvattaniyakammasamupetānaṃ pi buddhānaṃ yugavasena āyuppamāṇaṃ appamāṇaṃ ahosi; ayaṃ āyuvemattatā nāma.

Pamāṇavemattaṃ nāma: keci dīghā honti keci rassā, tathā hi Dīpaṅkara-Revata - Piyadassī-Atthadassī-Dhammadassī-Vipassi - buddhānaṃ asītihatthubbedhaṃ sarīrappamāṇaṃ ahosi. Koṇḍañña-Maṅgala-Nārada-Sumedhānaṃ aṭṭhāsītihatthubbedho kāyo ahosi. Sumanassa navutihatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi. Sobhita-Anomadassī-Paduma-Padumuttara-Phussabuddhānaṃ aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi. Sujāto paṇṇāsahatthubbedhasarīro ahosi. Siddhattha-Tissa-Vessabhuno saṭṭhihatthubbedhā ahesuṃ. Sikhī sattatihatthubbedho ahosi. Kakusandha-Koṇāgamana-Kassapā yathâkkamena cattāḷīsatiṃsavīsatihatthubbedhā ahesuṃ. Amhākaṃ bhagavā aṭṭhārasahatthubbedho ahosi. Ayaṃ pamāṇavemattatā nāma.

Kulavemattaṃ nāma: keci khattiyakule nibbattiṃsu keci brāhmaṇakule. Kakusandha-Koṇāgamana - Kassapa - sammāsambuddhā brāhmaṇakule nibbattiṃsu. Sesā bāvīsati sammāsambuddhā khattiyakule. Ayaṃ kulavemattatā nāma.

Padhānavemattaṃ nāma: Dīpaṅkara-Koṇḍañña-Sumana-Anomadassī-Sujāta-Siddhattha-Kakusandhānaṃ dasa māsikā padhānacariyā. Maṅgala-Sumedha-Tissa-Sikhīnaṃ aṭṭha māsikā. Revatassa satta māsikā. Sobhitassa cattāro māsā. Paduma-Atthadassī-Vipassīnaṃ aḍḍhamāsikā. Nārada-Padumuttara-Dhammadassī-Kassapānaṃ sat-

* *Cf. somewhat differing eight at SnA.* 407 *f.*

tâhāni. Piyadassī-Phussa-Vessabhū-Koṇāgamanānaṃ cha māsikā. Amhākaṃ buddhassa chabbassāni padhānacariyā ahosi. Ayaṃ padhānavemattatā nāma.

Rasmivemattaṃ nāma: Maṅgalassa kira sammāsambuddhassa sarīrarasmī dasasahassī lokadhātuṃ pharitvā aṭṭhāsi. Padumuttarabuddhassa dvādasayojanikā ahosi. Vipassissa bhagavato sattayojanikā ahosi. Sikhissa tiyojanappamāṇā. Kakusandhassa bhagavato dasayojanikā. Amhākaṃ bhagavato samantā vyāmamattā. Sesānaṃ aniyatā ahosi. Ayaṃ rasmivemattatā nāma ajjhāsayapaṭibaddhā. Yā yattakaṃ icchati tassa sarīrappabhā tattakaṃ pharati. Paṭividdhaguṇe pana kassaci vemattaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ayaṃ rasmivemattatā nāma.

Yānavemattaṃ nāma: keci hatthiyānena nikkhamanti, keci assarathapadapāsādasivikâdīsu aññatarena nikkhamanti, tathā hi Dīpaṅkara-Sumana-Sumedha-Phussa-Sikhī-Koṇāgamanā hatthiyānena nikkhamiṃsu. Koṇḍañña-Revata-Paduma-Piyadassī-Kakusandhā pana rathayānena. Maṅgala-Sujāta-Atthadassī-Tissa-Gotamā assayānena. Anomadassī-Siddhattha-Vessabhuno sivikāyānena. Nārado pādena. Sobhita-Padumuttara-Dhammadassī-Kassapā pāsādena nikkhamiṃsu Ayaṃ yānavemattatā nāma.

Bodhirukkhavemattaṃ nāma: Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato kapitthanarukkho bodhi. Koṇḍaññassa sālakalyāṇarukkho bodhi. Maṅgala-Sumana-Revata-Sobhitānaṃ nāgarukkho bodhi. Anomadassino ajjunarukkho bodhi. Paduma-Nāradānaṃ mahāsoṇarukkho bodhi. Padumuttarassa saralarukkho bodhi. Sumedhassa nīpo. Sujātassa veḷu. Piyadassino kakudho. Atthadassissa campakarukkho. Dhammadassissa kuravakarukkho. Siddhatthassa kanikāro. Tissassa asano. Phussassa āmalarukkho. Vipassissa pāṭalīrukkho. Sikhissa puṇḍarīkarukkho. Vessabhussa sālarukkho. Kakusandhassa sirīsarukkho. Koṇāgamanassa udumbararukkho. Kassapassa nigrodho. Gotamassa assattho ti. Ayaṃ bodhirukkhavemattatā nāma.

Pallaṅkavemattaṃ nāma: Dīpaṅkara-Revata-Piyadassī-Atthadassī-Dhammadassī-Vipassīnaṃ tepaṇṇāsahatthapallaṅkā ahesuṃ. Koṇḍañña-Maṅgala-Nārada-Sumedhānaṃ sattapaṇṇāsahatthā. Sumanassa saṭṭhihattho pallaṅko ahosi. Sobhita-Anomadassī-Paduma-Padumuttara-Phussānaṃ aṭṭhatiṃsahatthā. Sujātassa dvattiṃsahattho. Siddhattha-Tissa-Vessabhūnaṃ cattāḷīsahatthā. Sikhissa dvattiṃsahattho. Kakusandhassa chabbīsatihattho. Koṇāgamanassa vīsatihattho. Kassapassa pañcadasahattho. Gotamassa cuddasahattho pallaṅko ahosi. Ayaṃ pallaṅkavemattatā nāma.

Sabbabuddhānaṃ pana cattāri avijahitaṭṭhānāni nāma honti,

sabbabuddhānaṃ bodhipallaṅko avijahito ekasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne hoti. Dhammacakkappavattanaṃ Isipatane migadāye avijahitam eva hoti. Devorohaṇakāle Saṅkassanagaradvāre paṭhamakapādaṭṭhānaṃ avijahitam eva hoti. Jetavane gandhakuṭiyā cattāri mañcapādaṭṭhānāni avijahitāni honti. Vihāro pana khuddako pi mahanto pi hoti; na vijahati eva nagaraṃ. Amhākaṃ yeva bhagavato sahajātaparicchedañ ca nakkhattaparicchedañ ca dīpesuṃ. Amhākaṃ sabbaññubodhisattena kira saddhiṃ Rāhulamātā Channo Kanthako Nidhikumbho Mahābodhi Kāludāyî ti imāni satta sahajātāni. Ayaṃ sahajātaparicchedo. Mahāpuriso pana Uttarâsāḷhanakkhattena mātukucchiṃ okkami, mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhami, dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi, yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi. Visākhanakkhattena jāto ca abhisambuddho ca parinibbuto ca. Māghanakkhattena tassa sāvakasannipāto ca āyusaṅkhāravossajjanañ ca ahosi. Assayujanakkhattena devorohaṇañ ca. Ayaṃ nakkhattaparicchedo ti. Idāni sabbesaṃ pana buddhānaṃ asādhāraṇadhammataṃ pakāsayissāma, sambuddhānaṃ samatiṃsavidhā dhammatā, seyyath' îdaṃ: pacchimabhavikabodhisattassa sampajānassa mātukucchi-okkamanaṃ, mātukucchiyaṃ pallaṅkena bahimukhâvalokanaṃ, ṭhitāya bodhisattassa mātuyā vijāyanaṃ, araññe yeva mātukucchito nikkhamanaṃ, kañcanapaṭṭesu patiṭṭhitapādānaṃ uttarâbhimukhānaṃ sattapadavītihārānaṃ gantvā catuddisaṃ oloketvā sīhanādanadanaṃ, cattāri nimittāni disvā jātaputtānaṃ mahāsattānaṃ mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ, arahaddhajaṃ samādāya pabbajitvā sabbaheṭṭhimena paricchedena sattâhaṃ padhānacariyā, sambodhiṃ pāpuṇanadivase pāyāsabhojanaṃ, tiṇasanthāre nisīditvā sabbaññutañāṇâdhigamo, ānāpānakammaṭṭhānaparikammaṃ, Mārabalaviddhaṃsanaṃ, bodhipallaṅke yeva tisso vijjā ādiṃ katvā asādhāraṇañāṇâdi-guṇapaṭilābho, sattasattâhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmanaṃ, Mahābrahmuno dhammadesanatthāya āyācanaṃ, Isipatane migadāye dhammacakkappavattanaṃ, Māghapuṇṇamāya caturaṅgikasannipāte pātimokkhuddeso, Jetavanaṭṭhāne nibaddhavāso, Sāvatthinagaradvāre yamakapāṭihāriyakaraṇaṃ, Tāvatiṃsabhavane Abhidhammadesanā, Saṅkassanagaradvāre devalokato otaraṇaṃ, satataṃ phalasamāpattisamāpajjanaṃ, dvīsu jhānesu veneyyajanâvalokanaṃ, uppanne vatthusmiṃ sikkhāpadapaññāpanaṃ, uppannāya aṭṭhuppattiyā Jātakakathanaṃ, ñātisamāgame Buddhavaṃsakathanaṃ, āgantukehi bhikkhūhi paṭisanthārakaraṇaṃ, nimantitānaṃ vatthuvassānaṃ anāpapucchā agamanaṃ, divase divase purebhattapacchābhattapaṭhamamajjhimapacchimayāmakiccakaraṇaṃ, parinibbānadivase maṃsarasabhojanaṃ, catuvīsatikoṭisatasahassasamāpattiyo samāpajjitvā parinibbānan ti,

imā samatiṃsa sabbabuddhānaṃ dhammatā ti. Sabbabuddhānaṃ uddissa abhihaṭānaṃ catunnaṃ paccayānaṃ na sakkā kenaci antarāyaṃ kātuṃ āyuno na sakkā kenaci antarāyaṃ kātuṃ. Tena vuttaṃ: "aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ parūpakkamena tathāgataṃ jīvitā voropeyyā "* ti. Buddhānaṃ dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇānaṃ asītiyā anubyañjanānaṃ na sakkā kenaci antarāyaṃ kātuṃ buddharaṃsīnaṃ na sakkā kenaci antarāyaṃ kātun ti ime cattāro na antarāyikā dhammā nāma.

Ettavatā gatā siddhiṃ Buddhavaṃsassa vaṇṇanā
suvaṇṇapadaviññāya vicittanayasobhitā.

Porāṇaṭṭhakathāmaggaṃ pāli-atthappakāsakaṃ
ādāy' eva katā Buddhavaṃsassaṭṭhakathā mayā.

Papañcatthaṃ vivajjetvā madhuratthassa sabbaso
sampakāsanato tasmā Madhuratthappakāsinī.

Kāvīrajalasampātaparipūtamahītale
Kāvīrapaṭṭane ramme nānānārinarākule.

Kārite kaṇhadāsena saṇhavācena sādhunā
vihāre vividhākāracārupākāragopure.

Godhāsalilasampāte dassanīye manorame
hatadujjanasambādhe pavivekasukhe sive.

Tattha pācinapāsādatale paramasītale
vasatā Buddhavaṃsassa mayā saṃvaṇṇanā katā.

Yathā vaṇṇanā 'yaṃ gatā sādhu siddhiṃ
vinā antarāyaṃ tathā dhammayuttā
janānaṃ vitakkā vinā cantarā va
'ntarāyena siddhiṃ gamissantu sādhu.

Imaṃ Buddhavaṃsassa saṃvaṇṇanaṃ me
karontena yaṃ patthitaṃ puññajātaṃ
sadā v' assa c' ev' ānubhāvena loko
dhuvaṃ santaṃ accantaṃ atthaṃ payātaṃ.

Iti Madhuratthavilāsinī nāma Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathā niṭṭhitā.

Garūhi gītanāmena Buddhadatto ti vissuto
thero katvā Aṭṭhakathaṃ Madhuratthavilāsinaṃ.

---

* *Vin.* ii. 194.

Potthakaṃ ṭhapayit' ve 'maṃ parampare hitā' v' ahaṃ
aciraṭṭhitabhāvena aho maccuvasaṃ gato.

Iti bhāṇavāravasena chabbīsati bhāṇavārā, ganthavasena pañcasatâdhikachasahassaganthā, akkharavasena tisahassâdhikā dvesatasahassakkharāni.

INDEXES

I.—WORDS AND SUBJECTS

II.—PROPER NAMES

[References to Names commented upon are printed in heavy type.]

* *References in brackets are to* Kapilavhaya.